

Bill Donahue, Speaks...

**The Book Of
Secret Doctrines:
God, The Universe,
Life & Human Beings...**



With Commentaries By SCOGOSTOLOGY, SGS6
New York City, May 11, 2014

TABLE OF CONTENTS

CHAPTER-1

SOME BIBLICAL SYMBOLS DECODED-----17

CHAPTER- 2

BIBLICAL MYTHOLOGY AND STRANGE BIBLE STORIES-----24

CHAPTER- 3

STORY OF ADAM & EVE IS ABOUT SPLITTING AN ATOM-----53

CHAPTER- 4

PROOF AND DOCUMENTATION-----58

CHAPTER- 5

THE NATURE OF GOD---81

CHAPTER- 6

THE ORIGIN OF LIFE---95

CHAPTER- 7

SCIENCE CONNECTION---126

CHAPTER- 8

BRAIN, BODY AND THE UNIVERSE---136

CHAPTER- 9

WHAT ARE WE?----198

CHAPTER- 10

YOU'RE AN ELECTRICAL APPLIANCE----234

CHAPTER- 11

THE INVISIBLE YOU----296

CHAPTER- 12

DO YOU HAVE A TWIN LIVING IN A PARALLEL UNIVERSE?---315

CHAPTER- 13

RELIGION IS TOTALLY DEPENDANT ON SATAN---355

CHAPTER- 14

DNA AND MEDITATION---421

CHAPTER- 15

THE FOUR HORSEMEN OF APOCALYSE-----489

CHAPTER- 16

JESUS AS A PICTURE OF THE SUN----508

CHAPTER- 17

COSMIC KABBALAH---525

CHAPTER- 18

STRANGE MELCHIZEDEK---553

CHAPTER- 19

THE GARDEN OF EDEN DECODED-----594

CHAPTER- 20

THE OLD TESTAMENT BIBLE DECODED-----615

CHAPTER- 21

THE NEW TESTAMENT BIBLE AND JESUS CHRIST DECODED---673

CHAPTER- 22

DREAMS----709

CHAPTER- 23

OUT OF THE BODY EXPERIENCE—NOW A PROVEN SCIENTIFIC FACT--- 735

CHAPTER- 24

THINK ABOUT THESE THINGS--- 766

CHAPTER- 25

THE WORLD OF THE STRANGE---- 807

CHAPTER- 26

THREE AND HALF STEPS BEYOND---- 817

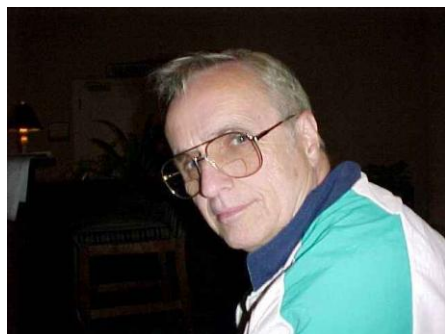
CHAPTER- 27

THE STORY OF THE PASTOR AND SATAN--- 828

CHAPTER-28

WORLD WAR 3—PART-3-----831

THE CONTENTS OF THIS EBOOK BELONGS TO MR. BILL DONAHUE AND APPEARED AT HIS WEBSITE UNTIL 2004. FOR NEW CONTENTS FROM 2005 UNTIL TODAY, PLEASE VISIT HIS WEBSITE. THANK YOU.



BILL DONAHUE

Hidden Meanings, PO Box 569, Forked River NJ 08731, USA

<http://www.hiddenmeanings.com>

Phone 609-971-0537

Fax 609-971-2819

All gifts are tax deductible.

*(UNEDITED EDITION, DESIGNED AND CREATED
WITH COMMENTARIES BY SCOGOSTOLOGY, SGSG, WORLDWIDE,
COPYRIGHTS© 2014
BY MR. BILL DONAHUE, HIDDENMEANINGS.COM, USA, ALL RIGHTS RESERVED)*

INTRODUCTION

HOW CAN WE FIND THE TRUTH ?

MY EXPLANATION TO YOU

How I Searched For Truth

IS IT ALL A HOAX ?

We are together grasping at the winds of change in order to **separate the wheat from the chaff**. To find what is true and what is false.

And yet how can we possibly do such a thing?

How can we tell if signals someone heard from Pegasus and no one else heard were really there at all?

If the world says it is a hoax does that mean that it is?

I was raised on information about Gods' need to kill and have blood flowing in order for him to be able to forgive.

It achieved the stature of great truth and was heralded with organs and stained glass and educated men extolling us to believe and have faith.

Is that true?

The basis of my life was to die and go to heaven.

But in order to do that I had to confess that God killed Jesus and then Jesus rose out of a grave.

I also had to follow the rules of the church I was born into because if I failed to do so I was going to go to hell.

I am beginning to think that I was the victim of a hoax.

And the very same people who created this hoax are the first ones to scream at someone who tunes into the universe that they are guilty of staging a hoax !

We are told that people see UFO's and yet for the most part it is called a hoax.

What is true ? Has anyone really seen one ?

We are told that **crop circles** are not made by higher entities but by people stomping on boards in wheat fields. Have these people made all of them?

We are told that there is going to be **earth changes**.

We are told there is going to be **Armageddon**.

We are told planets are going to line up and make crazy things happen.

Yet still we sit here waiting and tomorrow is the same as today.

So if everything is a hoax then we are left with the terrible thought that life demands nothing more of us then to obey the rules of a

church we just happened to be born into, and then die and hope they were right.

But if they are wrong my friends, then we have missed everything, everything.

WHY ARE WE DOING THIS ?

Are we creating exciting things because the life we lead is really so unexciting ?

Are we creating exciting things about God hoping that there is someone someplace who can come and get us out of this mess?

Maybe we are repulsed by the idea that to drop bombs on men, women, and children as well as little animals ,is considered patriotic.

Maybe the competitive stress filled societies that we live in have just gotten to us and we really are sick of it.

Maybe the idea of just waiting around to die as observers to the worlds violence is repulsive and we want out, and so we call on the universe to come and get us.

HOW CAN WE DO IT PROPERLY?

What I mean by this is how can we go about searching the cosmos and really feel that we have some degree of credibility?

How can we seek beyond the visible with a feeling that we are doing our search in a proper way?

I suggest that we must try first and determine if there has ever been an intelligent race of people on this earth who came here from another planet, and who would have been so advanced as to leave

us instructions so that when we evolved to a scientific level we would know what to do and how to do it ?

WHAT DOCUMENTS MUST WE USE?

Let's think.

What do we have to use that might connect us to those entities who are so advanced and so powerful that then can swoop down and snatch us out of the snares of the murder and mayhem of planet earth?

If I use the Sutras of Buddha I am considered part of an Eastern Cult.

The same with the Vedas of Krishna. No one wants to hear about that.

The eastern religions have been thoroughly trashed by the minds of the west.

So I pick up the Bible.

But honestly, do I really know what it is that I am reading ?

Is any of it true ?

On the other hand if I speak of Buddha, or Krishna or Allah, or Jehovah, is any of that true ?

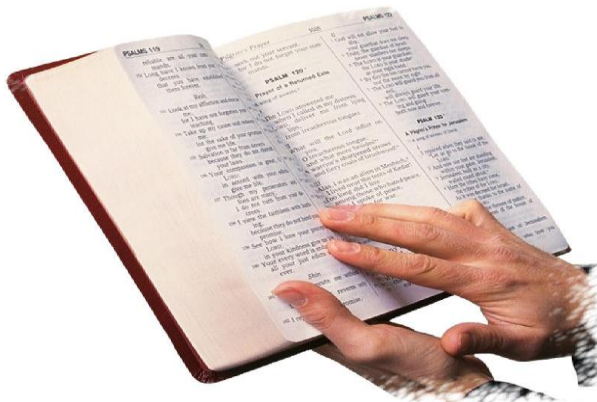
So I have to look somewhere and somehow break through all of the titles and all of the religious connections of this stuff and find the truth.

But when I find the truth, what do I do with it?

Even if I discuss the possibility of truth the first thing that I hear is the laughing and degrading of those who are sure that I am the devil , or I am lost and going to hell because I do not share their beliefs.

I am not going to hell because I don't share Jesus beliefs, or Buddha's beliefs, or Krishna's beliefs, I am going to hell because I don't share their beliefs.

THE BIBLE



WHO THE HECK WROTE THAT?

I pick up the **Bible**.

The word of God.

And I search through its pages trying to find signs and possibilities that in some way can become common sense in my mind and bring me to an understanding of where we are ,and if someone is coming for us to save us out of this mess, who is it, and when will he, she, it , they, arrive ?

The first thought that came to me when I picked up the Bible was, **who wrote all this stuff?**

Oh they say that it is the inspired word of God.

And I thought, that could be true, but so many uninspired people could get their hands on this and change it.

Then what?

There are so many versions. Which could possibly be right ?

It is so easy to make almost anything say what you want it to say. How could we be protected from that? Would our church protect us. I don't think so because they also have a version of the Bible that says what they want it to say.

So if we are going to be able to use this book we are going to have to try and reach a reasonable conclusion as to **who wrote it and what was their purpose in writing it?**

OK ?, OK.

IT'S GREEK TO ME

The **OLD TESTAMENT WAS WRITTEN ALMOST ENTIRELY IN HEBREW** with a few short elements in **ARAMAIC.**

But about **300 YEARS BC, GREEK BECAME THE DOMINANT LANGUAGE.**

The Bible (the Old Testament) became a Greek document, which was known as the SEPTUAGINT.

That word means 70 because there were supposed to be 72 translators, 6 from each of the 12 tribes.

The Encyclopedia Britannica states that the language of much of the early Christian church was Greek and it was in the Septuagint text that many early Christians located the prophecies they claimed were fulfilled by Christ.

Jews on the other hand stated that this was a misuse and mistranslation of scripture and they stopped using the Septuagint.

From then on the Jews followed a different translation back to Hebrew, but the Christians continued on with the Greek.

Here we have a very very important fact.

The Bible as we know it is a **Greek document.**

You cannot possibly have a Greek document dating back 2000 years without at the same time having an understanding of the influence into the **Bible of Greek Mythology.**

I have had Christians who reject that and say it was Jews who wrote the Greek text.

Does it make any sense at all that a Jew who is writing of Palestine would give the Jewish Messiah a Greek name?

Jesus is a Greek name and the name was selected because it has a numerical value of 888 which in Greek is the number of the mythical sun.

What I am going to suggest to you is that these classical Greeks were not Greek at all but actually from another galaxy which is known to us as 4555 and which you will read about further along.

Consider, does it make sense to you that when the rest of the world was splitting rocks and selling sheep, all of a sudden in history comes a strange group congregating in one place

From them comes the very foundation of culture in **Medicine, Astronomy, Science, Philosophy, Mathematics.**

Names that to this very day are household words. **Aesop, Archimedes, Aristotle, Democritus, Diogenes, Euclid, Heraclitus, Hippocrates, Homer, Plato, Pythagoras, Socrates, Zeno.**

Democritus was discussing **Atoms and Electrons** before the Bible, who taught him?

Zeno spoke of **time and space and quantum physics 2000 years ago.** You can find him quoted in quantum physics books today.

The first book of **Socrates** was called Metaphysics.

Pythagoras who was the father of **mathematics** said he had lived before and been given the power to remember his past lives.

Who were these people?

Where did their knowledge of the **atom, electrons, anatomy, science, the cosmos** , come from?

They gave us the names in our **medical books, the names of planets, they taught us philosophy and provided the very foundation for civilized life.**

Right in the middle of a world that basically knew nothing.

I am not saying they came in space ships.

They came as angles of light and entered into the fetus within the womb and then when they had evolved, they gravitated to each other and the rest is history.

They were the ones who told us of the **winged white horse Pegasus** and the part it would play in our lives, and the drama had begun.

A critical point in the development of our search is the fact that the Encyclopedia Britannica tells us that **translations of both the Old and New Testament were also made into Coptic.**

Where we find the ancient Coptics, we also find the ancient Gnostics who said, salvation comes not by faith but by knowledge.

The Plot thickens. We have struck a nerve.

COPTIC Gnostics

The word **Coptic** is a Greek word that means **Egyptian.**

The word **Gnostic** refers to those who believed that **only knowledge could bring people to the point of salvation.**

You see the word when you go to a doctor and say, doctor what is the **diaGNOSIS**, and after he tells you, then you want to know what is the **proGNOSIS**.

The headquarters of the Coptic Gnostic school was in what was called Hellenistic Egypt, in **Alexandria.**

There was the famous library of Alexandria which housed the ancient mystery writings.

So now we have every reason to consider the **Bible as a Greek document that was influenced by Greek Mythology as well as the teachers of the Mystery School of Alexandria** that was originally run by **CLEMENT OF ALEXANDRIA WHO WAS FROM GREECE,** and then the Greek Theologian Origen.

It would seem reasonable then, that we should turn over every stone in our search which would include **comparing Bible writings as we know them, to Greek mythology.**

THE BOOK OF IEOU

We have connected the Bible to the writings of the classical Greeks and now we find a connection of the Bible and the Coptics of the Greek/Egyptian Mystery School of Alexandria.

From the **Coptics** comes the very strange book called **IEOU.**

In that book there **are three signs** that one must know in order to find salvation through knowledge.

One is a symbol of **8.**

There are **8 lines intersectng with circles at the end of each.**

In addition there is the word **Azozeo** and finally the number **4555.**

We have connected the symbol of **8 to the discovery of the Planets which began with Pegasus in December of 1995.**

This was followed by planets discovered after Pegasus which lined up with the movement through the **7 chakras.**

The word Azozeo has a deep meaning for those who look for light or signals coming from above.

The word **Azo** is of the light absorbing Azo group.

It is made of two **nitrogen atoms**

The word **Zeo** is from **zeolite** which is a filtering agent such as **crystal.**

Thus **Azozeo** becomes **light filtered by crystal.**

Electro magnetic radiation coming from above that enters the earth as Photon on an angle.

An **angle of light that is a messenger particle. An angel.**

The number **4555** may refer to a sharply defined, unnamed galaxy in the **CONSTELLATION COMA.**

Coma means mother and child which provides a whole new meaning to the Biblical scripture in Isaiah which says, behold the Lord will give a sign, a virgin shall conceive.

So the Coptic Gnostic book of IEQU introduces us to the symbol of 8, light filtered by crystal, and a galaxy in the sign of the Virgin.

Now maybe we can consider that the ones who wrote these strange words came from another place.

Namely the galaxy 4555 ?

By the way. Let us look at **IEQU** separately.

As we focus our receivers to listen for signals or watch for lights of magnetism through the universe.

I is the symbol in **electricity for current .**

E is the symbol for **Electron.**

O is the symbol for **OHM**, and

U is the symbol for **internal energy.**

The ancient book of IEQU. It begins to make sense doesn't it.

THE STRANGE IEQU

I found the electronic subject called IOEO quite similar to the ancient Coptic Book of IEOU in more than just the title.

IOEO are amplifiers of microwave frequencies in radio relay systems.

How interesting in this age when we are searching for radio signals from them. They are known as **Klystrons**.

Klystrons modulate the velocities of emitted electrons.

Imagine IOEO has to do with electrons and this ancient Greek text is called IEOU.

Where **IO and EO** are the beam , current and voltage and the efficiency is how well the DC power supplied is converted to rf power.

RF power is radio signals.

Radio signals in this instance are those that SETI is listening for.

From where **IOEO or IEOU**.

A CONCLUDING THOUGHT

I have tried to provide you with a rational explanation as to why I have followed the path that I have followed.

Why I have reached a feeling that there is extremely strong **circumstantial evidence to suggest that the Bible is a story of Greek Mythology** which then makes it of paramount importance in searching for truth as it relates to the universe and ourselves.

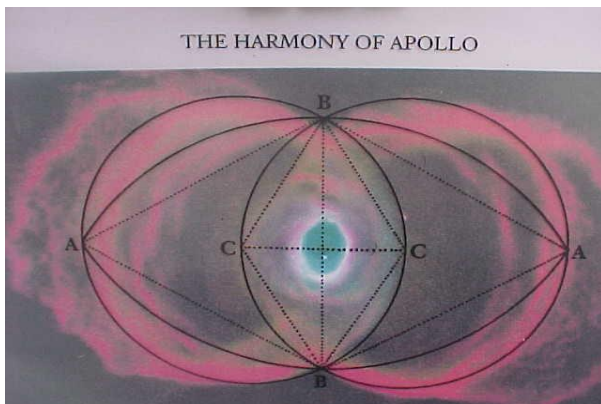
I tried to suggest to you that there is also circumstantial evidence to consider that **the Greeks of Classic Greece and Alexandria Egypt, were the entities who came to this earth and provided us with not only the foundation for civilized**

culture, but the coded messages concerning these times of Aquarius and the signal that would come, and has come, from the winged white horse Pegasus.

I truly believe that it was this advanced race upon the earth who came from beyond and are the entities we speak of unknowingly.

Thus when we hear of things coming from Pegasus, consider that these people told us first, thousands of years ago.

When we see the eye in the sky which is the **Hour Glas Nebula** consider that there is a geometric pattern called **The Harmony of Apollo** which when placed over an eight and a half by eleven photo of the Hour Glass fits it perfectly.



How could this be? How could they know?

Consider that in the galaxy 4555 they had seen these things thousands of years ago and could then tell us about them long before their light touched the earth.

Consider one more thing and why I feel so strongly about this.

I have a position as a compliance officer for a cable television company in New Jersey.

Prior to that I had been **a manager of a cable television office for 22 years.**

Some time ago as a compliance officer I had the job of registering all of the companies towers over 200 feet with the Federal Aeronautics Administration.

A technician came to me and said, Bill you managed this system for 22 years. I said yes. He said you might as well look at their tower coordinates and see if all is right.

When I looked at the FAA certificate I went into shock.

The latitude of the tower was **40-05-55.**

For twenty two years I had been there and now I was to learn that where I had been was 4555.

I knew that I had to continue to pursue this quest and now I was given a tremendous cosmic push to reveal the truth.

So Pegasus let us hear your thundering hoofs and your magnificent wings as you bring to us the New Age of Understanding and enlightenment that will bring a new consciousness to this war ravaged earth.

CHAPTER-1

SYMBOLS

Consider these suggestions as to what the symbols written ages ago really mean.

If you consider that the symbols mean something other than shown here, that's fine.

Let your inner spirit take you and lift you in search of ancient truths.

Maybe these thoughts relative to symbols will move your own mind to consider what lies hidden behind ancient words.

THE TEMPLE

Temple : Let me suggest to you that the term *Temple* used in the Bible is actually referring to the **human brain**.

We see in Exodus 26:33 the reference that really suggests an **ancient description of the temple** is actually an **anatomically correct description of the human brain**.

Exodus26:33 And you shall hang up the veil under the taches, that you may bring in there within the veil the ark of the testimony: and the veil shall divide between the holy place and the most holy.

Note that there is **a veil or curtain dividing the Holy Place** from the Most Holy Place.

The outer room was the **Holy Place** and the inner room was the most holy place.

The **human brain** has an **outer covering called Dura Mater** which means **hard mother**.

The **inner most sensitive area is called Pia Mater** which means **Tender Mother**.

Dura Mater the outer, and Pia Mater the inner of the human brain, are separated from each other by something called **Arachnoid** which is the web, or the curtain or the veil.

One other point directing us to the brain as the actual *temple* of the Bible.

Acts7:48 The most High dwells not in temples made with hands;

CHERUBIM

Cherubim : Let me suggest to you that the term *Cherubim* used in the Bible is actually referring to the **Cerebrum of the brain** .

The Biblical **Cherubim** are found in the **temple**.

The **temple** is actually a symbol of the **Brain**.

The job of the Cherubim in the temple was to cover the Holy Place or Mercy Seat.

The **Cerebrum is the covering of the brain** .

In fact the root word which is **Cere** means **to cover**.

THE ARK OF THE COVENANT

NOAHS ARK

Let me suggest to you that the **Ark of the Covenant** is actually the **Arc of the Covenant** and **Noahs Ark** is actually **Noahs Arc**.

What is an **Arc** ?.

An Arc is defined as a continuous passage of an electric current between two or more separated carbon or other electrodes.

Nerve impulses in the human body are triggered across synapse's.

These are **electrical impulses**.

In the brain the **impulse Arcs** from **one receptor** to the other.

As we are in meditation we are receiving light energy through the **Pineal Gland** which then **causes Arcs of electricity from receptor to receptor.**

The **covenant** is the **electrical light message flowing to us from above that keeps us forever in harmony with the universal power.**

As we take ourselves within during deep struggles.

The storms are crashing about on every side.

But the same electrical Arcs lift us , and when the storm has finally stopped, we find we are standing on the **mountain top** .

We have taken our animal nature, both positive and negative, (two of every kind) with us and weathered the storm.

These are inner experiences of consciousness achieved through electrical Arcs, or should I say Arks.

Oh, and by the way.

If **angles of light cause Arcs in the brain**, would we be reasonable to suggest *Archangels* or should we say **Arcangles**

MANNA

Let me suggest to you that Biblical **Manna** is actually **brain sugar**.

In the Old Testament God poured down Manna to feed those crossing the desert.

Manna from Heaven.

We are instructed in the same Bible that the Kingdom of Heaven is within us which would mean it is located in the brain and mind.

So let us consider for a moment, ***Manna*** coming down from the higher realms of consciousness via the brain.

What is ***Manna*** ?

It is a **saccharine exudation.**

The word manna is of the root of **mannite** which means **sugar.**

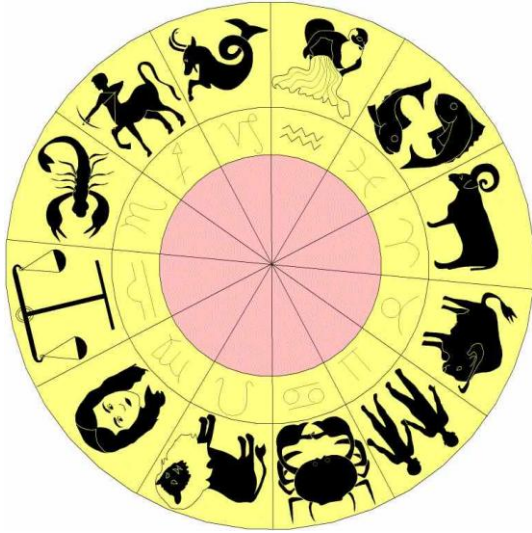
Now let us go to the brain . We find that *brain sugar* is **Galactose.**

Galactose is a **milky sugary substance.**

Exodus 3:8 "to bring them up to a good land, flowing with milk and honey.
(Galactose ?)

And we live in a galaxy called the **Milky Way !**

TWELVE TRIBES



Let me suggest to you that the **Twelve Tribes** are actually the **Twelve Signs of the Zodiac** and the **Twelve Cranial Nerves of the Human Brain.**

Numbers 17:2 " take every one of them a rod according to the house of their father, to the house of their fathers, twelve rods ".

The house would reasonably be considered as a **Zodiacal house.**

This is further substantiated in Job 38:32 where the question is " Can you bring forth Mazzaroth". **Mazzaroth is the 12 signs of the zodiac.**

So **12 tribes, 12 signs**, and there must be **a coordinating mark within the human body, since the cosmos as the universal brain is exactly as the human brain.**

In the human brain what do we find.

Twelve Cranial Nerves.

Olfactory, Optic, Motor Oculi, Trochlear, Trifacial, Abducent, Facial, Auditory, Glosso-pharyngeal, Pneumogastric (or Vagus), Spinal accessory, and Hypoglossal.

The 12 tribes in the Book, the 12 signs in the sky, the 12 cranial nerves in us.

OSIRIS



Let me suggest to you that the God *Osiris* is actually the **Open Eye** or **Third Eye** or **Pineal Gland** of the brain.

If you look in a medical dictionary you will see that **OS** is a symbol for the word **open**.

Iris, well you all know what that means.

OS IRIS , the **open eye**.

Thus when we meditate, and stimulate the Pineal Gland we are awakening the great god *Osiris*.

THE LION OF JUDAH

The ***Lion of Judah***. What could that be.?

The **enlightenment entering from the East or the right side**.

The **enlightenment coming from the *right hemisphere of the brain***.

I think I can make that work because of the book of Numbers in the Bible.

Numbers 2:3 And on the east side toward the rising of the sun shall they of the standard of the camp of Judah pitch throughout their armies:

Remember, when you look North, East is always on the right side.

There we have the Tribe of Judah at the East.

The **Sun being the domicile of the *Lion***.

The Lion of Judah. Enlightenment from the right hemisphere.

Oh by the way Numbers 2:9 in the Bible says that there were 186,400 people in the Camp of *Judah*.

The constant *speed of light*.

CHAPTER-2

BIBLICAL MYTHOLOGY AND STRANGE BIBLE STORIES

BIBLICAL MYTHOLOGY IT AIN'T NECESSARILY SO

Some years ago, George and Ira Gershwin wrote a song that went like this.

It ain't necessarily so, It ain't necessarily so

The things that you're liable to read in the Bible

It ain't necessarily so

The very things that we have taken literally and have used to form the basis of our culture and relationships with others is actually Greek mythology.

Mythology that has attempted to provide us with a very **important message of life , healing, and eternal peace.**

By literalizing these myths we have **violated the very doctrine of the Bible itself which says, be not a minister of the letter for the letter kills.**

Every religion has joined in and we are now caught in the middle of another of the **endless rounds of killing and violence in God's name.**

And it's all mythology.

None of the things you read in the Bible ever happened and were never intended to be taken as historical fact.

SCHOLARS AND ARCHEOLOGISTS HAVE FOUND NOTHING TO PROVE THE BIBLE

THE UNIVERSITY OF TEL AVIV IN TEL AVIV ISRAEL

Here is an article from USA Today by **Matthew Kalman**

It comes from Tel Aviv University in Tel Aviv Israel.

It quotes **Professor Ze'ev Herzog**

The many Egyptian documents known to us do not make any reference to the sojourn of the Children of Israel in Egypt or the Events of the Exodus.

Generations of scholars tried to locate Mt. Sinai and the stations of the tribes of Israel in the desert.

Despite all this diligent research not one site was identified that could correspond to the Biblical picture. Professor Ze'ev Herzog of Tel Aviv University.

An Israeli archeologist is drawing fire for claiming that the Biblical history of the Jewish people is probably fiction

Ze'ev Herzog of Tel Aviv University argued that the Exodus of the Hebrews from Egypt probably never happened, the Ten Commandments were not given on Mt. Sinai and Joshua never conquered the land of Israel.

Herzog says that **if there was a King David he was probably nothing more than a tribal Chieftian, the same for King Solomon.**

Herzog says there is **no evidence that Joshua led the children of Israel into the Holy Land or brought down the walls of Jericho.**

Repeated excavations of various expeditions have only yielded disappointments.

During the period when the conquest would have taken place , there were no cities there and of course no walls to bring down.

THE HISTORICAL EVIDENCE FOR ANYTHING IN THE BIBLE SIMPLY DOES NOT EXIST

If you can read the rest of the article you will see that many Jewish people are mad at the professor. **But as professor Herzog says, the facts are the facts.**

The historical evidence simply does not exist.

The findings of Professor Herzog do not only cut the rug out from under the **Jewish Religious History but dismantle Christianity as well.**

Of course those in both groups will scream in outrage because **they have a vested interest in this mythology being taken literally by as many people as possible. It is an extremely lucrative subject.**

OLD TESTAMENT AND NEW TESTAMENT IT'S ALL GREEK TO ME

The New Testament of the Bible was written in Greek.

The Old Testament of the Bible became a Greek document in 300 B.C.

It is called the **Septuagint** and has become the **chosen Biblical document of the western world.**

The **Septuagint was written by Hellenized Jews.**

These were Jewish people who migrated to places such as Alexandria Egypt and Greece and came under the influence of the Greek culture including the mythological ways of teaching.

Philo was a **Jewish philosopher** who had much to do with the **Greek Biblical formation.**

Much of his work can be found in the New Testament and attributed to others.

You can find much on the web about Philo and his heavy influence in both the Old and New Testaments.

SNAKES DON'T TALK

The very beginning of the Bible declares quite clearly that this is mythology and in no way to be taken literally.

A woman sits down and begins to have a very intelligent conversation with a snake.

This is after that woman is created from a spare rib taken from her sleeping husband.

From there on you have another story of a **talking donkey, a talking bush, a man whose walking stick turns into a snake.**

You have a man taking two of every kind of animal on to a boat.

You have people walking on water, virgins giving birth, people resurrecting from graves.

And what has our culture done with all of this?

We have taken it literally and will attack and kill anyone who dares challenge our interpretation.

Look around at the insanity that pervades the world and you will see what the scripture meant when it said, be not a minister of the letter , for the letter kills.

A BIG AND VERY SERIOUS ERROR

Most people, even most fundamental Christians, will acknowledge that some of the Bible is symbol. At the same time they will take other text literally.

You simply cannot do that. Either everything is historical or nothing is.

Christians will pick and choose the stories that make up the foundation of their beliefs and claim they are literal. Things such as the **virgin birth, crucifixion and resurrection.**

On the other hand they will read the writings of other mythologists who write of Pegasus, and Medussa etc. and declare them as fairy tales.

To them the **adventures of Hare Krishna are fairy tales but virgin births, talking snakes, and resurrections from the dead are very very real.**

All of this Disney like material has unfortunately become the basis of everlasting blood baths which are going on at the very moment that you are reading this page.

IF THE BIBLE IS MYTHOLOGY DOES THAT MEAN IT IS NOT TRUE ?

Just the opposite. It means that it is true.

Mythology is a coded language that is made clear to a race, when that race has evolved to a point where they can understand a degree of science and the truth of the invisible world. The world of the sub atomic, the world of the parallel universe.

Those who have not evolved will continue to take the Bible literally. Only when one is enlightened from above via the meditation process will one begin to understand the Hidden Meanings of the Bible.

HOW DO YOU HOOK IN TO ALL OF THIS?

You must be privvy to a celestial source of information.

To do that you can not read ancient texts literally because when you do, your dwelling totally in the physical. **You must go beyond to the electrical meaning.**

That will activate the electro person that you are.

DO NOT TAKE THE BIBLE OR ANCIENT TEXTS LITERALLY

DO NOT LOOK AT THE CHARACTER IN THE STORY, LOOK AT THE PRINCIPLE

When you look at **any scripture from thousands of years ago, you cannot look at the story.**

That is deliberately constructed to mislead those who will not follow the God or Christ plan of inner meditation.

You don't look at the story or the person in the story.

You look at the **principle that the person in the story represents.**

This is very important for instructions to flow to you from what you call the other side.

WHY IS THIS INFORMATION HIDDEN ?

The higher ones left this material and deliberately hid it from those who have their own rules and their own agenda.

People in religions who use this material to make money and control others are racing around concentrating on the literal stories. They miss out completely.

If they knew the truth they would also prostitute the truth and destroy it for everyone. So it is hidden from them.

TRY TO UNDERSTAND THE PRINCIPLE OF THE STORY

Try to think of some stories you are familiar with that are not real in the sense of the story itself, but reveal a principle.

THE LONE RANGER

How about the Lone Ranger. The story is not true, but the principle it reveals is most important. It could be in the Bible and in fact many principle tales like it make up the Bible that so many take literally.



The Lone Ranger is a mythological character who did not exist. But the principle that he represents does exist and it is a most worthy principle.

Religion today that looks to get rewarded from God for good works should take a lesson from the principle of the Lone Ranger.

He always arrived to help others. He never asked for anything in return.

No pay, and he never even identified himself. He rode off into the sunset and people would say, who was that masked man.

You see the principle here that Jesus spoke about as well.

Don't give to others for the hope of being seen or acknowledged.

Whatever you do do in secret.

**IF WE WOULD ALL UNDERSTAND THE PRINCIPLE OF THE LONE RANGER,
WE WOULD THEN UNDERSTAND THE PRINCIPLE OF JESUS CHRIST**

Most people have a problem with this. People, as well as religions extend themselves to others so they can be recognized.

That is not what Jesus directed us to do. **Jesus made it very clear that it was not right to show off one's religion, and it was not right to do for others with the expectation of being acknowledged or receiving some favor.**

That was not what the Lone Ranger did and that was not what Jesus taught. The Lone Ranger kept his identity a secret. And Jesus taught that we should give to others in secret and we should also do our praying in secret, not in front of others.

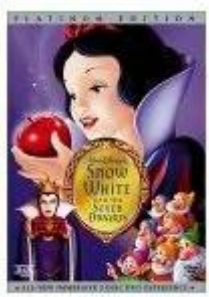
To do otherwise causes much hate and divisiveness .

THE WHITE HORSE HI YO SILVER

I also raise the point that the Lone Ranger arrives on a white horse just like Jesus in the Bible. Pegasus the memory within all, is where Christ resides and so the white horse is very important in all of these stories.

I will show you why, farther along.

HOW ABOUT SNOW WHITE AND THE 7 DWARFS



What is the principle in the story of Snow White. Are there any connections with the 7 dwarfs and the 7 chakras.?

You may say, I don't think that was intended by Disney. You may be right but none the less they are there.

When writers create stories, its like when composers write music or great symphonies. They don't create out of the physical. **The electro person writes the story or composes the music. And thus snow white the epitome of innocence is accompanied by 7 dwarfs.**

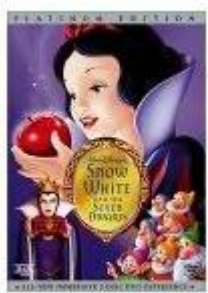
But keep in mind that this came not from a physical brain but from the **master invisible electro brain**.

Thus regardless of how the physical brain of the writer explains the **7 dwarfs**, **they were placed into the story by the non physical invisible electro brain which knows of the 7 chakras, or 7 seals of revelation**, and they are there for that exact purpose. That is the nature of **synchronicity** which is **coincidence for a purpose**.

What comes from the invisible electro person is not immediately understood by the physical person until that physical person activates energy to the invisible electro person.

THE FORBIDDEN FRUIT

In addition to the 7 we have **Snow White eating the forbidden fruit**. Quite consistent with **Eve in the Garden of Eden** isn't it?



You also have the **wicked queen responsible for snow whites fall** **consistent with the Bible representation of the serpent**.

THE PRINCE OF PEACE TO THE RESCUE

It is the handsome prince that touches Snow White as she sleeps and rescues her.

As you allow your physical to sleep in meditation and await the touch of the prince of peace to rescue you.

The prince of peace who arrives on the white horse.



Notice that the prince that saves Snow White carries her off on his white horse.

The savior more likely then not comes on a white horse. Why ? Let's see,

BIBLE MYTHOLOGY AND THE WHITE HORSE

Revelation 6:2

- 1. And I saw, and behold a white horse: and he that sat on him had a bow; and a crown was given unto him: and he went forth conquering, and to conquer.**

All of the stories in the Bible being mythology have a principle just as do The Lone Ranger and Snow White. The terrible error we have made is to take all of them literally and miss the principle.

In the Snow White story the principle is that though you have eaten of that apple, just like Eve, there is a prince riding a white horse who will come to you as you move in your meditation away from the mind and that prince will raise you up.

I have gone over with you before , the mythology of the white horse Pegasus who shows up in the book of Revelation carrying the savior.

THE WHITE HORSE IS MUCH MORE THAN A WHITE HORSE.

IT IS THE HIPPOCAMPUS OF THE BRAIN

The **hippocampus of the brain** is the place of **physical human memory**.

It is not the place where memories are created but it is the place where the invisible electro person inputs the memories to be communicated in the 3 dimensional plane of our physical lives.

The hippocampus of the brain , the place of memory is directly connected to the white horse of mythology, Pegasus.

PEGASUS BORN OF POSEIDON

Pegasus was born of Poseidon who is the God of the sea. That makes Pegasus a white sea horse.

The word **hippocampus** in the brain means **sea horse**.

Stedmans Medical dictionary shows us that the hippocampus which means **sea horse is white**. It is the horse or **place of memory where the saving prince of peace comes forth within each one of us to wake us and save us out of the clutches of the evil ones.**

The white horse is simply the symbol of the return of memory of our higher home and place of origin. Our meditation returns us to that place. It is the restoration of our invisible electro person.

Our true identity.

We are saved by the hero on the white horse namely the restoration of our true electrical identity which occurs through meditation and turning away from the lower left side to the higher right.

That is the essence of the true you.

By moving away from literal interpretations of scripture we are open to the mystery of light which actually is our very own eternal self.

MYTHOLOGY CONSIDERED HOLY

Greek mythology that is considered holy is found in the Bible.

We encounter a host of very bizarre stories which we are admonished to take literally. The problem is that when we do take the story literally, we miss the **deep beautiful cosmic secret that the story was trying to convey.**

For instance the first thing that jumps out at us is that **God makes women out of spare ribs.**

Gen 2:20 And the Lord God caused a deep sleep to fall upon Adam, and he slept: and he took one of his ribs, and closed up the flesh instead thereof; 21. And the rib, which the Lord God had taken from man, made he a woman, and brought her unto the man.

Women were made from spare ribs?

Can we justify this as anything other than mythology.

Could it possibly be referring to the ionic bond created when one electron is removed from an Atom and placed in another. Do you think ?

What else do we find initially in the Bible

Genesis 3:1. Now the serpent was more subtle than any beast of the field which the Lord God had made. And he said unto the woman, Yea, hath God said, Ye shall not eat of every tree of the garden?

1. And the woman said unto the serpent, We may eat of the fruit of the trees of the garden:

So far , we find, women are made of spare ribs and now a woman having a conversation with a snake.



Do you think maybe this could be referring to the physical plane represented by the spine . The plane that tugs at us to trust the lower left instead of the higher right ? Do you think ?

But whoa that's not the only animal that talks in this book.

There is a guy in the Bible named **Balaam** and he had a **donkey**. Balaam was riding the donkey and they both had an encounter with Gods angel. The donkey got spooked and Balaam hit the donkey with a stick.

Numbers 22:27. And when the ass saw the angel of the Lord, she fell down under Balaam: and Balaam's anger was kindled, and he smote the ass with a staff.

28. And the Lord opened the mouth of the ass, and she said unto Balaam, What have I done unto thee, that thou hast smitten me these three times?

29. And Balaam said unto the ass, Because thou hast mocked me: I would there were a sword in mine hand, for now would I kill thee.

30. And the ass said unto Balaam, Am not I thine ass, upon which thou hast ridden ever since I was thine unto this day? was I ever wont to do so unto thee? And he said, Nay.



So here we have in the Bible , one person having a talking conversation with a snake and another person having a talking conversation with a donkey.

Do you think maybe this may be conveying to us the stubborn nature of the lower physical plane which is frightened by the invisible angelic realm of the sub atomic? Do you think ?

There is something else that suddenly speaks to our Biblical heroes.

Exodus 3:3

3. And Moses said, I will now turn aside, and see this great sight, why the bush is not burnt.

2. And when the Lord saw that he turned aside to see, God called unto him out of the midst of the bush, and said, Moses, Moses. And he said, Here am I.



We have a woman having a conversation with a snake, a man having a discussion with a donkey and another man talking with a burning bush.

Do you think the **burning bush** represents the **Pineal Gland** which is approached at the **back side of the mountain (spine)** and when ignited via **meditation** brings forth directions from the **higher invisible realm?**

Do you think ?

This is beautiful and meaningful mythology that many people take literally, and by taking it literally have missed the most important directions from the one they refer to as God.

WE MUST BE PREPARED TO ADMIT THAT THESE STORIES ARE MYTH

Snakes cannot talk, donkeys cannot talk, and bushes cannot talk.

After talking to the bush,. Moses opens the Red Sea so that his followers can cross over but when the bad guys followers chase the good guys the Red Sea closes down on them. Sound like some mythology to you ?

In addition to this, Moses the hero of this story has a **walking stick. A cane.**

When he lays it down it turns into **snake.**

There is a beautiful explanation. When you lay down dependence on yourself represented by the spine (the snake) it turns into the winding serpent Kundalini.

You have another hero and his job is to take two of every kind of animal on a boat to escape a flood.

Two of every kind of animal on a boat.

You have a woman who is over 90 years of age, gets pregnant and has a child.

A man who is swallowed by a large fish and lives inside the stomach of the fish for 3 days and 3 nights.

You have a man who leads a group of people blowing horns around a town and on the 7th time around the walls fall down and they overrun the city.

You have a very strong man who loses his strength when his hair is cut.

A man sees things flying through the sky and they land and they have the faces of lions, men, ox's and eagles.

A bunch of bones in the desert start to move and dance around and then flesh covers the bones as they are dancing around in the desert.

You have 3 men tossed into an oven and the fire is heated up to a roar and when someone looks into the oven they are sitting around talking with another person.

You have a hand with no arm that floats into a room and begins writing on a wall.

And of course on top of all of this you have the virgin birth, the resurrection out of the grave.

The ascension. A man actually flying up into the sky.

A man being raised out of a grave who has been dead 4 days.

A man walking on the water.

An incident where a man who is to pay his taxes goes fishing and finds the money in the fish's mouth.

And of course, the ultimate mythology upon which our western culture is based.

God required a human sacrifice so he had his son born of a virgin and sent down to be crucified so the blood would flow and God could then forgive you and me. This being done the human who was sacrificed then rose from the dead and flew up into heaven. This we have chosen to be a literal fact.

Oh I almost forgot about the lady is turned into a pillar of salt.

Great for popcorn but literally?

And she was married to one of Gods chosen people who was saved out of the fires of Sodom and Gomorrah.

So this guy Lot celebrated his good fortune by taking his two daughters up to a mountain and having sex with them.

Gods chosen guy.

On and on and on with the wild stories finally ending with Revelation and the beast with 7 heads and ten horns.

THE GREEK MYTHS

And if we are going to declare that these Greek stories are literal then we also have to declare that Pegasus is a white horse that fly's through the sky and Medusa really did have snakes growing out of her hair.

And all of this stuff has become the basis for our western culture.

People flock to churches to read and hear more about this material.

Not from a mythological, what does it mean basis, but from the point that this is all literal and should be taken literally.

Would you not have to be reasonable here and come to the conclusion that no one has ever understood even one bit of the Bible.

What we have just highlighted is what people take literally and use as the **basis of their morality and their religion.**

One has to then ask, what good can their religion be if they take al of this stuff literally.

And if they are not going to take the talking donkey literally how can they take the crucifixion and resurrection literally ?

Please keep in mind that my reason for going through all of this is to suggest to you that if a book does not specify what is literal and what is not literal ,and has so many bizarre stories in it, then there is no choice given to the reader but to accept it as symbolic mythology.

CRUCIFIXION AND RESURRECTION

The **crucifixion and resurrection** are the basis of the Christian religion.

Yet ask yourself, if the Bible is so obviously a symbolic book, how can that crucifixion and resurrection be taken literally?

How can anything in such a book be taken literally?

Weird symbolic stuff taken literally even though the Bible itself provides ample hints and direct statements that to take its words literally is wrong.

THE BIBLE SAYS

DO NOT TAKE IT LITERALLY

Psalm 78:2. I will open my mouth in a parable: I will utter dark sayings of old:

Proverbs 1 :4 To understand a proverb, and the interpretation; the words of the wise, and their dark sayings.

Galatians 4 :24. Which things are an allegory: for these are the two covenants; the one from the mount Sinai, which gendereth to bondage, which is Agar.

2 Corinthians 3:7. Who also hath made us able ministers of the new testament; not of the letter, but of the spirit: for the letter killeth, but the spirit giveth life.

There is your answer from the Bible itself.

It cannot be taken literally and the proof is demonstrated by science which has looked and looked, and studied and studied, and found absolutely nothing that the Bible has said to be literally true.

Yet the very foundation of our social existence is based on the same book from a literal perspective.

Jesus born of a virgin, resurrected from a grave, flew off into the sky, walked on water, and all the rest. This we have to take literally in violation of the very scriptures it is found in.

Not only do we have to take it literally we are threatened with a great horror called hell if we don't.

WHY HAVE WE TAKEN THIS LITERALLY ?

For over 2000 years people have taken this literally and the world itself demonstrates that this has been a cruel hoax played upon masses of people to insure their control and their money.

If the Bible was literal it would not say that it speaks in dark sayings, it would not say that it is allegory, it would not say not to take it literally, but it does.

Yet so many take this literally because they carry on their religious traditions.

And Jesus comments on this as well.

JESUS COMMENTS

ON TRADITION

Matthew 15:3. But he answered and said unto them, Why do ye also transgress the commandment of God by your tradition?

Mark 7:9 And he said unto them, Full well ye reject the commandment of God, that ye may keep your own tradition.

I am not saying it is not true. **I am saying it is not literally true.**

So we have to ask ourselves. **If the Bible says that we should not take the words of scripture literally, why do we ? If the Bible says that we transgress the commandment of God by our tradition , why do we follow our tradition.?**

I am not here to tell you or anyone else what to believe. It makes no difference what anyone believes. If the people here believe that August is cold and February is hot, what they believe is not going to make it so.

STRANGE SUBJECTS



There really is some strange stuff, when you consider all of the things we were told to believe from childhood.

Now we find out that **the guy who produced the Bible was Gay ?**, now we have **proof of the Bible writers degrading women, ?, and the savior of Israel was a fortune teller.**

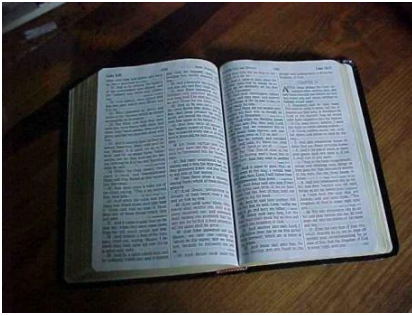
I thought religion was against such stuff. My my. This is some strange stuff. Take a look and see what you think. !

FORTUNE TELLER

Did you know that the 12 tribes of Israel were saved from extinction by a fortune teller ? It's true, Joseph (of the coat of many colors), was a diviner. He would put dye in a cup of water and read fortunes by the colors.

Cup, cup, what's up ?

BIBLE PRODUCER WAS GAY !



News Item: Southern Baptists boycott Disney for what they call "Gay friendly policies".

Hasn't anybody ever told these people that the Bible they use, the King James Version, was put together by **King James 1 who was a homosexual.?**

WHAT DO THE CHURCH PEOPLE SAY ?

It is the Southern Baptists who teach that the writing of the Bible was directly inspired by God.

If we follow that teaching then we would have to conclude that it was God who selected a person who was Gay to put together the most magnificent version of the Bible ever penned.

Do they disagree with God's choice ?.

And if indeed as they believe, God inspired the writing of the Bible, wouldn't you say that means that God must have had a "Gay friendly policy"?.

Two books that document that King James was gay.

The Wisest Fool in Christendom, by William McElwee, & King James, by Antonia Frazier

HOLY ROLLERS !

Did you know that Moses never allowed the High Priest to enter the Holy Place without the Urim and Thummin, so they could tell God's will.

The Urim and Thummin were dice

Snake Eyes.

JOSEPH'S COLOR COAT

Joseph like Jesus is a **symbol of the sun.**

Jesus born of the Virgin womb of Mary, Joseph born of the barren womb of Rachel . Both represent the birth of the Sun out of Virgo.

Jesus has 12 disciples, Joseph has 12 brothers and 1 sister. Simeon and Levi are twins and represent Gemini. The sister Dinah is Virgo.

The **12 represent the signs of the Zodiac** surrounding the sun ,and the **12 cranial nerves of the human brain.**

Both Joseph and Jesus are betrayed.

Joseph by his brothers, Jesus by his disciple.

This represents the Sun's prelude to crucifixion or death during the winter solstice.

Jesus rises from the tomb to sit at the right hand of the father.

Joseph rises from the pit to sit at the right hand of Pharoah.

This represents the culmination of the **Sun's rise to the summer solstice.**

In the Northern Hemisphere it appears to move to the Eastern sky or right side. It is called **celestial right ascension.**

Joseph's coat of many colors is the many colored spectrum of the Sun. The father gives his only Sun a coat of many colors.

BIBLICAL BIBLE BUILDER WAS SOLOMON, WHY ?

Inside of you, it is the **Solar Plexus** or **Sun area** that sends the energy upward through the spine to the Pineal gland to create the temple of consciousness. The **Solar Plexus or Sun energy** is the source.

SOLOMON BUILT THE TEMPLE OF THE BIBLE

SOL= SUN

OM= THE MOVEMENT OF SOLAR ENERGY THROUGH THE CHAKRAS

ON= THE ANCIENT CITY OF THE SUN NEAR MEMPHIS EGYPT

SOLOMON = THE SUN ENERGY WHICH CREATES THE HOLY TEMPLE

BIBLICAL DEGRADING OF WOMEN

Was there an attempt by a Bible writer to change scripture so as to portray women in a negative light ?. Would you like to see proof that there was ?

Old Testament Law: *Exodus 13:2 Sanctify unto me all the firstborn, whatsoever openeth the womb among the children of Israel, both of man and of beast: it is mine.*

Notice, all the first born whatsoever. Now let us look at the reference to this law in the New Testament.

You will immediately see the change that was made to degrade women. *Luke 2:23 (As it is written in the law of the Lord, **Every male that openeth the womb shall be called holy to the Lord;**)*

Every male. Somebody was messing with the book.

THY KINGDOM HAS TRULY COME

We are living in the new **age of Aquarius**. The ruling planet of Aquarius is **Uranus**.

In the Bible, Jesus makes the following statement. *Matthew 10:7 **And as ye go, preach, saying, The kingdom of heaven is at hand.***

The New Testament was written in Greek. The Greek word for heaven is **Ouranus, Uranus**. The prophecy has been fulfilled, the kingdom of Uranus is truly at hand.

OUT OF BODY EXPERIENCE

So many in religious circles are afraid of the "out of body experience". They look down upon it as something of the devil. But what do we see in the Bible ?

2 Corinthians 12:2 *"I know a man above 14 years ago (whether in the body or out of the body I cannot tell,) such a one caught up to the third heaven."*

Well it seems that Paul finally did realize that it was the out of body experience that caught him up to the third heaven.

In 2 Corinthians 5:8 he says *"we are confident and willing to be absent from the body and to be present with the Lord."*

Yes indeed, Paul realized that the catching up (rapture), into glory, occurs through the meditative process when one is taken to the third heaven. The **third state of consciousness known as Air**.

Keep that in mind. **Paul speaks of being taken to the third heaven. The third state of consciousness in Greek is called Air.**

It is the place of **separation from thought**. Jesus speaks in **Matthew 6:25** to 6:33 of **taking no thought**.

So let's put all of this together.

We meditate.

We take no thought.

We have an out of body experience and rise to the third heaven or third stage of consciousness called Air.

We then clearly understand the Biblical statement made in

1 Thessalonians 4:17, "***Then we which are alive and remain shall be caught up together with them in the clouds (clouds is unseen spirit), to meet the lord in the AIR.***

Whenever you want to meet the Lord in the air, simply close your eyes, rise above the thoughts of the mind and there you will find.....

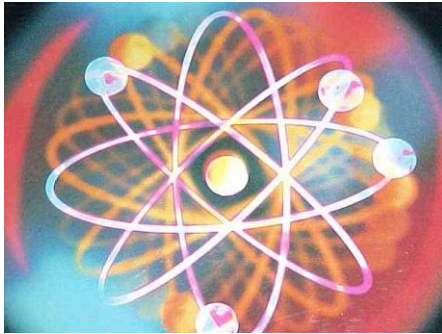
WHY WAS PAULS NAME CHANGED FROM SAUL TO PAUL ?

Paul is the Biblical spokesperson. **P** is from the Hebrew letter **PE** which means "**to speak**". **S** is the **21st letter of the Hebrew alphabet** and means "**to fall short of completeness**".

The reason S means to fall short is because it is the 21st letter in the Jewish alphabet which has 22 letters.

Thus Saul falls short , but Paul becomes the preacher or the voice after the conversion.

ATOMIC ENERGY



IN THE BIBLE

ATOM & EVE

Consider the story.

God takes a rib from Adam and makes Eve. Of course that's silly.

But, if we take an electron from Atom we cause a new action of creation.

Is the Bible saying that all life began with the splitting of the Atom/Adam.?.

The scientific process is called **Ionic Bonding**.

Atoms that have gained or lost electrons are called **ions**. Because each **electron has a negative charge**, the **gain of electrons creates a negative ion** and the **loss of electrons creates a positive ion**.

SCOGOSTOLOGY, SGSG COMMENTS

(This is because the number of electrons is equal to the number of protons in the nucleus of the atom.

But electrons are negatively charged while protons are positively charged.

Therefore if an atom gains an electron, the number of negative electrons will outnumber the number of protons and the atom becomes negatively charged.

But if an atom loses an electron, then the number of positively charged protons will outnumber the number of negatively electrons and the atom becomes positively charged.

Therefore if an atom gains an electron, it becomes negatively charged but if it loses, it becomes positively charged.

The solar system is an atom and the planets are electrons.

When our solar system gains any planet from outside it becomes negatively charged but when it loses a planet, it becomes positively charged solar system.

The planets are electrons.

Every electron has an opposite counterpart, the POSITRON. Therefore earth has a counterpart a POSITRON EARTH. It is the negative Earth. Is this the "INNER EARTH"?

If Earth is an Electron, it is negatively charged. Therefore POSITRON EARTH must be negatively charged.

Therefore, cosmic energy must be flowing from POSITRON EARTH to our negatively charged Earth.)

The attraction between negative and positive ions results in strong bonds called ionic bonds that hold the ions together.

To form sodium chloride an electron from a sodium atom is transferred to a chlorine atom. Thus something new is formed. An electron from an Adam/Atom is transferred to an Eve/Atom and what do you know. Something new is formed.

ADAM AND EVE

Let's look at that again

God took a rib from Adam and made Eve.

Since we know that women are not made out of spare ribs, we realize that what is being said is that **all life came from the splitting of the Atom/Adam.**

Logical ?

A **neutron (God) impacts the nucleus of an Atom /Adam** and **fission occurs** and now we have **Atom and Eve.**! Or are women made of spare ribs?

NEW LIFE TRANSFORMATION

When we discuss life after death, it is very hard for the average person to conceive that it could be possible for a human being to be transformed into another life form and continue on. There is no proof that this is possible.

Oh yes there is !

An Atom of Uranium becomes an Atom of Thorium by emitting an Alpha Particle.

Don't worry about what Uranium is or what Thorium is.

Consider that when **Uranium emits or sends out something from itself it immediately changes into a whole new form.**

So if **it is possible for a certain chemical form to transform itself into another chemical form**, why is it not possible for us to **emit light via the Pineal Gland at the time of death, and instantly transform into a new life form ?**

We have shown that scientifically it happens within the Atom, and **we are totally Atom.** Thus **transformation to a new life form is not only possible, it is a scientific fact in the chemical world ,now to be rationalized as a distinct possibility in the life world.**

CHAPTER-3

STORY OF ADAM AND EVE IS ABOUT SPLITTING AN ATOM

ATOM & EVE

Consider the story. God takes a rib from Adam and makes Eve. Of course that's silly.

SCOGOSTOLOGY, SGSG COMMENTS:

THAT WAS GENETIC ENGINEERING DONE BY THE ANUNNAKIS AND NO, IT IS NOT SILLY BUT POSSIBLE!

But, if we take an electron from Atom we cause a new action of creation.

Is the Bible saying that all life began with the splitting of the Atom/Adam.?

The scientific process is called **Ionic Bonding**.

Atoms that have gained or lost electrons are called ions.

SCOGOSTOLOGY, SGSG COMMENTS:

EACH ATOM HAS A NEUTRAL CHARGE BECAUSE THE NUMBER OF POSITIVE PROTONS ARE EQUAL TO THE NUMBER OF NEGATIVE ELECTRONS.

THEREFORE IF AN ATOM LOSES ONE ELECTRON, IT WILL HAVE MORE POSITIVE PROTONS THAT MAKES IT POSITIVELY CHARGED. BUT IF IT GAINS AN ELECTRON, THEN THE NUMBER OF NEGATIVE ELECTRON WILL OUTNUMBER THE POSITIVE PROTON AND MAKING THE ATOM NEGATIVELY CHARGED

Because each electron has a negative charge, the gain of electrons creates a negative ion and the loss of electrons creates a positive ion.

The attraction between negative and positive ions results in strong bonds called ionic bonds that hold the ions together.

To form sodium chloride an electron from a sodium atom is transferred to a chlorine atom. Thus something new is formed. An electron from an Adam/Atom is transferred to an Eve/Atom and what do you know. Something new is formed.

ADAM AND EVE

Let's look at that again

God took a rib from Adam and made Eve.

Since we know that women are not made out of spare ribs, we realize that what is being said is that all life came from the splitting of the Atom/Adam.

Logical ?

SCOGOSTOLOGY, SGSG COMMENTS: `

HOW IS GOD A NEUTRON??

THERE ARE VARIOUS LEVELS OF GOD.

(1) AT HUMAN LEVEL, GOD IS THE SOLAR SYSTEM.

(2) BUT AT GALACTIC LEVEL, THE SOLAR SYSTEM IS AN ATOM. THEREFORE, GOD AS A SOLAR SYSTEM IS AN ATOM, TOO!

(3) IN THE SAME WAY, IN THE SUBATOMIC WORLD, GOD IS A NEUTRON, ELECTRON, PROTON.

(4) IN WORLD OF NATURE OR LIFE, GOD IS A PLANET.

(5) IN BIOLOGICAL WORLD OF ORGANS OF THE BODY, MOLECULES, TISSUES, NERVOUS SYSTEM AND OTHERS, CELLS, GOD IS A HUMAN BEING.

(6) WHILE IN THE WORLD OF STARS, GOD IS A GALAXY.

(7) IN THE WORLD OF SOLAR SYSTEMS, GOD IS A CONSTELLATION OF STARS

(8) IN THE WORLD OF CONSTELLATIONS OF STARS, GOD IS A UNIVERSE

A neutron (God) impacts the nucleus of an Atom /Adam and fission occurs and now we have Atom and Eve.! Or are women made of spare ribs?

NEW LIFE TRANSFORMATION

When we discuss life after death, **it is very hard for the average person to conceive that it could be possible for a human being to be transformed into another life form and continue on.** There is no proof that this is possible. Oh yes there is !

An Atom of Uranium becomes an Atom of Thorium by emitting an Alpha Particle.

Don't worry about what Uranium is or what Thorium is.

Consider that when Uranium emits or sends out something from itself it immediately changes into a whole new form.

So if it is possible for a certain chemical form to transform itself into another chemical form, why is it not possible for us to emit light via the

Pineal Gland at the time of death, and instantly transform into a new life form ?

We have shown that scientifically it happens within the Atom, and we are totally Atom.

Thus transformation to a new life form is not only possible, it is a scientific fact in the chemical world ,now to be rationalized as a distinct possibility in the life world.

CHAPTER-4

PROOF AND DOCUMENTATION

I have said that it is **light from above, specifically from Eta Carina that is changing human minds**, that is **correcting mutant DNA**. **Light also from Supernova 1987a coming upon the earth to bring a whole new world** to replace this one of violence and mutant DNA.

I have said that it is possible for you to enter within yourself and by collapsing the wave cause the light from above to embrace the light within you.

Words ,yes. But now is there proof available for all of us to clearly see concerning these things?

I feel that this page will provide you with proof to stimulate your journey into the realm of healing light.

The proof comes from scientists working with light and computers at NASA and their most recent news release you will find here.

GOD IS LIGHT

It makes absolutely no sense to talk about changing the human state of consciousness to effect healing and correction unless we can prove that such change is possible through light.

First the Biblical statement that God is not a man.

God is light.

Meaning that in dealing with the question of church worship you must place into your mind the concept of worshipping something that is not human. Not a human being.

Worshipping some kind of thing.

A thing ,not as we consider a non entity.

Thing ,as one might approach an extra terrestrial.

Another worldly type of entity that is not human.

And this non human entity dwells in the region of light. Ultra violet, infra red. Invisible light is where this entity we call God dwells. ????

We have tried to attach all of the fatherly, and family, and loving stuff that we as humans feel without ever giving a bit of attention to the fact that this is **a non human light being. A supreme non human light being.????**

Here is the Biblical scriptures that state quite clearly what "God" is.

Numbers23:19 God is not a man

1 John1:5 This then is the message which we have heard of him, and declare unto you, that God is light

So our direction is towards an intelligence that is not human, that dwells in the realm of light, and that focuses itself in the cosmos.

COMPARING A COMPUTER AND A HUMAN BRAIN

We then try to bring comparisons between computers and the human brain. Of course the brain is much more sophisticated than any computer but there are comparisons to be made.

Both have logic circuits called gates and both have memory systems connected to the word RAM.

As we all know the memory part of a computer is called RAM.

In the human brain the **memory part is called hippocampus**. In the hippocampus is an organ called **Ammons Horn**. You can find this in Stedmans medical dictionary.

Ammon is an Egyptian deity whose symbol is the Ram.

Thus you have memory in a computer which is Ram and memory in the human brain which is Ram.

So physical computers and human brains have some similar components and reaching an understanding of that fact brought us to NASA's latest finding.

CAN LIGHT ACTUALLY CHANGE LOGIC CIRCUITS ?

A release dated April 28 2000 from NASA is titled

NASA Science News

Now, Just A Blinkin' Picosecond!

For those of you who like to see for yourself, this release was originally found at http://science.nasa.gov/headlines/y2000/ast28apr_1m.htm

WHAT I SUGGEST YOU DO, IS PRINT OUT THE NASA RELEASE.

THEN HIT YOUR BACK BUTTON TO RETURN HERE.

PLACE THE NASA RELEASE NEXT TO YOU AS WE REVIEW IT POINT BY POINT.

IN THIS WAY THE PROOF SHOULD BE TOTALLY DOCUMENTED FOR YOU.

I WILL REFER TO PAGE AND PARAGRAPH THROUGHOUT THIS SESSION.

Just briefly let us cover the main points that NASA has discovered that support the theory that it is light that adjusts logic circuits both in computers and in us.

The main points of the article are as follows.

Page 1, Top: *NASA scientists are working to solve the need for computer speed using light itself to accelerate calculations and increase data bandwidth.*

Page 1 Paragraph 1: We talked earlier in comparing computers and the human brain about the fact that both have gates for logic circuits. In this part of the NASA release it is made clear that the **light energy is to be used for switches and gates in chips.**

These are logic circuits in computers and in brains.

Page 1 Paragraph 2 . Here is a quote from Dr. Donald Frazier of NASA's Marshall Space Flight Center. **"We have had to find a faster medium for the signals and the answer seems to be light itself."**

This compliments our theory that light from Supernova and Eta Carina will cause the change in human consciousness via DNA. This is proof coming from NASA that light has the ability to change logic circuits in computers.

SCIENTIFICALLY, MEDITATION ACTUALLY LINKS US TO THE UNIVERSE ?

Page 1 Paragraph 3: Next we find references to **photons**. **In a billionth of a second, one nanosecond, photons of light travel just a bit less than a foot .**

Photons are angles of light , what you learned in religion to be angels.

Angels being messengers and photons being messenger particles.

Albert Einstein discovered that when light came near a celestial body such as a planet it would actually bend and enter on an angle.

An angle of light.

These photons within the body are known as **Gauge Bosons** and they **deliver messages cell to cell**. **So Photons are angles of light which are messenger particles.**

In religion we understood them as Angels of light which are messengers of God.

NOW HERE IS WHERE WE PROVE MEDITATION !

Page 1 Paragraph 3 of the NASA article states *"Entirely optical computers are still some time in the future," says Dr. Frazier, "but electro-optical hybrids have been possible since 1978, when it was learned that photons can respond to electrons.*

This is very important because it is saying that angles of light can respond to the energy in atoms.

So inside of us we stimulate the electron of the Pineal by meditation ,and here is proof that angles of light from above, messengers from above, respond to that stimulation.

If Photons are angelic messengers and they respond to electrons, we now have proof that when we stimulate electrons in the brain via the Pineal Gland, we bring forth a response from angles of light which are Photons, or more appropriately angels of light which are messengers.

WILL THIS LIGHT WORK IN HUMANS

AS IT DOES IN COMPUTERS ?

If indeed light can impact on the logic circuits of computers, that in no way suggests that it can also impact on the human brain. Where is there a connection between a plastic pile of computer parts and the human brain.

Well in this NASA article a very important statement is made.

Page 1 Paragraph 4 ,***We are focusing on thin films made of organic molecules, which are more light sensitive than inorganics. Organics can perform functions such as switching, signal processing and frequency doubling using less power than inorganics.***

Now notice that reference to making the film for the sensitivity to light ,from organic molecules.

Look what is being said here.

NASA has found that in order for light to properly work the logic circuits in a computer, **there is a need to use living tissue as the conductor.**

Organic material. Not silicone, but material that comes from a body just like yours.

Let us look at a dictionary definition of the word organic

or·gan·ic (ôr-g²n¹k) adj. Abbr. org. 1. Of, relating to, or affecting organs or an organ of the body: an organic disease. 2. Of, relating to, or derived from living organisms: **organic matter.**

So NASA has determined that in order to produce a response to the light for changing the gates in computers it is necessary to use a

thin film from bodily material. Something derived from a living organism. BIO-COMPUTERS?

Here we have proof that the organs in your body are sensitive to conducting the photons or messenger particles of light from above.

DO MEDICAL JOURNALS AGREE WITH SCIENCE CONCERNING LIGHT AND LOGIC

It becomes very interesting when we look in Stedmans medical dictionary , and look at the word gate.

As we know in a computer **a gate is a logic circuit.**

Information comes forth by opening or closing a gate.

Stedmans medical dictionary defines the word gate as follows.

Gate: To close an Ion channel (in the brain) by electrical membrane potential

An **Ion** channel is a channel or area containing Atoms that have lost or gained electrons. But the word that is interesting here is the word **membrane**. Let us look at Stedmans medical dictionary and define the word membrane.

Membrane :A thin layer of pliable tissue.

If we look again at their report, NASA tells us that in order to change the logic circuits of computers with light they are using thin films of bodily tissue.

We are focusing on thin films made of organic molecules, which are more light sensitive than inorganics. Organics can perform functions such as switching, signal processing and frequency doubling using less power than inorganics.

Certainly this proves that in order for light from Eta Carina to change logic circuits which would obviously change consciousness,

it will occur via membranes or thin tissues inside of our body which will act as the conductors.

This is now proven.

CAN LIGHT ACTUALLY ACT AS A LOGIC CIRCUIT?

Consider that we have ancient texts which tell us that God is light.

We have been spending our lives trying to figure out how God can change us, how God can heal us, how we can communicate with God.

We'll change your thinking a wee bit and consider God as light.

Now we are about to prove through NASA that light can actually act as a logic circuit . When you see that, then think of the Biblical statement that quotes God as saying, *come let us reason together.*

There are three items that are interesting as we study this phase of the NASA release.

OPTICAL OR PHOTON OR QUANTUM COMPUTER

Page 2 Paragraph 1 the NASA report says *With a reference to using light with computers a calculation that might take a conventional computer more than 11 years to complete could be performed by an optical computer (light) in a single hour.*

Can you imagine such a thing. A standard computer takes 11 years to complete a project that a light computer can complete in one hour.!

Again back to the NASA report

Page 2 Paragraph 4 *We have also developed and tested **nanosecond optical switches which can act as computer logic gates.*** So there is scientific proof that the logic areas of a computer, and **this would certainly apply to the brain ,can be run and changed by light which would have to involve the light from Eta Carina etc.**

Here is a question that we who understand the science of God will read with great joy.

Photons are angles of light which are messenger particles.

In religious circles we call them **Angels of Light, messengers of God.**

Look what NASA says about them here.

Page 2 Paragraph 5 **Photonics development is booming worldwide.** That reference is to photons or angles of light or angels which are now finding their way into the affairs of humans, worldwide. In other words the involvement of angels in the affairs of humans is booming world wide.

CAN WE CONNECT ETA CARINA TO ALL OF THIS ?

The information contained in this report proves that light involves itself with the gates or switching mechanisms in the brain and uses living tissue which would take us to a connection between light (God) and the human brain and mind.

We have suggested that the light that is actually doing the work now is coming from the strange star Eta Carina.

Does the NASA report give us any room to substantiate this ?

On Page 3 Paragraph 1 the NASA report states the following, *Almost all current all optical (light) components require a high level of laser power to function as required.*

This is extremely interesting because again it takes us directly to Eta Carina.

From Eta Carina is an energy pouring out at a million and a half miles per hour that is an invisible laser never encountered in science before.

We have to go to the **ASTRONOMY PICTURE OF THE DAY**

<http://antwarp.gsfc.nasa.gov/apod/ap971129.html>

This is a NASA artists drawing of the Lasers in Eta Carina. The last line in the text is most enlightening.

This natural ultraviolet laser is the first of its kind to be discovered.

If NASA is looking for a high level of laser power to change logic circuits, you will obviously not find it more high level then Eta Carina.



CAN WE PROVE LIGHT FROM SPACE CONNECTS WITH LIFE ON EARTH

We find in our study of this NASA release a most important statement.

We have been saying over and over that it is light from above which will change the logic circuits of the human brain.

That is the the light from Eta Carina that will change DNA and will cause a totally new human paradigm in line with light beings from above.

Look at this statement from the NASA release.

Page 4 Paragraph 4 ,According to Dr Frazier. this all optical (light) computer component and thin films developed by NASA are essential to the current world wide work in electro-optical (light) computers,

NOW PAY ATTENTION TO THIS PART, *and will help to make possible the astounding organic optical computers that will be the standard of future*

terrestrial and space information operating and communication systems.

Consider that.

Organic (bodily tissues) Optical (light) Computers.

The computer of the human brain is an organic computer and here NASA confirms that it is light that will be the standard for future terrestrial and space information.

Two words **terrestrial** and **space**.

Three more words, **Organic, Optical, Computers.**

You on earth, Eta Carina in space.

Your **body** , **light** ,and **conscious** change.

Lets define that word optical just to be sure.

op·ti·cal (1/4p"t¹-k...l) adj. Abbr. opt. 1. Of or relating to sight; visual: an optical defect. 2. Designed to assist sight: optical instruments. 3. Of or relating to optics. 4. Relating to or using visible light: optical astronomy. 5. Using light-sensitive devices. --op"ti·cal·ly adv.

Using light sensitive devices.

Earth, Body, Space, Light, Computer (Logic) = Eta Carina

We are talking here about **logic circuits**.

Gates.

And how does the dictionary define that word logic.

log·ic (l1/4j"1k) n. Abbr. log. 1. The study of the principles of reasoning, especially of the structure of propositions as distinguished from their content and of method and validity in deductive reasoning. 2.a. A system of reasoning: Aristotle's logic. b. A mode of reasoning:

The principles of reasoning. A mode of reasoning.

Isaiah 1:18 Come now, and let us reason together, saith the LORD:

But now we know how and we have proved it !

We sit here in meditation to bring our light into a harmony with the cosmic light.

To come together so that the logic circuits of the higher light may impact with the logic circuits of our brains.

NASA has told us that our electrons indeed interact with photons or messenger particles. To change the logic circuits. To impact on our reasoning by light from above.

And what does the very scripture admonish us to do.

Isaiah 1:18 Come now, and let us reason together, says the LORD:

IF EXTRA TERRESTRIALS ARE LIGHT BEINGS CAN WE PROVE CONTACT NOW ?

So we have seen the admonition from the text supposed to be God saying let us reason together.

Reason is logic.

God is not a man the same Bible says, God is light. So how do you reason with light. How can you become logical if you will, with light?

The report from NASA is very clear.

Electrons are attracted to Photons.

Light to light. Light to the computer. Light to the brain. Light to the logic circuits.

God to you.

Eta Carina carrying the light of God and the DNA of God to you.

The report from NASA becomes more specific

*Page 3 Paragraph 7 , **Logic circuits are the building blocks of any digital system. An optical (light) logic gate is a switch that controls***

one light beam with another. It is on when the device transmits light and off when it blocks the light.

Can we take a little license with those words and consider the switch that controls one light being with another. And when you are in meditation are you on ,transmitting light and receiving light. Does it now all make sense.?

So here we have a connection between the Bible calling God light, and NASA saying that light or God can change intelligence, consciousness, logic, and NASA telling us of amazing light never encountered before coming from Eta Carina and Supernova 1987a.

No longer do we try to think as to whether light can change consciousness via the computer brain, we now have proof that it can.

We also have the scriptures telling us that God whom we have been praying to with English words is actually a light being dwelling in a totally different realm and one who only responds or can respond when one communicates via light.

Light to light. Electron to photon.

PROOF SUMMARY

There are some interesting scriptures that speak of making contact with this other worldly light being.

Jeremiah7:2 Stand in the **gate of the LORD's house, and proclaim there this word, and say, Hear the word of the LORD, all ye of Judah, that enter in at these gates to worship the LORD.**

Stand in the **gates**, and now we know what the gates are don't we ?

The word **worship** here is an old English word that has taken the form of a ritual of an emotional kind, but in essence it is actually speaking of **making contact.**

In this scripture it is interesting that it speaks of standing in the gate of the Lords House.

Well we know that God dwells not in temples made with hands.

The **Lords** house is actually the **mind or brain** and here we have a specific reference to the **Gates of the Brain or where NASA has told us that contact from light is made with us.**

And if this is true here is specific instructions to meditate.

Enter in at these gates to worship or contact the Lord.

And keep in mind.

The Bible says there are 12 gates to the city.

The human brain has **12 cranial nerves.**

The true 12 gates of the heavenly city.

But for the most part, we do not follow the instructions of the supreme light being.

We sing songs and we study words and we follow the prayer books and we even read prayers that other people write.

And what does the scripture say of these efforts.

Mark7:7 Howbeit in vain do they worship me, teaching for doctrines the commandments of men.

In vain do they worship.

Teaching commandments of men.

You see . God is not a man.

God is light so another kind of activity must take place for contact to be made.

But now Eta Carina is sending out lasers. Supernova 1987a is about to send its light to the earth. Amazing things are about to happen.

And we see the scriptures .

And we know that this is done when electron joins photon.

Light to light.

We know that because it operates within the logic circuits or gates where both NASA and the Bible tell us that reason can be found.

That is truth and that is consciousness.

There should be ample proof for you now to enter within the gates of your city. Collapse the wave to a particle by doing the watching meditation. Stimulating the electrons in your pineal gland so that it may attract the Photons or angels of light bringing messages of a new life, a new healing, a new world, a new you.

DO SUPERNOVA EFFECT LIVING THINGS ON EARTH?

We have talked much about Supernova 1987a. The impending explosion is supposed to touch the earth with its light. But do Supernovas effect life on earth in any way.

Can we prove that they do.

This is from the Knight Tribune News Service. I am sorry I do not have the date but it was around December of 1999. I call your attention especially to paragraph 9 in the news release below.

Exploding stars supplied Earths atmosphere

Telescope reveals 'fountain of life'

Knight-Tribune News Service

ATLANTA -- A new space telescope has revealed the **inner workings of a stellar factory that produces enormous quantities of oxygen.-- what one astronomer called "the real fountain of life."**

Scientists think most of the oxygen we breathe was generated initially by a relatively small number of massive exploding stars known as "supernovae."

Along with other elements -- the raw materials of. new stars and planets -- this precious gas eventually spread throughout the universe, including our own solar system.

"Such massive stars create lots of oxygen in their nuclear furnaces," Massachusetts Institute of Technology astronomer Claude Canizares said yesterday at the annual meeting of the American Astronomical Society.

"It was explosions of such supernovae that permitted life on Earth."

Once life evolved on this planet, oxygen generation by bacteria and plants became self-sustaining.

Thus, humans today are not dependent upon supernovae for oxygen, although such explosions continue to spread it through the cosmos.

The ring-shaped remnants of one such supernova -- labeled E0102-72 -- were studied on two occasions., last fall by NASA's powerful new Chandra X-ray Observatory "

When it blew up, the giant star, 15 to 25 times more massive than our sun, was 200,000 light-years from Earth in the Small Magellanic Cloud, one of the galaxies closest to our own Milky Way.

(A light-year is about 6 trillion miles).

The brilliant light from the starburst reached Earth about 1,000 years ago, and could have been visible to the naked eyes of people in Australia or South America, Canizares said.

Chandra, launched in July, carries an instrument called a high-energy spectrometer that spreads out X-rays, much as a prism breaks up a beam of light, into a rainbow of different wavelengths. It recognizes each element, such as carbon, oxygen or iron, by its unique wavelength.

The Chandra images showed that about half the gas expelled by the exploding star was oxygen -- an unexpectedly high amount. Elements such as iron and magnesium also were manufactured, but in lesser amounts.

The oxygen from this supernova alone would weigh as much as 10 of our suns, and would be enough to supply 1,000 solar systems like our own, Canizares said.

The gas formed inside the star, where nuclear fusion of primordial hydrogen gradually built up heavier elements, such as carbon, nitrogen, oxygen, sulfur and iron.

"Understanding supernovae helps us to learn about the processes that formed chemical elements like those which are found on Earth and are necessary for life," said Kathy Flanagan, another MIT astronomer. "We have just seen a star rip its belly open and show us what's inside."

Canizares said after the oxygen was "baked in the oven" he added," it was made available to those of us who like to take a breath."

The manufacture of oxygen and other elements in stars continues to this day. An enormous supernova exploded in 1987 and more are expected every 2 to 100 years. The last in our own galaxy was in 1602.

However, a huge southern star called Eta Carina 9,000 light years away in the Milky Way may have already blown up during the time it takes its light to reach Earth, according to Stephen Maran, an astronomer at NASA's Goddard Space Flight Center in Greenbelt, Md.

So there is scientific proof that Supernova do effect the living things on earth with life giving elements, and without them life could not exist on this planet.

SO LET US KEEP OUR EYE ON SUPERNOVA 1987A !!

IS THERE DNA COMING FROM ETA CARINA ?

This is from NOAO Astronomy Picture of the Day

In the text below, pay attention to the 3rd sentence and the final sentence.

Astronomy Picture of the Day

January 12 1998



Discover the cosmos! Each day a different image or photograph of our fascinating universe is featured, along with a brief explanation written by a professional astronomer.

The Keyhole Nebula

Explanation: The dark dusty Keyhole Nebula, gets its name from its unusual shape. Officially designated NGC 3324, the Keyhole Nebula is a smaller region superposed on the larger Eta Carina Nebula.

These nebulae were created by the dying star Eta Carina, which is prone to violent outbursts during its final centuries.

Noted and discussed as early as 1840 when a spectacular explosion became visible, the Eta Carina system now appears to be undergoing an unusual period of change.

An emission nebula that contains much dust, the Keyhole Nebula is roughly 9,000 light years distant. This photogenic nebula can be seen in the south with even a small telescope.

The Keyhole Nebula was recently discovered to contain highly structured clouds of molecular gas.

What is important here is for you to read the last sentence of the text above. It says.

The Keyhole Nebula was recently discovered to contain highly structured clouds of molecular gas. Molecular is DNA. (See Below).

The second thing to take note of is the third sentence which says, "These Nebulae were created by the dying star Eta Carina.

Eta Carina created a nebula that contains highly structured clouds of molecular gas. Which means DNA created for a specific purpose.

Let's go to the dictionary and look up molecular.

mo-lec-u-lar (m...-luk"y...-1...r) adj. 1. Abbr. mol. Of, relating to, or consisting of molecules. 2. Of or relating to simple or basic structure or form. -mo,lec"u-lar"x-ty ('l2r"1-t n. --mo.lec"u.lar:ly adv.

Notice the definition of molecular as belonging to basic structures, which would be DNA.

Let's go on with the definition

molecular biology n. The branch of biology that deals, with the formation, structure, and activity of **macromolecules essential to life, such as nucleic acids and proteins**, and especially with their role in cell replication and the transmission of genetic information. --molecular biologist n.

So here we see molecular biology dealing with macromolecules essential to life such as nucleic acids and it specifically says concerning their role in cell replication and transmission of genetic information. And remember we were shown above that Eta Carina contains highly structured molecular gas.

The definition referred to nucleic acids. Lets look that up in the dictionary before we end here.

nu-cle-ic acid (m-kl¶"-% -kP"-, ny~-) n. Any of a group of complex compounds found in all living cells and viruses, composed of purine: pyrimidines, carbohydrates, and phosphoric acid. Nucleic acids in the form of DNA and RNA control cellular function and heredity.

DNA and RNA to control heredity.

Coming from where. As you saw with your own eyes, Eta Carina.

**HAS ALIEN ENERGY FROM ANOTHER
WORLD ACTUALLY BEEN SEEN BY
SCIENCE ?**

BILLS COMMENTS IN BLUE THE NEW YORK TIMES WEEK IN REVIEW

Sunday March 5 2000 Section 4

DARK MATTERS AFLOAT IN A COSMIC HALL OF MIRRORS

By: George Johnson

Attached Picture of NGC 1999 a nebula in the constellation Orion

Reaching beyond earth, air, fire and water, Aristotle insisted that the heavenly spheres-the realm of the stars and gods-must be composed of something less mundane.

This ethereal **fifth essence, or quintessence** was the very substance, medieval theologians went on to propose, of which the **angels themselves were made.**

The whole point of modern astronomy is to banish such mystical notions, proving that everything above consists of no-nonsense matter, that we live in a material world.

But as was clear from Dark Matter 2000, a conference held late last month in Marina del Rey, Calif, the quest is only progressing because of **science's willingness to stretch the very meaning of the word "matter".**

This once simple stuff is coming to seem as **ethereal as anyone could have imagined.**

The word **ethereal** as defined in the dictionary means, Of the **celestial spheres;** heavenly. **Not of this world; spiritual.** So that is a significant statement by the scientists that this discovery does involve something from another world.

Despite hopes to the contrary, it now appears more certain than ever that most of the universe is made from some kind of unworldly "dark matter" that can pass right through ordinary matter, leaving barely a trace.

Scientists are also coming to believe that empty space is pervaded by an equally mysterious "dark energy". a kind of anti-gravitational umph that is accelerating the cosmic expansion, the explosion set off by the big bang.

With a sense of irony, some physicists are calling this hypothetical new force **quintessence**- a reminder that Aristotle wasn't so far off in believing that the heavens are more alien and wondrous than meets the earthly eye.

Here is an amazing fact. If you look up the word quintessence in the dictionary , you will find a connection to the word **Pentecost**, and here we are talking about something from another world. Coincidence ?

"The actual universe is far more interesting than the universe of science fiction", said Dr. Lawrence M. Krauss, chairman of the physics department at Case Western Reserve University in Cleveland.

"Nature comes up with possibilities that no science fiction writer would dare suggest". With a foot in both worlds, Dr. Krauss is the author of "The Physics of Star Trek" and "Quintessence", a newly updated book about dark matter and dark energy.

Dark Matter was concocted to get around a disturbing fact: galaxies spin so fast that they should have twirled apart eons ago.

Count the stars in the Milky Way and add up their heft.

The inescapable conclusion is that there isn't nearly enough gravity to hold the whole conglomeration together. Astronomers originally hoped that something ordinary like dim, burnt-out stars hiding in the galactic outskirts could account for the missing gravity.

But attempts to find these machos, for "massive compact halo objects", have yet to pay off.

Deepening the mystery, cosmologists have concluded that the universe probably couldn't have evolved the way it has unless most of the dark matter is not just dark but invisible-made from exotic stuff that neither emits nor reflects light.

In the Bible the Book of Amos says, the day of the Lord is darkness and not light, even very dark with no brightness in it.

What is this barely existing substance ?

Aristotle needed a hypothetical essence with just the right properties to form the luminous heavenly spheres.

The theorists needed to come up with particles that were massive enough to balance the scales of nature and yet interacted only very weakly with ordinary matter. Otherwise it would be hard to explain why the stuff hadn't already been found.

Tailor - made for this purpose is the "weakly interacting massive particle" or Wimp-the paradoxically powerful rival to the Macho.

Wimp is weak or meek.

To separate itself from theology, science must find evidence that it's creations are real.

At the recent conference in Marina Del Rey-the full title was Fourth International Symposium on **Sources and Detection of Dark Matter in the Universe**-astronomers from the University of Rome defended a dramatic claim they had posted on the internet earlier in the month: that **they had detected a wind of Wimps blowing through the earth as it moves across the sky.**

Is this what the Bible means when it says **the meek shall inherit the earth.** And since the word quintessence connects this to Pentecost , is this what the Bible means when it says, **the spirit descends to earth as a rushing mighty wind.?**

Detecting a particle that was designed to be almost undetectable is obviously quite a feat.

Other researchers immediately disputed the claim, and a California team that has been diligently seeking Wimps declared that it had found none at all.

And so the question of what accounts for the dark matter remains appropriately up in the air.

Experimenters are also looking for other candidates, like the **axion** , a lightweight, weakly interacting particle (ghostlier than the famously ghostly neutrino) that was originally devised for an entirely different purpose:

Unless there were **axions**, physicists realized, an important theory in particle physics would contain a glaring mathematical inconsistency.

Named after a popular laundry detergent, the axion would blot out the stain.

Even farther out into the speculative realm is a very heavy version of the Wimp called the **Wimpzilla**.

And farthest out of all is the so-called mirror matter. While Wimps would react very reluctantly with ordinary matter, the mirror matter would be even more aloof, apparent only through its gravitational pull.

Interesting here because as they call the essence **mirror matter**, they locate it in Orion in NGC 1999 which is the reflection nebula. **And in the Bible it says, we now look through a glass darkly but then face to face.**

Some physicists speculate that the mirror matter is just regular matter trapped in another dimension.

While its light is stuck inside what amounts to a parallel universe, its gravity comes shining through, bedeviling the astronomer's calculations.

This nether realm might also be home to the dark energy-the quintessence needed to give a boost to the cosmic expansion, explaining why its speeding up instead of slowing down.

Most scientists would rather find answers to the cosmic mysteries without leaving their own universe. But if this is not possible, there may be some consolation. **Our shining stars would look like dark matter to observers in the mirror world.**

If some kind of cosmic justice prevails, astronomers on both side of the looking glass are sharing the same deep sense of confusion.

CHAPTER-5

THE NATURE OF GOD

GOD IS NOT HUMAN

Our last message spoke of the possibility of the entity we call God being involved in some way in the events that we are experiencing now that was highlighted by the attack on the World Trade Center.

If indeed God is involved , then it would seem to be in our interests to determine just what God is and how one may be flowing with the energy of change that may very well have the stamp of God upon it.

The Bible shows us a very serious error provided to us by religion in trying to teach us that **God is a human being, A father type of human being.**

The scripture presents God in a totally different aspect. One that we must begin to understand if we are to rise above the insanity of the earth tribes.

Numbers 23:19 God is not a man

1 John 1:5 God is light.

Well if God is not a man, not a human being. Then what is important to that entity is totally beyond what is important to you and me in our bodily state.

God is light.

How do you pray to light?

If God is light and you are praying, would it not be more reasonable if you approached God not from a human standpoint but from a light standpoint?

If you are trying to make contact with this entity wouldn't you have to do it on the basis of making contact with light as opposed to making contact with a human person?

IS RELIGION THE PROBLEM?

What religion has ever taught the way to make contact with light

Some have in their instructions of meditation and the third eye.

But those are considered by the great religions to be cults and to be avoided.

Therein lies the problem.

So then our mission, if we are to use common sense is not to approach God by singing God Bless America which made a lot of money for its composer and makes tons of money now for those who sing it.

Let us consider **approaching God, on Gods terms.**

As light.

And also let us consider getting the Bible to confirm for us that this is correct before we make any moves at all.

In other words, does the Bible agree with the approach that I am taking here that God does not answer human prayers and can only be contacted via the realm of light?

WHAT IS SPIRIT?

Let us consider the word spirit. Can I give a definition?

How about, spirit is an invisible energy that exists within all living things.

Would that be acceptable?

The dictionary defines spirit as follows

spir-it (sp¹r¹t) n. 1.a. The vital principle or animating force within living beings. b. Incorporeal consciousness.

in·cor·po·re·al (¹nˈkôr-pôrˈ¶-...l, -p¹/₂rˈ-) adj. 1. Lacking material form or substance.

And so you have an invisible animating force within living beings.
That is spirit.

Now what is the proven invisible animating force within living beings?

Electro magnetism or light. So spirit is electro magnetism or light.

That would totally support the Bible that states God is light.

And since light is the animating force within all living beings, then indeed we are made in the image and likeness of God for we are light.

So how do we pray.

We read words or we make up words.

And the planes crash anyhow.

The hijackers do not hit all of their targets as they prayed and the passengers are not saved as they prayed.

God did not answer anybody, why?

Shall we seek the words of Jesus for an answer?
Would that be acceptable?

We have been praying with words and thoughts.

Yet there such a mess throughout the world.

John4:23 But the hour comes, and now is, when the true worshippers

shall worship the Father in spirit and in truth: for the Father seeks such to worship him.

John4:24 God is a Spirit: and they that worship him must worship him in spirit and in truth

Thus according to Jesus the way to communicate with what we call God, is spirit and we know that spirit is electro magnetism or light.

THE LORD'S PRAYER

But you say, **what about the Lords prayer, they are words.**

Those words are a simple declaration of the existence of a higher form.

Our father who art in heaven. There is a guiding and directing energy existing in the universe.

Hallowed be thy name: This is an intelligence far above the earth mind.

They kingdom come thy will be done: There is a master universal cosmic plan for existence that has yet to be experienced upon the earth.

On earth as it is in heaven: The master plan is designed to eventually fulfill on this planet what is in existence in other cosmic dwelling places.

Give us this day our daily bread: What people upon the earth need is provided for them. Namely sustenance to nourish and maintain life.

And forgive us our debts as we forgive our debtors. Or forgive us our trespasses as we forgive those who trespass against us. Here is the one where we fall. We burned Viet Nam down to the ground with our napalm. It was a horrible trespass. We admit no wrong and apologize for nothing.

If we look for protection against those who will trespass against us, we must first be prepared to seek forgiveness for those whom we have trespassed against.

We have not.

And lead us not into temptation: The very creation of God can become a temptation to attract our body into ways that are not God.

The very life we are given can become a catalyst for us to commit horrors against others.

Only if we flow in the light or that spirit can we rise above that temptation.

But deliver us from evil: To rise above hijackers from abroad, and the evil ones here, we must turn to that light because **now we know it does not happen with words.**

But there is something else to be considered here

TRUTH

23. But the hour comes, and now is, when the true worshippers shall worship the Father in spirit and truth: for such does the Father seek to be his worshippers.

Not only must our prayer be communion with God in light, electro magnetism, it must be in truth.

What is truth. To the hijackers the truth is that we are evil.

To us the truth is that they are evil.

To religion, you pray in words and use different kinds of things in your prayer.

But here it says only if you pray in spirit, **LIGHT ELECTROMAGNETISM** can you communicate with God.

SCOGOSTOLOGY, SGSG, COMMENTS:

THE BIBLE SAYS THAT GOD IS SPIRIT AND THOSE WHO PRAY TO HIM MUST PRAY TO HIM IN SPIRIT.

HUMAN BEINGS ARE PRAYING TO HIM IN THEIR BODIES AND NOT IN THEIR SPIRITS.

THEY DON'T KNOW THEIR OWN SPIRITS, SO THEY CANNOT PRAY TO HIM IN THEIR SPIRITS.

THAT IS WHY MOST PRAYERS ARE NOT ANSWERED.

How can I know truth. ?

Well here is your direction, and it is amazingly simple and I for one totally believe it because it can be proved.

John8:31 Then said Jesus to those Jews which believed on him, If you continue in my word, then are you my disciples indeed;

John8:32 And ye shall know the truth, and the truth shall make you Free

This then should not be difficult.

We want prayer answered.

We understand we have to pray in the power of the light, the **electro magnetic power**. We understand that we will have to learn truth and Jesus states that if we follow his word we will know truth.

Now let me show you more scripture about truth.

Remember we learned that we have to communicate with God in spirit and truth.

The truth from Jesus ,and working in the realm of electro magnetism or light which is within us.

Now let us see more about truth that supports this.

John14:17 Even the Spirit of truth; whom the world cannot receive, because it sees him not, neither knows him: but you know him; for he dwells with you, and shall be in you

So communicating with God in spirit and truth is communing in the realm of light, electro magnetism where the truth dwells inside of you.

Now do you see the difference in understanding prayer as we have been taught and prayer as Jesus taught?

The two have nothing in common and no matter what people may try to prove by coincidence or based on what they want to see happen, prayer is not answered.

We proved that with the 9/11 attack on the world trade center.

The hijackers did not have their prayers answered and the passengers did not have their prayer answered.

Nobody had their prayer answered.

Yet we continue praying.

If the person lives we say God answered our prayer.

If the person dies we do not question that the prayer was not answered, we simply pray again for God to be with the departed.

PRAYER DOES NOT WORK

We simply cannot come to grips with the fact that prayer as we have been taught does not work.

There is no one listening with ears because prayer is an electronic form of communication.

So Jesus says, if we follow his word, we will understand truth and we will be able to communicate or pray properly to God.

Let us see.

Let us try to use Jesus words and find an association with prayer in a way that makes results.

Prayer in light, electro magnetism centered within our bodies and minds. Without words.

JESUS WORDS

Luke 17:21 The Kingdom of God is within you

Matthew 6:33 Seek first the Kingdom of God.

The activating energy called spirit is inside of all living beings.

That means that the light that we call God and spirit is inside of all living beings.

Now Jesus tells us that the first thing we must do before saying or doing anything is what, seeking inside of ourselves.

How do you seek, you **watch.**

You **look.**

You are deep in inner **meditation** and Jesus says that comes first.

YOU TAKE AWAY THE KEY

Luke 11:52

Woe unto your lawyers

Lawyers are people who interpret the Bible. They are Bible teachers and they are plentiful in our traditional religions.

You have taken away the key of knowledge. You entered not in yourselves and them that were entering in you hindered.

They teach you that going into yourself in meditation will open your mind to the devil.

They teach you that it is New Age and Eastern and you shouldn't do this.

And so they do not do it and they hinder you from doing it and Jesus says they take away the key of knowledge and so people do not know how to pray. They recite endless words and as we can see from the recent disaster no one gets their prayers answered at all.

Now we are talking about communing inside of ourselves with the light which is God.

THE SINGLE EYE

Matthew 6:22 The light of the body is the eye. If therefore your eye be single your whole body shall be full of light.

The light receptor of the body is the single eye, it is the third eye , The Pineal Gland of the brain. It is the bodies clock. It closes in light and it opens in darkness.

As the Bible said of those who meditate and sit in darkness.

Matthew 4:16 The people which sat in darkness saw great light

And so Jesus refers to the single eye so as to find light within yourself. And we know that the single eye is the Pineal Gland of the brain, the light receptor.

And we see the statement of Jacob in the old testament.

PINEAL/PENIEL

Genesis 12:30 And Jacob called the place Peniel for I have seen God face to face and my life is preserved.

Prayer can only get through on Gods terms. **In spirit and truth. Not in words.**

Not in English or Hebrew or Egyptian.

Only in light.

Via the single eye or Pineal Gland of the brain.

If you will sit in darkness and allow the single eye to open as Jesus instructed, you will have prayed for the first time in your life.

If you will seek within yourself for God and the Kingdom of God as Jesus instructed you will touch God for the first time in your life.

But you have to be willing. You have to be obedient to the teachings of Jesus Christ even if you have to abandon your religion.

That is what I had to do.

You will have to abandon Christianity to find Christ.

Then you will come into the darkness and then you will activate the single eye. Just as the scripture says in

Psalm 18:11 He made darkness his secret place.

ENTERING THE CLOSET OF DARKNESS

We see that prayer as Jesus instructed is to be conducted secretly within you. Within your consciousness deep within the darkness of your inner being.

Matthew 6:6 When you pray enter your closet. (Its dark in a closet). And when you shut the door, pray to your father which is in secret and your father which sees in secret shall reward you openly.

And we see all of those who profess to be Christians screaming for prayer to return to schools and totally contradict the teachings of Jesus Christ.

Amos 5:18 Woe unto you that desire the day of the Lord. To what end is it for you.

In other words, you have no idea what the day of the Lord is. You have no idea where to find the great day of the lord.

The day of the Lord is darkness and not light.

Amos 5:20 Shall not the day of the Lord be darkness, and not light. Even very dark and no brightness in it.

That is prayer.

That is the only prayer according to Jesus, that will ever get through.

There are two more instructions of Jesus concerning prayer and communion with God.

Matthew 6:25 Take no thought for your life.

This is so consistent with finding the light inside and activating the Pineal Gland.

Take no thought means to separate from the thoughts of the mind. Shut the mind down.

That is why I instruct you to hold your breath for a few seconds during periods of meditation because when you hold your breath you shut down the mind and you take no thought.

WATCHING

And most importantly the **watching meditation**.

By watching you cause the electro magnetic light wave to collapse to a particle and attract the photon or descending angle of light or angel of light.

The watching meditation that we do here constantly.

Why

Because Jesus said to do it.

Mark 13:37 What I say to you I say to all Watch.

Why do you think he said that? Why do you think I said that?

Because it is the truth that will set you free.

It is prayer that will resonate into the mind of God and your mind and Gods mind will become one . That is the reality of prayer and the only way that prayer will ever be answered.

Traditional prayer will continue because emotions which drive so much of our activity depends on words and desires.

For us to simply melt into an invisible realm of nothingness and consider that we have prayed is difficult to accept.

Yet as we have seen that is the way that has been given to us by God and Jesus Christ.

Now we may consider why we have deluded ourselves into thinking that prayer has been answered .

People pray and sometimes they get what they desire and attribute that to God.

They praise God for hearing their prayer.

When they do not get what they desire they never blame God for not answering their prayer.

WE NEVER BLAME GOD

We credit God for being there when things go good but we never blame God for not being there when things go bad.

We simply say the Lords ways are strange and thought we may not understand nonetheless we trust God and know that God will is at work in all things, even when we don't understand.

It is delusion that has come from religion. We are told to thank God but never to blame God.

Our religions have created fairy tales built around God, Jesus, Allah, Krishna, Buddha whomever.

Tales of angels, demons , saviors and of course the main players at least in this part of the world. God, and Jesus Christ ,and of course Satan.

THE SINGLE EYE

The other statement attributed to Jesus is, if you practice the single eye, your body will fill with light, or now we could say, your body will fill with God.

This is significant because the Pineal Gland is the light receptor of the body or if we assume God to be light then it is the God receptor of the body.

Rene Descartes who was the famous French philosopher reached a conclusion that the **Pineal Gland was the place where God and man met.**

He considered the Pineal Gland to be the seat of the soul.

In all ancient cultures the **single eye** carries the **mystical power of the universe**. If you look on the back of a one dollar bill, you will find it there as the separated **capstone of the pyramid**.

That word pyramid means fire in the center which is the energy flowing upward through the spine to the Pineal.

But the all seeing single eye is not limited to the Pyramid or the words of Jesus.

The all seeing eye of Horus is an important part of the mythology surrounding the power of the single eye.

CHAPTER-6

THE ORIGIN OF LIFE

Why are you here.?

What will happen to you when you die.?

Is there a logical reason for evil.?

Please spend some time here. Nothing is presented requiring your belief.

However, you may find logic concerning the true meaning of life where you never found it before.

WHO ARE YOU AND WHAT IS YOUR PURPOSE

PRELUDE

I want you to consider the nature of yourself and what you are and will again become. Where do you go?

You may ask, how do I know? Please leave that question for another time. What I am about to tell you ,will not effect your daily coming or going and will cost you nothing.

Consider it as a suggestion, but let me add that I am sure of what I am telling you.

SALVATION

You have spent your life listening to people tell you that you have to be saved and that you have to make sure of your salvation so that you can spend eternity in heaven.

It is absolutely impossible for you to be saved. The reason that you cannot be saved is because you are totally a creation of the earth.

There is no God or universe that had anything to do with who and what you are.

YOU WERE MADE BY PEOPLE

You were solely created by a union of your mother and father. Only their exact chromosomes could interact to make you.

If they changed their mind at the last minute and decided to marry someone else you would never have been born.

There are people who live on this earth and they thank God for giving them life. God did not give them life. They have life because someone forgot to wear a condom.

Someone forgot to add correctly and missed the time of ovulation.

It was a mistake.

There are people who are alive today because they were created by a rape.

Violence against a person led to a creation of another and they thank God for giving them life.

Human bodies are created by other human bodies. They are engineered and structured as to what they will be by chromosomes, genetics. The color of the skin, the color of the eyes, the shape of the nose.

The diseases they will probably get are all engineered inside of them before they ever see the light of day.

THE ORIGIN OF EVIL

One day a little boy was Baptized and his parents thanked God for giving him life.

He was Jeffrey Dahmer and he went around murdering and eating dead bodies.

Did God give Jeffrey Dahmer to the world ? Is this what nature intended?

Or was Jeffrey Dahmer an accumulation of madness that infected his personality through genetics before he was ever born.?

WHAT IS THE PURPOSE ?

So what are you.

You are part of a tribe on the earth. You will never leave this earth.

There is no place for the tribes of the earth in heaven or anywhere else.

They must live here, die here and end their existence here.

FOR WHAT REASON?.

The millions and millions of light particles that flow down from the cosmos are seeking a body.

They are like the millions and millions of sperm that flow up the vaginal canal seeking the egg.

Out of the millions and millions, only one will make it.

ANGLES OF LIGHT

The light particles flow through all of creation and one will find a landing pad. It finds the potential inside of the body of a female and nests there.

It then provides energy, animation, and life to the body.

You are a particle of light that flowed down from above and found a fetus with a Pineal inside of the body of a female and you nested there.

Good, bad, or indifferent, that is the body and that is the tribe you will be attached to until that body dies and you can get out of it and find another one.

So there you are as a particle of light nesting inside of a body because the light needs a body.

WHAT ABOUT THE BIG BROWN BEAR?

There is a bear hibernating in a cave and inside of the bear a body is forming.

A light particle streaming down is looking for a life source and it finds it. It is a bear.

For the rest of eternity that light source will be a bear, here or there or somewhere else. For once the light source nests, it becomes what it has become.

YOU ARE NOT THE BODY OF THE EARTH TRIBE

You are identifying yourself with the body that was put together by your mother and father and the genetics of your tribe.

But you are a light particle that energizes and gives life to that body. You entered it after it was constructed and you will leave it after it can no longer be sustained.

And where will you go?

Your body, that part of the tribe known as your family will cease. You will leave it but now you will have tasted the human element and you will hunger to find another.

You will not find a bear, or a cow, or a bird, you will find a human being and you will nest again , and again , and again.

THE WAY YOU FEEL NOW, YOU WILL ALWAYS FEEL YOU ARE YOU

And how will you know. What will it feel like.

Feel yourself now.

The exact same thing will happen again and again and again.

You will feel exactly as you do now. You will wonder if there is anything after this life, you will wonder if you will survive death, you will be concerned about your parents and your family and all of the things you experienced you will again experience ,but in a different body that may be either male or female.

Some of you who are male have female tendencies because you nested in a female the last time.

Some of you females have male tendencies because you nested in a male the last time.

Each time your light source picks up elements from your past experience.

You feel now as if you had been here before, you have dreams of people or places you cannot remember in this existence.

YOU EVOLVE AS LIGHT

So the light source which you are leaves in teleportation at the death of the body and then moves quickly seeking another body to nest in. But as you do you take with you feelings and degrees of evolution.

You hover and then are drawn to another female body and you enter in and nest in another fetus.

That fetus is filled with chromosomes and genetics but now you have evolved as light to a higher degree and you can make a difference in this body where you could not make a difference before.

Everything evolves.

Everything grows and becomes stronger through time.

Light is no different. It is neutral light.

Then it nests and it picks up an essence of experience. It leaves and moves on to another body and brings its evolved light to a new experience.

WHICH MOTHER DO YOU WISH TO SEE AGAIN?

That is why it is silly to want to go to heaven and see your mother up there. You have had thousands of mothers .

Which one do you wish to see?

You will have thousands more.

The next ones will be just as important to you as the ones you have already experienced.

DO YOU KNOW OF 4555?

And as you evolve you then will become light that will energize the universe and be used elsewhere in its construction and evolution.

Light from the galaxy 4555 is intelligent light populated by beings who occupy bodies there during periods of rest time before they return to the vast sea known as the cosmos to find a body to restore ,so as to continue the evolution of consciousness in the vast domain of existence.

It became time to present the earth with a system of science for civilization.

Thus evolved light from 4555 is dispatched to a particular area of the earth and finds nesting places. Then as human beings they find each others light.

They were called the ancient Greeks. Plato and the rest. ????

In reality they were evolved light beings from 4555.

At their conclusion they are absorbed back into the universe returning to 4555 and being absorbed back into the bodies preserved for them.

They do not find fetuses there. ???

The bodies they have there are preserved and reentered when they return and stored when they leave.

YOU WANT TO GO TO HEAVEN ?

So to pray to go to heaven is useless because heaven is a form of consciousness which is available to

**each civilization when it evolves
through exposure to the additional
light patterns that come from above.
????**

WHAT WENT WRONG ?

So you ask. What went wrong.

How in the world did all of this fall apart.

It is simple, it is scientific and can be answered by looking at the mythology of the Bible where it talks about **fallen angels intercoursing with human women.**

THERE IS A DEFECT

The angles of light must impact the human body properly . If they do not it is the same as causing an electrical failure of some sort with a computer.

There is a breakdown. You cannot get the information you need.

It may crash or it may give you bad information. Something went wrong with the circuitry because of an electrical failure and it's impact on the circuitry and the gates.

How is this shown to us in the scriptures.?

DEFECTIVE ANGLES OF LIGHT ?

Genesis6:1 And it came to pass, when men began to multiply on the face of the earth, and daughters were born unto them,

Genesis6:2 That the sons of God saw the daughters of men that they were fair; and they took them wives of all which they chose.

Now of course this is mythology so we have to determine what are Sons of God that intercourse with daughters of men. ???

Two concepts.

Higher thoughts (Sons of God) intercoursing with the emotions (Daughters of Men). ????

No No No!!!! They were the Anunnakis

But in this case let us look a little deeper and see if we can determine who these Sons of God were.

Jude1:6 And the angels which kept not their first estate, but left their own habitation, he hath reserved in everlasting chains under darkness unto the judgment of the great day.

FALLEN ANGELS ARE DEFECTIVE ANGLES OF LIGHT ? NoNoNoNo!!!!

So we see in this myth the description of fallen angels.

Now we can take that to a realm of science and light and compare it to the problems that effect computers and their logic circuits.

ORIGINAL SIN?

A fallen angel is an angle of light or angles of light that misfired or were received improperly and infected or nested in human females who then passed this on in the genetics. NoNoNo!!!!

In other words the original sin referred to in scripture was actually a defect in the logic circuits.

No! No! No! No!????

From that point on it was obvious that nothing could be done. No God, nothing could change that.

Nature had misfired and the entire program was in trouble.

A person who has had a stroke had an electrical malfunction in the circuitry of his body. He is paralyzed on one side.

No God , nothing can change that any more than a God exists who can change the effects of a hurricane.

Once it wipes out the town, the town or the house, or whatever it is that was wiped out, is gone.

THE PURPOSE OF THE PHYSICAL BODY

So you see this description of angles of light that caused a problem in the circuitry of humans which in turn was passed on and on.

The human is thus not working as it was intended. And the human was intended to be the conveyance for light beings so that light beings could exist in Gods realm of love and the senses. Light beings must have a body to experience such things.

But these bodies that occupy the planet earth are defective.

What to do ?

THE SOLUTION TO DEFECTIVE PARTS?

The logic circuits which were initially disturbed have to be repaired. Gates that were opened have to be closed and gates that were closed have to be opened.

This can only occur through exposure to new angles of light that will correct the course.

It cannot be done by asking some God somewhere. It cannot be done by going to some church or reading some book.

It can only be done by watching within oneself and exposing oneself to new angles of light which can cause the correction. Otherwise it is totally impossible to correct the situation.

And how does the Bible itself state this?

IT SIMPLY CANNOT FUNCTION

Romans8:6 *For to be carnally minded is death; but to be spiritually minded is life and peace.*

Romans8:7 *Because the carnal mind is enmity against God: for it is not subject to the law of God, neither indeed can be.*

So you see.

There is a permanent defect in the human psyche which cannot in anyway perform as it was originally intended. It is necessary for the light beings that nest in these bodies now to be exposed to new angles of light that will cause a change in the circuitry of the brain and human mind.

RENEWING THE MIND, CORRECTING THE DEFECT

Romans12:2 *And be not conformed to this world: but be ye transformed by the renewing of your mind, that ye may prove what is that good, and acceptable, and perfect, will of God.*

So light beings which continue to pour down from above will continue to nest in defective bodies and the struggles will continue until finally those

bodies are submitted to new angles of light where the corrections can be made.

SUCH IS THE NATURE OF THINGS

That is your lot.

Now I am not saying that when your body dies you may not be teleported elsewhere.

That is quite possible.

I yearn for 4555. But that is for another time and another discussion.

But you must understand

The light that animates your body cannot die. That really is you and it will retain what experience and evolutionary growth you achieve.

But it does not have an earth personality.

That is reserved and limited to the human physical element.

YOU ARE THE LIGHT OF THE WORLD

You who are light will leave the body at its death and unless you are teleported elsewhere you will instantly seek to find another body.

When you do , you will be exactly the same as you are now except you will have different genetics to work with and though the people will be different in appearance they will be exactly the same to you as those who you love are now.

THE LIGHT WALKS AROUND AND SEEKS ANOTHER HOST

The movement of light from body to body is described in the scripture in talking about the form that nests in a carnal state that is extremely defective.

Matthew 12:43 *When the unclean spirit is gone out of a man, he walketh through dry places, seeking rest, and findeth none.*

Matthew 12:44 *Then he says I will return into my house from whence I came out; and when he is come, he finds it empty, swept, and garnished.*

Matthew 12:45 *Then he goes, and takes with himself seven other spirits more wicked than himself, and they enter in and dwell there: and the last state of that man is worse than the first. Even so shall it be also unto this wicked generation.*

THE COMPLEX EXPERIENCES THAT LIGHT MUST FACE

This is a mythological way of describing what can occur as the light gathers from the body and takes what it has gathered to another one.

The light brings what it has gathered and couple that with the genetics from thousands of years of evolution in a particular family and you can have a real problem

On the other hand. If the defect is compensated for and the light leaves in a positive or neutral state and seeks another body, what it brings to the new body will be positive.

It will not longer be negative light but will be positive light.

All of this work is consistent with the attempt on the part of nature to correct the habitation of light so that beings of light from above may have nesting places that are as creation initially intended.

A COLLISION WITH CHRISTIAN BELIEFS

We have ventured where few have gone before.

In discussing who you really are.

Where you came from and where you are going.

Many things were said in the first general reading of the discourse on existence. It is now important that we proceed step by step to be sure there is a general understanding of what was said.

For the present we must come together because the time of the cosmos is at hand. It does nothing to rush through any of this.

Many of you have a decent picture concerning what we discussed.

Those who do not, I would suggest that you consider getting tape 335, either video or audio and considering it. Or preferably stay with us as we explore life's riddle here.

The first thing that we discussed earlier was the question of salvation.

I made the statement that it was absolutely impossible to be saved.

This in one way would bring me into a head on collision with **Christianity which makes salvation its primary goal.**

My concern about the very concept of salvation is that it includes us as the earth creatures we are, with all of our desires, hopes, fears etc.

Salvation to most of us means that we, being the individuals we are with the identity that we have, somehow survive after death and there we are warts and all walking around a town called heaven meeting our relatives who have gone on before us.

In other words the concept is that we transfer ourselves from here to a place called heaven which is evidently supposed to be on some planet and we go on in our life without all of the sickness and fear and hate etc.

Now that concept of salvation which is justified for the most part by religion is not at all so justified by the Bible.

Unfortunately religion wanting to keep us as loyal followers has proceeded to encourage us along these lines. That we are going to be reunited with loved ones who have gone on.

You hear people all the time saying they are sure that so and so who died is looking down from heaven or that one day we will all be together again up yonder. That is not what the Bible says.

Job7:9 As the cloud is consumed and vanishes away: so he that goes down to the grave shall come up no more

In other words that identity, your body is like a cloud you see in the sky.

One minute its up there, the next minute you turn around and it's gone.

But notice he that goes down to the grave shall come up no more.

Psalms6:5 For in death there is no remembrance of you: in the grave who shall give you thanks?

This line is addressed to God. In death there is no remembrance of you.

So then if one goes to the grave and comes up no more, and if the person who dies cannot possibly have any knowledge of God, then how is it possible for someone to be saved.

The Christian will tell you that I quoted from the Old Testament and that Jesus came in the New Testament to make salvation possible.

But salvation of what. ?

Are there bodies in heaven, that are like bodies we have here so we may identify each other by our appearance?

Matthew22:30 For in the resurrection they neither marry, nor are given in marriage, but are as the angels of God in heaven.

Matthew22:31 But as touching the resurrection of the dead, have you not read that which was spoken unto you by God, saying,

Matthew22:32 I am the God of Abraham, and the God of Isaac, and the God of Jacob? God is not the God of the dead, but of the living.

So we see that life entities beyond the earth realm are like angels.

We have concluded that angels means angles.

Angles of light.

Which would mean that those who leave the earth realm as physical entities do so as angles of light.

Notice also that Matthew 22:32 says that God is not a god of the dead but of the living. It is necessary therefore to die symbolically while you are very much alive and to then ascend in the resurrection as an angle of light.???

Remember the Zen saying, *if you die before you die, then when you die you will not die.*

So basically what we understand is that there is no salvation for the human being to be reunited with loved ones etc.

All of the loved ones who have died are either in graves, or in sharks, but not in heaven.

Why, because all that is in heaven are angles of light looking to go someplace else and find a body.

Life does not have patience with people who want to hang around playing harps.

There are too many important things to do.

WHERE IS HEAVEN?

Where is heaven? Heaven is inside of you in your consciousness.

Luke17:21 *Neither shall they say, here! or, there! for, behold, the kingdom of God is within you.*

There is no clearer statement that the concept of heaven is consciousness.

THE ESSENCE OF CONSCIOUSNESS

Consider the wars that rage between microscopic entities and all of the wild sub atomic things that exist.

How is it possible given in the midst of all of this chaos that life even exists.

I spent much time thinking of that .

What I had to consider was that at the base or foundation of all of this interaction of behavior, invisible and visible powers ,there was one thing consistent, and that is consciousness.

I think therefore I am as Rene DesCartes said.

I exist not because of my body but because of consciousness.

And I understand that in order for consciousness to be able to do what it does it must have a body. In order for my computer to work it must have gates, it must have power.

But once it does, it transcends what used to be considered as consciousness and introduces something far superior in the realm of searching and understanding etc.

So then we look for a survival of consciousness.

But is this **consciousness individual?**

Is it your consciousness, or is it another's consciousness. I mean if the light that is the energy force within your body leaves when your body dies, do you leave with it.?

Does anything leave with it or does it just leave.

TELEPORTATION OF PHOTON

Recently there was the teleportation of photon which occurred in Austria.

Then last year a group in a California conducted a photon teleportation and took it to a higher level.

The point is that **when they destroyed the photon it left where it was and showed up somewhere else.**

Keep in mind **it was the photon's properties which were teleported.** Thus in you, your body would go nowhere but down, but the properties of the inner light would leave.

So this is a rational, considerate, and scientifically accurate portrayal of what happens.

You have photon, and electron, and atom inside of you and at the point of the death of the body the photon or light source leaves.

Now the question is, does it take any part of you with it.

The answer is no.

It does take accumulated or evolved experience in some fashion and that will be played out in its' next encounter with a body.

But you are a creation of your parents. you are not a creation of God.

Or are you ?

IN THE BEGINNING

Let us go back to the beginning.

It can become very graphic but we will forgo that part.

Your mother was or is a female. Your father was or is a male.

In an act not unlike every other living species the two of them came together in sexual intercourse.

Sperm from your father swam up the vaginal canal of your mother. Millions of them swam and one made it to the egg.

As a result. A human body was created.

God did not do it, your mother and father agreed to have this intercourse. It was totally between them.

If they had decided not to intercourse then the you that you know and try desperately to hold on to would never have been born. You would never have existed if your mother and father had chosen not to have unprotected sexual intercourse.

So it was their idea, their act, and as a result a human body begins to develop inside of the mother. This is the way it happens in just about every species. There are variations but for the most part this is the way it works.

The body beginning to be formed starts to pick up chromosomes , genetics etc. Glands start to form and one is a Pineal Gland.

You are nowhere in site. A living body is being developed.

You are not in that body.

THE SINGLE EYE IS FORMED

When the time is right and the Pineal is formed, this body being created inside of your mother can now be penetrated by light which descends from above on an angle.

Through your mothers Pineal, one light particle finds another Pineal and it enters and nests. The body is now animated, and will begin to develop on its own energy.

You are now alive.

The light particle that found the babies pineal is not unlike the sperm that found the egg.

Now the question is. Are you the light that came into the baby's body, or are you the body that the light came in to?

Consider a light bulb.

The bulb burns out. You throw the bulb away.

Do you also throw the light away with the bulb or is it only the bulb that goes into the garbage? Of course the light does not go with the bulb.

Well when the bulb burned out where did the light go?

Using that logic it is reasonable to consider that you are not the body that the light entered but the light that entered the body.

But had you missed by a few degrees you may have found a bear in a cave with a baby bear forming and in you went and now your a bear.

No you are not a bear you are the light that entered the bear.

So now you have found a nesting place.

The question is. Before you found this nesting place did you have consciousness.

Only to a limited degree.

Light that travels in wave and can collapse to particle does have a degree of consciousness but not on the level that we consider as rational consciousness.

DO YOU HAVE A MISSION?

Two thoughts.

1. If you were teleported here for a particular mission, you will have consciousness and you will return to an original body elsewhere which is your original body.

2. If this was your first light experience as far as finding a living body is concerned you were of the primitive light consciousness.

So now the body begins to develop and it is totally out of your control.

The chromosomes and genetics do their things. And a body comes out of your mothers body and it is you.

Your skin color, the color of your hair, and eyes etc are all programmed into you by way of years and years of intercoursing going on between your ancestors.

You now undergo training. You are taught by your parents, your school, your religion etc.

So the light that was you is combining with the body that now takes on the appearance of you.

But there is something very unique in the middle of all of this.
Consciousness.

The way you think. Some of it is programmed by your family, and training, and church, but some of it is not.

The part of you that is consciousness and has not evolved in harmony with your family, and the society, and systems you live in, but on the other hand has for some strange reason bucked it and revolted against it, is the you we now have to consider.

THE ALIEN WITHIN

There are two forms of consciousness here.

The light that comes into the body, and the union of the light and the body.

You are here today.

You will walk and talk and interact with family and friends. That consciousness is the union of the light and your body. You don't even think twice about it.

But there is another part that is pulling desperately within you to get you away from this and to return you to another place.

There is another part of you that is conscious and does not share the consciousness that must wheel and deal daily with the system we live in.

What is that? Why is it doing what it is doing?

Why are you looking for what so many others refute.

The idea would be that there is something inside of you that has a different origin than the rest of you.

The rest of you has an origin that is totally of the earth. Every bit of you is of the earth.

One thing that is inside of you came from outside.

Magnetism, light.

Thus if one would use logic and think that consciousness is tremendously important in carrying out our activities on the earth, how curious that there is another aspect of consciousness within each one of us that pulls to a higher realm, towards another world.

In those people who are under the thumb of religion or their training, they refute and push back any attempt to bring them towards this other light.

Although they acknowledge something is there and they call it spirit, they want no part of actually encountering it.

So what is IT.

WHAT IS IT?

IT is the part of you that came as an angle of light when your body was being formed.

IT nested in your body and IT is the force that pulls you to a higher realm.

IT is the reason that you are reading this now.

So there is a consciousness attached to the magnetism that entered into your body when it was a fetus and this consciousness is separate and distinct from the consciousness which is evidenced in your daily activities.

That consciousness is fed by genetics, training, and earthly daily experience.

Remember before you are born, you are capable of becoming anyone.

It totally depends on environment as to what you become.

Rich, poor, stressed, relaxed. It totally depends on others. They are the caretakers that have shaped you into what you are now.

But now all you really want is the feeling of being someone. That feeling will always be with you.

We know without any doubt that light goes forth to seek another body.

THE SPIRIT SEEKS A BODY

Matthew 12:43 When the unclean spirit is gone out of a man, he walks through dry places, seeking rest, and finds none.

Matthew 12:44 Then he says I will return into my house from whence I came out; and when he is come, he finds it empty, swept, and garnished.

The scripture uses the word spirit.

That word is the angle of light that entered into you when you were a fetus

. That is the only you that can possibly survive.

It will not hang around and go into a grave anymore then the light hangs around and goes into the garbage with the light bulb.

So you will see the world through a fresh pair of eyes. You will live again but it will always seem like it is the first time unless you have been teleported for a purpose.

Then you come under the direction of the universal command center that has been labeled the Great White Lodge and we will get to that.

And don't concern yourself about the Great White Lodge.

It is a metaphysical term made up by someone to describe a sub atomic natural phenomena.

So we are confident to consider that the body goes into a grave.

It is not going to heaven or anywhere else.

It is done, finished.

But we who entered the fetus now scurry through the right angular gyrus and leave the body.

WHERE DO WE FINALLY GO?

The deep question then is now that we have left the body as a particle of light and will travel in wave form , do we have a consciousness and do we take anything from this body with us in the form of consciousness.

In order to proceed, we have to address one deep question that to me lies as the foundation of all thought concerning life. It is a one word question.

The word is WHY ?

Is there a rationale behind the fact that light enters into a fetus and then must stay inside of that person until the person dies and then the light is free to leave. ???

That is who you truly are. You are someone driving a car known as your body.

The car will eventually wind up in the junk heap and you will be somewhere else.

Why ?

David Darling in **Zen Physics** writes the following; *Somehow through the act of observation, subatomic particles are briefly summoned out of a kind of mathematical never never land of potentiality ,and possibility, into the solid world of tangible things and events.*

An observation results in the collapse of the wave function, the instantaneous telescoping down of the probability spread to a localized point ,a real particle. (You).

But what counts as a valid observation, who or what qualifies as an effective quantum observer.

A human being ,a committee of people ?

Darling states *"The Copenhagen interpretation is that the sudden change in character or collapse of the wave function is brought about ultimately by **conscious observership**. The registering of an event, such as the reading of an instrument in the mind."*

THE GREAT WHITE LODGE

In other words your body dies.

The light leaves.

It leaves behind all of your family, they all cry, they all will look forward to seeing you again in the sweet by and by. In the meantime you are totally under the watchful eye of the command center known as the Great White Lodge.

They are observing your travels as a wave. They will direct you and at the proper time they will make the observation that will collapse you to a particle and send you nesting into a new experience.

Now again. There is no Great White Lodge.

This is a metaphysical description of the light being control part of nature that oversees all of this.

The question is what has this light accumulated that will be beneficial to the whole.

That is the essence of the Why.

You came down from above to correct a misfiring which in ancient times was known as fallen angels intercouring with the daughters of men.

That is the way it is read in the Bible.

It simply means that there was an error.

An angle of light misfired and put into motion the defects in the human brain that are still with us to this time.

The angles of light that have been streaming down here come under the control of observers who will move such light to build on previous experiences.

We talked about the Lincoln-Kennedy coincidences. The Moses Martin Luther King coincidences.

How light patterns find their way into bodies and then act out initiatives that are compatible with their names.

Trump Gambling, Wynn Gambling, Gates Computers, Angstrum Angles of light etc.

It is consciousness and only consciousness that matters.

The universe is not sentimental.

You as light are doing a job. Many refuse to take part in it because they have been overcome by the physical in the realm of religion. Thus they miss and they simply continue to leave one body and enter another over and over and over again.

Hopefully in some existence they will find a voice who will tell them these mysterious truths.

YOU HAVE MANY LIVES

Each time you enter into a new fetus you have a new mother.

Now we begin to see purpose.

Finding the way back to the correct angle of light so the defect which occurred thousands of years ago may be corrected.

So how many bodies have you lived in. How many mothers and fathers have you had. How many grandmothers and grandfathers and brothers and sisters and friends who were so near and dear to you.

So which ones do you want to see after you die.

They won't be there because you never will die as they never have died.

One minute you are here, the next minute you are there but you are always in existence.

You are always you. You have a mom and dad who mean so much to you and you have totally forgotten the other thousand you had before who meant so much to you.

SIR ARTHUR EDDINGTON SAID THIS:

We have found that where science has progressed the farthest, the mind has but regained from nature that which the mind has put into nature. We have found a strange footprint on the shores of the unknown. We have devised profound theories, one after another, to account for its origin.

At last we have succeeded in reconstructing the creature that made the footprint, and lo it is our own.

So each time the light which is us has been using one crazy body after another, in an effort to pull the inner consciousness to the point of light and restoration of the cosmic goal for life and consciousness.

For the most part the effort has been thwarted because of the various angles that have impacted the earth from planets and constellations.

They have not been conducive to mental renewal until now.

The Age of Aquarius.

Now is the time when all of your efforts for so many thousands of years will find reward.

The very cosmos is presently aligning itself for the new light forces that will blow open gates that were incorrectly sealed at the time of the fallen angel/angle.

Dr Philip Berg in commenting on the ancient book of Hebrew Mysticism known as the Zohar states the following." The Zohar predicts that all inhabitants of planet Earth will one day come to grips with the profound mysteries of our cosmos.

On that blessed day in what has become known as the Age of Aquarius the individual will again seize control of his sense of wonder and inquisitiveness and thus armed will regain a thorough knowledge of the exact nature of the universe and each persons place in it.

This is the age of Aquarius , and the universe of Uranus, Pegasus, Supernova 1987a, Fornax, etc is preparing with all the rest to bring down upon us on the Earth the light of rejuvenation, the light of reason, compassion, healing and love.

So you will have no concern about who you will be because the job of light in humans will have been accomplished.

Light will continue to live but in a much higher form then has been our lot because of the error of trajection.

THE WATCHERS FROM ABOVE

You see, the observers who are the intelligent ones from 4555, known as the Great White Lodge, watch until the time is right.

Those who are evolving will have their lights collapsed at the proper time and placed to reenergize a new life form to carry out the evolution to the higher life plane.

Your meditation here is the key to your survival.

You will either learn it here, or next time, or God knows when.

But why not participate now and begin this process for yourself. That is the only reason why you are nesting inside of the body you have now.

The watcher or observer is the critical part of all of this.

You watch within yourself to collapse the wave and create the particle and associated activity within and without. You are watched by others to do the same on a higher conscious level.

Daniel 4:13 I saw in the visions of my head upon my bed, and, behold, a watcher and an holy one came down from heaven;

None of this is simply going on of its own.

The watcher is the command center and you will be placed in the next nest dependent on how evolved you become in this one. Most of you have shown evolvment or you would not be considering this in the first place.

You are here to function as an individual being separated from the groups that force their ways on the masses for purposes of control.

I cannot initially say which of you will be teleported to another place altogether ,or be returned to regain entrance into your body that is being preserved for you elsewhere.

I have not heard that up to this time.

When I know I will share it with you.

I hope you are beginning to understand how this works.

No heaven for earthlings to ascend to.

Light which is neutral leaving the body to take residence either in another one or to be teleported back to a mother location.

At that point you will indeed recognize those who have had earth experiences here. But you will see them in a different form that is not familiar to you here.

In much the same way as in human circumstances there are groups that are dispatched outward from the mother together.

They then are collapsed at the appropriate time and place and then return to bodies preserved. When this occurs they recognize others in that higher state.

They may then be dispatched outward to nest again depending on the need.

AN ANGEL NAMED ROGER

There is a new telescope that is being constructed in Arizona. It is the largest lens ever constructed and it will be put into place in 2002.

It will open a new window on the cosmos. It will show us light from the beginning of time. It is eagerly being anticipated.

Imagine new light coming to earth from this tremendous crystal lens which weighs 16 tons and is 27 feet across. Bringing the light in 2002. And who is the astronomer .

His name is Roger Angel.

He is going to be bringing new angles of light to the earth in 2002 and his name is Roger Angel.

In the article, this lens is referred to as Angels Mirror.

Now don't think that it is a coincidence that his name is Roger Angel any more then it is a coincidence that the computers intelligence circuitry is called gates and the most powerful man in computers is named Bill Gates.

This was all designed by the ones who are coming as a way for you to see that someone intelligent set all of this up, that as the time got close you might begin to make a connection .

It was all pre arranged.

How ?

The angle of light that was going to bring this new lens at the right time was dispatched to enter the womb of a woman named Angel.

The angle of light that was going to bring computer knowledge to the world was dispatched to enter the womb of a woman named Gates.

There was a man who discovered the angles of wavelengths by measurement.

The angle of light that was going to bring forth that discovery of the angles of wavelengths was dispatched to enter the womb of a woman named Angstrom.

Now lets get back to Roger Angel.

He will be bringing forth a new light from the cosmos with his lens in 2002. Now please keep something in mind. The debris of Supernova 1987a is expected to collide with the center ring (the eye) as early as the year 2002.

So the Angel is right on schedule with the Angle.

The explosion of the single eye will be available to all on the earth because of Angel named Roger.

The story about Roger Angel and this new telescope was in Discover Magazine.

The reporter was Michael D Lemonick. It was published in the newspaper on June 27 1999.

CHAPTER-7

SCIENCE **CONNECTION**

LIFE AFTER DEATH !

I have been sharing with you over the past weeks via video tapes etc, concepts on what occurs at the time of death.

What happens to the human personality etc.

I have suggested that light which is Photon and is human consciousness, leaves the body via the Pineal gland at the time of death.

Well here is the first proof that life exists after death.

Photon is energy from an Atom. Scientists destroyed, killed, a photon and it reappeared three feet away.

If you haven't seen it, here is the Associated Press release dated December 11 1997.

It was in all of the major newspapers and has been on tv and radio news programs.

This is the headline:

EXPERIMENT WITH LIGHT EVOKES IMAGES OF STAR TREK.

The first paragraph stated " *Scientists have pulled off a startling trick that looks like Beam Me Up Scotty technology of science fiction.*"

In an Austrian laboratory scientists destroyed bits of light in one place and made perfect replicas appear about 3 feet away.

This supports the concept that when your dwelling place is destroyed by death, your perfect replica appears outside of your body and leaves via the light receptor which is the Pineal Gland.

According to the article this was done by transferring information about a crucial physical characteristic of the original light bits called Photons.

(Remember Photons which are visible light waves appear when the Atom has been stimulated by heat. You throw a switch, electricity heats the filament, Atoms get excited and you have Photon.

You meditate.

Solar energy rises to the Pineal.

The heat stimulates the Atom and you have Photon. Atom being God in religious terms and Photon being Jesus or the Son of God.

If you want more detail of this, please order video tape 311. It will be on the second half of the tape.

Here is a brief technical review and then a breakdown in spiritual terms so you can understand what the scientists have just discovered.

You have 3 Photons., A B and C. The idea is to transmit A to C. The researchers created B and C as entangled photons.

Entangled photons become one but are opposites.

They then **entangled B with A.**

The second step destroyed A but not before B took on the opposite of A's original characteristic. The change meant that C had to

change polarization to remain the opposite of B. So C's polarization ended up the same as A. A and C became one.

What the heck is that all about ?

Consider this.

A is you.

The Photon inside of your head. The part that goes on forever.

B is Jesus and

C is God.

B and C are entangled.

God and Jesus are one but opposite.

God is super. Jesus human.

B (Jesus) comes within us and entangles with A (us).

We become one with Jesus. This destroys our original state.

(As the Bible says it is no longer I who live but the Christ in me)

Now since Jesus or B is part of you, God C has to change polarization to remain an opposite of Jesus-B.

The opposite of B now is A.

So Gods polarization changes to A.

Thus we become one with God A because of Jesus B.

We move out of the human body to the realm of light.

Interesting and now proved.

Also think of the scripture that has Jesus saying, **no one can come to the father but by me.**

The A photon cannot get to the C photon except by the B photon.

This is amazing and true. More to come I'm sure.

It really makes you wonder who really wrote the Bible doesn't it.?

WERE WE CREATED BY GOD?

Of course not.

You are the sum of 46 chromosomes.

Twenty three contributed by your father from his sperm, and **twenty three** contributed by your mother from her egg.

Those chromosomes take care of what you look like, the color of your skin, hair and eyes, the shape of your nose and even your intelligence.

You are born with the genetics which are the result of the chromosomes, and added to that are, the traditions of your family, your church, your friends, your job, your school, the government, and social institutions you were raised in, and by the time the neurons fire in your brain to respond to all of these, you are finally a creature of the earth.

God had nothing to do with it.

If your mother or father married someone else, you could have never existed on this earth because only the combination of their chromosomes could make you.

Just think of that, if either one of them changed their mind about their marriage you could never have happened.

No other couple in the world could have contributed the chromosomes in the exact order that made you.

So God has nothing to do with creating us.

The chromosomes are GOD!

We are created by the people and the institutions of the earth.

This is a very important point when we move to consider what happens after we die.

It is also important in considering who we really are, and what is the purpose for our being here.

As you can see if our bodies and actions are of the earth, what part of us is not and what is the purpose for that parts existence.???

THE SPEED OF LIGHT

In the Bible, the tribe of Judah was positioned in the desert at the East, at the point of the rising Sun. (Numbers 2:2).

They were the tribe of light. (2 Kings 8:19).

The Bible states the number of people in that tribe. (Numbers 2:9) The number is **186,400**. **The constant speed of light.!**

So who wrote that ?.

Certainly not sheep herders.

No, it was a civilization very wise who knew of the speed of light 5000 years ago

COMPUTERS

The **heart of a computer** is the logic circuits called **gates**.

All of the problem solving is done within the **gates**

In the Torah, Moses was given **49 gates**. The **50th gate** belonged to God.

The 50th gate is **the ability to comprehend and understand**.

It is the place of enlightenment which one must seek through meditation.

Stedmans Medical Dictionary tells us that gating is a process in which electrical signals are selected by a gate which passes only signals that have certain characteristics.

That is in the human brain.

The gate of the brain, the place of understanding, is only found in meditation. Jesus put it this way in

Matthew 7:14, " strait (small) is the gate and narrow is the way that leads to life and few there be that find it."

The gates open into the circuit which is the electrical energy of the human brain.

When they came to find Jesus at the tomb the angel told the seekers, "*you wont find him here, you will find him in Galilee*".

The word **Galilee** means **circuit**.

He has left the tomb of the lower flesh and can now be found in the place of the higher mind.

The circuit.

Through meditation the gate will open wide to you.

TRANSFORMATION

When we discuss life after death, it is very hard for the average person to conceive that it could be possible for a human being to be transformed into another life form and continue on.

There is no proof that this is possible.

Oh yes there is !

An Atom of Uranium becomes an Atom of Thorium by emitting an Alpha Particle.

Don't worry about what Uranium is or what Thorium is.

Consider that when Uranium emits or sends out something from itself it immediately changes into a whole new life form.

So if it is possible for a certain chemical form to transform itself into another chemical form, why is it not possible for us to emit light via the Pineal Gland at the time of death, and instantly transform into a new life form ?

We have shown that scientifically it happens within the Atom, and we are totally Atom.

Thus transformation to a new life form is not only possible, it is a scientific fact in the chemical world ,now to be rationalized as a distinct possibility in the life world.

WISDOM FROM AN ADVANCED CIVILIZATION:

The Hidden Meanings in the Bible and myths point to obvious knowledge of an advanced civilization who wrote these things in a coded way to await the time when we had evolved to a point of understanding. ????

We have Hubble and rocket ships and all kinds of advanced technology.

We cannot conceive how it would be possible for the ancient ones to know of the things of science which show up in the Bible, such as the splitting of the Atom, or the speed of light.

Look at this scripture from Ecclesiastes and understand.

Ecclesiastes 1:9 The thing that hath been, it is that which shall be, and that which is done is that which shall be done and there is no new thing under the sun.

Imagine, there is no new thing under the sun, yet we feel we are so advanced .

RENE DESCARTES

Rene Descartes of France is the father of modern philosophy.

He said that the place in the human brain where God meets us is at the Pineal Gland.

The **bodies light receptor.**

Do you suppose that Mr. Descartes was qualified to make such a statement 200 years ago.?

Rene Descartes discovered the fundamental law of reflection in optics. He also discovered the scale of incidence of angle and the law of refraction.

He paved the way for the discovery of the theory of light.

Indeed he seemed eminently qualified to speak of the Pineal Gland of the brain. Of course Jacob in the book of Genesis did also.

In Genesis 32:30 he said, " I have seen God face to face and I will call the place Peniel."

EARTHQUAKES

For those who take the Bible literally, every time there is an earthquake it seems to be fulfilling Jesus Biblical words that the end times would be ushered in by earthquakes in diverse places.

For those who do not take the Bible literally, this statement is known to refer to a shaking down of old traditional ways of thought.

Exactly what we are seeing today.

To prove this point I refer to an interesting fact printed in USA today.

HOW OFTEN DO EARTHQUAKES OCCUR ?

Measuring 8 or higher on the Richter scale.....1 per year

Measuring 7.0-7.9 on the Richter scale.....18 per year

THE SPEED OF LIGHT HAS BEEN STOPPED THE LIGHT PARTICLES CONTAIN INFORMATION FOR YOU AND ALL OF THIS HAS BEEN PROVED BY SCIENCE

The following article appeared in the Asbury Park Press via Associated Press on January 19 2001.

HEADLINES: PHYSICISTS BRING SPEEDING LIGHT TO SCREECHING HALT

Physicists say they have brought light particles to a screeching halt, then revved them up again so they could continue their journey at their normal 186,000 miles per second.

The results are the latest in a growing number of experiments that manipulate light, the fastest and most ephemeral form of energy in the universe.

Researchers eventually hope to harness its speedy properties in the development of more powerful computers and other technologies that store information in light particles rather than electrons.

= QUANTUM COMPUTER

The experiments were conducted in separate laboratories in Cambridge Mass, by a group led by **Lene Vestergaard Hau of Harvard and the Rowland Institute of Science**, and another by **Ronald L Walsworth and Mikhail D Lukin of the Harvard Smithsonian Institute for Astrophysics**.

The results will be published in the upcoming issues of the journals of Nature and American Physical Letters.

Physicists who did not participate in the experiments said the two research papers make an important contribution to understanding the properties of light. However, any practical applications are far off, they said.

"It's a real first", said Stanford physicist Stephen Harris who collaborated on a 1999 experiment with Hau that slowed light to 38 mph." These experiments are beautiful science".

In the last experiments, researchers took steps to not only slow light to a virtual crawl but to stop it completely.

To do so, they created a trap in which atoms of gas were chilled magnetically to within a few millionths of a degree of absolute zero and a consistency they described as "optical molasses". Hau's group used sodium atoms, while Walsworth's group used rubidium an alkaline metal.

Manipulating light's properties is a subject of intensely competitive research. In July physicists in Princeton apparently pushed a laser pulse through a vapor of cesium atoms so it traveled faster than the conventional speed of light.

CHAPTER-8

BRAIN, BODY AND THE UNIVERSE

THE KINGDOM OF GOD

I guess if I was to consider one statement of Jesus Christ that is most meaningful to me and forms the foundation of our work here at Hidden Meanings it would be this.

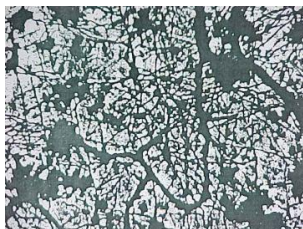
Luke 17:21 The Kingdom of God is within you.

This doesn't mean then, that the Kingdom of God is a matter of kidneys, or livers, or teeth. It means **the Kingdom of God is a matter of consciousness**. And not on just the basis of some kind of religious or spiritual perspective but physically, for real.

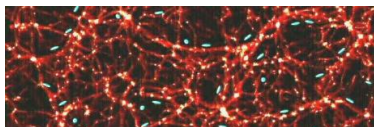
Some time ago I shared with you a strange but beautiful comparison between the human brain and the universe.

This picture of the human cerebral cortex comes from the book, **The Three Pound Universe by Judith Hopper and Dick Teresi** published by **Tarcher Purnam**. The picture is found on page 33 of the book.

We look at the human cerebral cortex. The part of your brain showing the circuits that carry the electrical signals so you can think what you think and do what you do.



Using a very special camera, the Canada France Hawaii Telescope was able to get a picture of dark matter. That which makes up 90% of the universe and when we looked at this it became amazingly clear as to what we were seeing.



[Click here to visit the site](#) and then click your back button to return here.

[Canada-France-Hawaii Telescope](#)

As we placed the universe picture of dark matter alongside the picture of the circuitry of the human brain, we see that indeed the universe is a cosmic brain or the human brain is a miniature universe. The circuit pathways are the same. Conveying signals point to point.

So then you see that if the Kingdom of God is the cosmos, the universe, then it appears to have been duplicated within us, just as Jesus said.

(HOLOGRAPHIC THEORY)

We now have additional support for this proposal coming to us from the European Southern Observatory.

You are about to see the universe 2 billion years after the Big Bang.

It is a computer animation based on the programming placed into it by scientists and look what comes out. It is a duplicate of the human cerebral cortex.

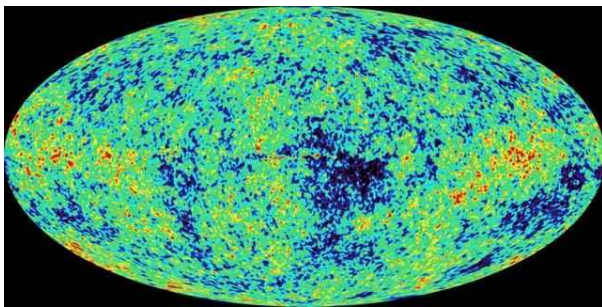
Indeed the **Kingdom of God is within us as a miniature universe.**

Just as Jesus said and do you see why **contact with the supreme light** is so obviously possible and important for you to pursue ?

FROM THE EUROPEAN SOUTHERN OBSERVATORY

**YOU MAY FIND THEIR SITE AT
<http://WWW.eso.org>**

**A computer animation of what the
universe looks like 2 Billion years after
the Big Bang**



As I look at those lines which make up the circuits in the cosmos and the circuits of the brain carrying information and messages of the great light I think of the scripture in Psalm 19:4

Their line is gone out through all the earth and their words to the end of the world. In them has he set a tabernacle for the sun. Truly the kingdom of God is within us.

Now I am not the only one proposing **a connection between the structure of the universe and the structure of the human brain** . I want to look at text that goes with the universe picture we showed a moment ago.

THE SPIDERS WEB

**THE FOLLOWING IS FROM THE EUROPEAN SOUTHERN OBSERVATORY TELESCOPE
LOCATION AT PARANAL OBSERVATORY IN CHILE**

Paragraph 3. *All recent computer simulations of the early universe have one prediction in common. The first large scale structures to form in the young universe are long filaments connected at their ends in nodes. The models typically look like a three dimensional spiders web and resemble the neural structure of the brain.*

Paragraph 4 *The first galaxies or rather the first galaxy building blocks will form inside the threads of the web. When they start emitting light they will be seen to mark out the otherwise invisible threads much like beads on a string.*

And so we see that **as in the neural structure of the human brain, the cosmic filaments start emitting light or electrical impulses.** These are the light beings we speak of here and these are the light beings that we seek to draw to us in our meditation.

The last paragraph. If a very distant hydrogen cloud emits **Lyman alpha radiation** then this **spectral line will be red shifted from the ultraviolet into the blue, green or red region of the spectrum.**

So again we see the possibility of green light that we have addressed previously. In considering contact with higher forces and UFO's etc.

But what we are considering here is the brain of God. And we being made in the image and likeness of the supreme light being. And we see the pathways of light in the form of cosmic neurons and within us in the form of neural structures of the cerebral cortex.

You cannot minimize what we are discussing here.

What we are discussing is looking up into the sky and actually looking at the inside of the brain of God.

In other words are we thought patterns in God's mind/brain. ???

Now let's follow this because of its implications as the brain of God together with the brain of us.

THE FOLLOWING IS FROM SCIENCE AND ASTRONOMY.

YOU CAN VISIT THEIR WEB SITE BY GOING TO

<http://www.space.com/scienceastronomy>

MAY 23 2001

Our tangled Universe, How the first Galaxies were born.

*Were **Sherlock Holmes** a cosmologist he might have said. Its filamentary my dear Watson. The acute **Watson** might have argued however that its more like a spider web. And if word of Holmes theory got around other big thinkers might have insisted no, its spongy just like your brain.*

So again we see the cosmos as a brain that is not unlike ours in fact appears to be more like a duplicate of ours.

Paragraph 3

That the early universe contained a series of threads and clumps not unlike a spider web dappled with water droplets.

Paragraph 6

Using the European Southern Observatory's very large telescope they spotted a string of dense clumps of hydrogen etc. They were found to lie within a tubular region of space, a filament supporting a popular theory of the cosmic web.

Paragraph 7

*This discovery certainly bolsters the concept of the **cosmic web**.*

Page 2 Paragraph 2

Computer models (of the universe) see these variations as leading to the first large scale architectural components of the universe, long filaments connected at nodes. The spider web.

Ok, so we have seen and compared the neurons of the universe to our brain and they look the same. **Scientists are speaking of the universe as resembling the human brain and now we see that the universe is like the spider web.**

Why this is so critical is because we are looking for contact. If there is not a connection between the brain and the universe that's one thing **but if they are the same then there is no reason why we cannot make contact.**

The scientists find the universe as a Spider Web.

THE SPIDERS WEB IN THE HUMAN BRAIN

The **outermost layer of the human brain** is called called **DURA MATER, = GREEK FOR HARD MOTHER.**

The **innermost layer of the human brain** is called **PIA MATER (TENDER MOTHER).**

Between the outer **dura mater** and the **inner pia mater** lies a reticulated layer of tissue the **ARACHNOID** whose appearance reminded another **now anonymous anatomist of a spiders web.**

So now science sees that **the cosmos is like a spiders web** and we see that **arachnoid lies between the coverings of the brain appearing as a spiders web.**

So now let us go to the dictionary and see the definition of arachnoid which is part of your brain

Dictionary Definition: Arachnoid

Arachnoid, Delicate membrane enclosing the spinal cord and brain. Soft entangled hairs or fibers resembling those of a cobweb or spiders web. Between the pia mater and dura mater. From Greek arakhnoeides, arakhne spider.

So science is showing us that there is little to doubt that the **UNIVERSE IS A COSMIC BRAIN WHICH ALIGNS WITH THE HUMAN BRAIN.** Spider web like are both.

SCOGOSTOLOGY, SGSG **COMMENTS**

THE UNIVERSE IS A CELL IN THE BRAIN OF THE COSMOS, THE SOLAR SOLAR SYSTEM IS AN ATOM IN THE BODY OF THE UNIVERSE. THE HUMAN BRAIN IS A UNIVERSE

(1) Human beings are thoughts inside the mind of the Living Galactic Being, Galaxy; as well as Energy inside the brain of the Living Universal Being, the Universe

(2) A human being is a small universe, with organs being galaxies; cells being solar systems and the centers of the cells are suns

(3) So a human being is a thought, sub-atomic particle, photon, light wave, atom, molecule, cell, sun, solar system, galaxy and Universe—and holographic nature of the Universe proves it

(4) The **solar system** is a **big atomic particle**, inside the **body of the living Galactic Being, Galaxy**, with the **planets** being **electrons**; the **protons** and **neutrons** being **hydrogen** and **helium** inside the sun

(5) The **planets** are also **organs** inside the body of the **Living Solar Being, The Sun**

(6) **Galaxies** are **organs** inside the **body of the Living Universal Being, The Universe**

(7) **Universes** are **organs** inside the **body of the Living Cosmic Being, Cosmos**

(8) **Galaxies** are **cells** inside the **body of the Living Cosmic being, Cosmos**

(9) **Space** is not empty-it is a living thing, the body of Living Solar Being, the Sun

(10) **Space** is the **Spirit** of the **Galaxy** and the **mind** of the **Universe**, as well as the **Soul** of the **Living Cosmic Being, Cosmos**

So you see that it is same to same. Like to like. Brain to brain. You are not trying to make contact with a stone, you are trying to make contact with another brain. **As it is in heaven so it is on earth.**

The more we study these things the more we understand that all scripture is referencing contact between the cosmic brain and the human brain.

People who may not understand this see astrology as something evil when in fact the **parts of the cosmos used in professional astrology are actually organs of the cosmic brain** just as each one of us have organs such as **Fornix or Arachnoid** in the human brain.

So when someone who understands works with cosmic things they are actually directing attention to part of a brain. The cosmic brain. If someone directs one to part of the human brain there is no problem. So why should there be a problem with someone directing attention to parts of the cosmic brain as is the case for professional astrologers.

Now let us just follow this a moment longer looking at something from a site called

THE BRAIN UNIVERSE

*Not only stars in the universe fascinate man with impressive numbers. In another universe, our own biological one, **a gigantic galaxy with billions of small neural cells forms our brain and the rest of the nervous system and communicate among themselves by means of flashes of electrochemical pulses.***

Without them it would be impossible to achieve our rich internal world and to communicate with the surrounding environment by means of sound, smell, taste, touch, and light, including that of the stars in our universe.

The writer compares the **outer cosmic universe with the inner brain universe**. Notice how the writer describes the **human brain as a galaxy**. Electrochemical pulses described as flashing neural cells. The same galactic activity that fascinate us so, going on in our heads and being the catalyst of our existence.

Now let's look at little further.

Again we talk about neurons as we did in the beginning of this message.

Neurons are specialized cells. They are made to receive certain specific connections and pass their decision to other neurons. These specializations include a cell membrane which is specialized to convey nerve signals as electrochemical pulses.

*The dendrite from the **Greek dendron or tree**, which gets and delivers the signals.*

Most signals are delivered to DENDRITES.

So **a part of the brain that gets and delivers the electrical signals is dendrite** which means tree.

We suddenly are realizing that the part of the brain that provides the information is called **dendrite or tree**, now maybe we can understand the Old Testament admonition **not to partake of the tree of the knowledge of good and evil.**

How do you avoid taking from the tree of the knowledge of good and evil. **You shut down the thoughts of the mind.** You obey Jesus and take no thought. You meditate. Exactly what we do at the **Hidden Meanings Conference Center.** .

Now let us go to a definition of the word **dendro or dendrite.**

dendro- or dendri- or dendr- *pref.* Tree; treelike: *dendrochronology*. [From Greek *dendron*, tree. See deru- below.]deru-. Important derivatives are: **tree**, *truce*, *true*, *truth*, *trust*, *tray*, *trough*, *trim*, *tar1*, *endure*, **druid**.

deru-. Also dreu-. To be firm, solid, steadfast; hence specialized senses "wood," "tree," and derivatives referring to objects made of wood. 1. Suffixed variant form **drew-o-*. a. TREE, from Old English *trȳow*, tree, from Germanic **trewam*; Germanic **trum-*. 6. Variant form **derw-*. TAR1, from Old English *te(o)ru*, resin, pitch (obtained from the pine tree), from Germanic **terw-*. 7. Suffixed variant form **dr̥i-ro-*. DOUR, DURAMEN, DURESS, DURUM; (DURA MATER), ENDURE, INDURATE, OBDURATE, from Latin *d̥irus*, hard (many of whose English derivatives represent a semantic cross with Latin *d̥ir³re*, to last long; see deu...-). . DENDRO-, DENDRON; PHILODENDRON, RHODODENDRON, from Greek *dendron*, tree.

We see the word dendro dendr tree treelike. From Greek dendron. We then look at important derivatives, tree. .

And then we find the word connected to pine tree which takes us to the **PINEAL GLAND OF THE BRAIN** which means **PINE CONE.**

And we see the word connected to **dura mater** which is the **outer part of the brain.**

Now what is it in the sky that is an organ of the cosmic brain. Connected to the human brain.

How about PEGASUS.

The **WHITE HORSE CONSTELLATION.**

Pegasus father was Poseidon the God of the Sea making Pegasus a white sea horse.

Sacred to the Goddess Mnesomyne the Goddess of Memory. **WHITE SEA HORSE MEMORY.**

The **HIPPOCAMPUS OF THE BRAIN** is the place of **MEMORY.**

The word **hippocampus** means **sea horse.**

Now let us look at Stedmans Medical Dictionary

The hippocampus major or cornu Ammonis is a white eminence.

So the **WHITE SEA HORSE** in the sky **PEGASUS,** is the **WHITE SEA HORSE** in the brain, **HIPPOCAMPUS.**

And both are connected to **MEMORY.**

In your brain is an organ called **fornix.**

We understand that **Eta Carina is a hypernova** in the sky. But we also have a **carina** in the brain. We not only have a carina, but we have a **carina fornicis** which is defined as:

A ridge running along the undersurface of the fornix of the brain.

UNIVERSAL BRAIN PARTS

So in the brain we have **Carina .**

In the cosmic brain, the universe we have

ETA CARINA



In the human brain we have an organ called **Fornix**. In the cosmic brain, the universe, we have **a constellation called Fornax**.

What I am showing you is that there are ORGANS IN THE HUMAN BRAIN that match up with ORGANS IN THE COSMIC BRAIN. For a purpose .

In your head there is a SINGLE EYE WHICH CAN BE IGNITED and it is situated between the two outer eyes. It is the PINEAL GLAND of the brain.

In the cosmic brain, the universe is **Supernova 1987a** .It is the single eye in the center of the two outer eyes. It is on fire.

Supernova 1987a



So the universe is a brain that aligns with the physical brain.

LITTLE PEOPLE INSIDE OF YOU

I believe we have presented here significant evidence that the human brain is a duplicate of the universe. In other words the significant evidence indicated that when we look up into the sky **we are actually looking up into a brain. The brain of God?**

Imagine inside of your body. **The little people who live in there. CELLS IN YOUR BODY.**

They have lives and things they need to do to.

And if they did not do their jobs properly you would get sick and even die.

And as we know sometimes these little people (cells) do not do their jobs properly.

OH WHAT A BEAUTIFUL EVENING

You look up at the sky and you see **Pegasus**, and **Supernova**, and **Fornax**, and **Carina**. Its so beautiful. You stand with your loved one hand in hand and look up at all of those exciting displays in the night sky..

Could there be little people inside of you standing cell to cell and looking up into the brain at all of those exciting displays?

But you say , you cant compare human beings with little cells.

We are sophisticated. We do special things. They are just cells.

You might say, I work with lasers and electronics, or I work for the post office and send messages all over the place. I have an important job.

All kinds of cells are inside of you creating large molecules called proteins.

They fire impulses from one part of you far away to the other part. They send messages too.

You might say, I work in aerobics, I work in a gym.

There are cells that actually squeeze muscles in your body . They seem to work in a gym too.

You might say, I work in fire prevention, there are cells in your body that work in fire prevention too.

I work in a museum you say. **There are cells working in the hippocampus which is the memory bank of your brain.**

You might say they are also working in a museum. I work for an optometrist you say.

There are cells that work in caring for your eyes. I guess you could kind of say, the work for an optometrist.

But what ever you do for a living, there are little people (cells), inside of you doing the same thing.

They do it inside of you and they look up into your brain.

You do it outside of them and you look up into the sky brain. (of the Cosmos)

And so two little people place their cell hands in one anothers and look up at the night brain sky.

Hey look, you can hippocampus.

Wow look over there whats that, that's Fornix. I think I can see carina. Isn't thalamus beautiful tonight. Look over there, its Ventricle. Beautiful !

What they look at inside of your human brain, you look at inside of the cosmic brain.

The universe.

But it is all the same thing, just on small or larger dimensions.

WATCHING

Basically the concept returns to the reality of observation, of watching.

SOMEONE INSIDE OF YOU: is WATCHING.

Cells, little people.

THEY WATCH, they read the genetic code like you read instructions with an appliance and they follow the instructions as you do.

AND YOU ARE WATCHING: You read directions and Bibles, and books, and you observe other things and you act accordingly.

WHICH MEANS THAT SOMEONE IN THE SKY IS ALSO WATCHING.

And they are watching what is beyond the sky.

It is **observation, both sight and sound, and concentration of mind, that creates life , existence, and all circumstances.**

Your health, your feelings, your happiness, or sadness are totally dependent on external stimuli.

What has stimulated cellular and neural activity inside of you , has **had its origin outside of you.**

Everything that goes on inside of you is the result of **a stimulation of some kind from the outside even your genetic makeup at the time of gestation.**

And so we are a cell inside of a cosmic brain in the same way that there are cells inside of the human brain, in the same way that there are molecules inside the cells.

It is like peeling an onion until you come to nothing which is everything. (= INFINITY, ETERNITY, NOTHINGNESS, VOIDON, SHUNYOTTA)

SCIENCE AND TECHNOLOGY

Unfortunately this article is no longer available however if you would wish to visit their web site you may do so by [CLICKING HERE](#). You can return by hitting your back button.

The headline. ***This is the molecule that maketh the man.***

Here is a scientific document using language that is similar to traditional religious language. *maketh the man.*

Researchers have revealed the ***workings of a machine, the ribosome that helps turn genes into flesh and blood.***

Within each of your cells the molecular equivalent of a tape player is ceaselessly translating your genetic code.

When this complex molecule was first glimpsed under an electron microscope it looked somewhat inconsequential.

But the talents of this tiny blob put the best efforts of scientists to shame. - --this tiny machine measuring one millionth of an inch across routinely helps turn genes into flesh and blood.

We talked earlier about little people inside of us and we as cells inside of a higher brain. Listen to this.

*This machine is called **ribosome** and scientists have now glimpsed it in action to reveal how within every cell tens of thousands work with mind boggling*

The report goes on.

Precision. Armies of them toil in all living things creating large molecules called proteins that build and operate cells, some catalyse chemical reactions, other send signals , act as hormones even squeeze muscles.

So you see . We may all go to work for a large company. Everyone working doing something to achieve the goal of that particular company. **It is the same thing in your body. Many little people working creating proteins, catalyzing reactions, sending signals, squeezing muscles. They have their careers just as you do.**

The report goes on.

*As one scientist wrote in the journal of Science the new research is **like uncovering an ancient drawing depicting in exquisite detail a universal mechanism for one of the original steps in the evolution of life.***

The ribosome works like a tape reader, threaded through it is the chainlike messenger RNA, a sequence of 4 chemical letters A G C U that spells out the recipe of a protein. The ribosome reads this sequence three letters at a time and matches it to three letters on each transfer RNA lining up their cargo in proper order.

You may work for federal express, or UPS or the post office and have jobs that are very similar to what the little people in their societies do inside of you.

When I call them little people inside of you it might be difficult to consider but look at this.

The report goes on.

This year Prof. Harry Noller of the University of California Santa Cruz pictured the entire ribosome shown here, revealing how the ribosomes brain and heart bind to each other as molecular bridges form and fall during its operation.

You see what is going on here is a proposal that everything must work exactly the same from the sub atomic invisible life through us, the visible live, through the greater universe visible and invisible .

The point being made here is that the universe is a brain.

The things we see as planets and constellations etc are actually parts of the brain as the ventricles, and thalamus etc are parts of your brain.

There is a connection between the two. As the little cells work inside of your brain, so you work inside the cosmic brain.

Thus **Eta Carina** is not simply a **nebula** or **sun or star**. It is an **organ of the cosmic brain**.

CONSTELLATIONS IN YOUR HEAD

You have a carina in your brain. You also have a fornix which is Fornix. The cosmic brain or universe, has a Carina and a Fornix. So the cosmic brain or the universe has the same things in it as your human brain has.

And that is important because we see the little people or cells working inside of your brain doing the same things that you do working inside of the cosmic brain. Do they have families inside of you, do they go home after work, inside of you.

LETS LOOK AT RIBOSOME

Let's break down the word Ribosome which we have just studied. As part of that word ribosome you can see the words **rib** and the word **some**.

Why that is important is because of **Eta Carina**. There is a **carina** inside of you and **the word rib connects to the words ridge or sternum which connects to the definition of carina**. It also connects to the description of the **keel of a ship** which Carina means in the universal definition of Eta Carina. The keel of the ship **Argo**.

And of course what is important here is **Ribosome** manufacturers **protein** and is connected to **DNA**. Eta Carina is formed of highly structured **molecular gas** which is **DNA**. So there is a connection there as well.

Carina is the Keel of the Ship Argo which carried the healing golden fleece.

I am saying that DNA is the healing Golden Fleece that Carina is carrying now.

In other words , what I am proposing to you is that the GOLDEN FLEECE was a mythological symbol of DNA and the ship Argo which carried that fleece was a mythological symbol of Eta Carina.

So if we connect the **Keel of the Ship Argo to Eta Carina**, we then connect **Eta Carina to the brains Carina** and the word **Ribosome which manufactures DNA and protein**. The two become connected, inner **brain and cosmic brain**.

And I will show you how mythological symbols work in deep detail. As the story of the Argo is written. **If it is speaking of Eta Carina in the cosmos and carina in the brain as healing DNA factors, then you would write the story consistent with the molecular break down .**

Ribosome manufactures DNA, protein.

Rib, =Carina in the brain.

Rib=Keel of the Ship Carina in the Universe.

Carina in the universe =the Ship Argo= RIBOSOME.

THE SHIP HAD 50 OARS

The ship Argo had **50 oars**. That is spelled out in the myth. There must be a reason. Why does a mythological story which by its very nature is a symbol of something else, specify 50 oars.

We again look at the definition of the word Ribosome and may find a curious answer.

The ribosome now looks more of a factory then a machine. Each one is composed of 3 different RNA molecules and more then 50 different proteins. In the watery interior of the cells these pieces form two parts called the 30S and 50S sub units which drift apart and together during its operation.

*The **small 30S unit** is the **brain of the ribosome which reads the genetic code.** The bigger 50S is its heart where proteins are made.*

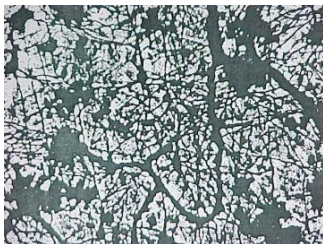
Argo had 50 oars. And that is the way that symbols are studied and discerned in this work. Every item that matches is a clue that must be placed in the picture as part of the puzzle. Unless you match every part you will never see the finished picture.

As the bible says, now we look through a glass darkly but then face to face.

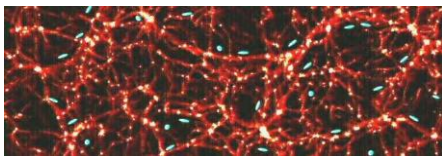
Now as we showed last week it is not just the similarity in words that brings us to the point of considering the universe as a cosmic brain that is constructed the same as the human brain. We can see it with our own eyes and consider the comments of scientists studying the universe.

THE BRAIN AND THE SKY

Here we see **inter connected neurons in the human cerebral cortex.** The brain. **Neuros are the parts that fire electrical impulses that are your thoughts and your movements. That is the electrical circuitry of the human brain.**

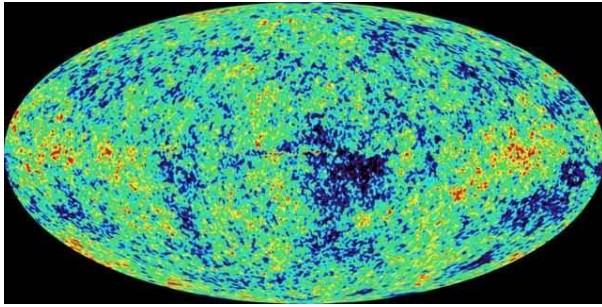


Next we look at **dark matter.** Dark matter makes up 90% of the universe . **It creates and controls the universe.**



Strange the dark matter is formed exactly as the circuitry of the human brain. It certainly must give evidence of a cosmic brain duplicating the human brain.

Next we look at a computer animation of the appearance of the universe 2 billion years after the big bang.



There is little that can be concluded but that **the universe and the human brain are one in the same and what is being carried out inside of our brain by living things, we are carrying out inside of the cosmic brain as living things.**

Now there is another piece of evidence that shows that the organs of the cosmic brain match the organs of the human brain.

I use the word organ rather than the word part .

WHAT IS A HUMAN BEING, HOW DOES IT WORK

THE BODY MADE OF MATERIAL THINGS MOVES,

BUT HOW ?

We are all **electro persons, carrying out our own desires and acting them out through physical bodies with results that impact on others.**

In the same way other **electro persons carry out their own desires through physical bodies with results that impact on us.**

GOD DOES NOT GUIDE OUR LIVES

OTHER HUMANS DO?????

We contend with our religious groups that our lives are guided by God, but in reality **our lives are guided by what others do and others think**. Our feelings are predicated on the basis of what others do. Whether they be family members, or friends, or people who have authority over us through governments, **we are creations of them, as others are creations of us**.

THINK OF SOMEONE YOU HAVE INFLUENCED

Think of someone close to you and what that person might be if they had not come under your influence. In other words knowing you and being close to you has changed the direction of their life. It has nothing to do with God.

THINK OF THE MASS INFLUENCE OF RELIGION

On the other hand, look at the millions of people who have come under the guidance of one form or another of religion.

The superstitions, the threats, the violence, the wars. The impact that religion has had on peace in the world.

The one entity that is supposed to promote peace has been the most involved in promoting war, hate, suspicion, guilt, and fear.

CAN WE DESCRIBE WHAT WE ARE AND HOW OUR BODIES WORK ?

We are all light beings inside of bodies.

We are home based in another invisible dimension and return to that dimension when we leave the body, when the body breaks down and can no longer accommodate us. ???

WE HAVE FOUND THE ALIENS AND THEY ARE US

THE REALITY OF THE GREAT WHITE LODGE

We are the light beings, we are the aliens, that we keep wondering about, that we keep looking for. When we go into meditation we are actually opening ourselves to the very headquarters that we originated from. It is called in ancient metaphysics, "the Great White Lodge". ???

WE ALL TOUCHED DOWN ON PLANET EARTH

We came to this earth as angles of light, to colonize it and make it another physical dwelling place among many in the universe, but in the case here we fell away from our mission and instead began to create a physical dwelling place that was not as ordered by our invisible light directors and now it is completely out of hand and most difficult to reestablish.

When electro persons get too deeply side tracked in their mission they are angles of light who have fallen to the left too far and are described in text as **fallen angles or fallen angels.**

Many electro persons become aware of their fall and separation from the white lodge and work to re establish contact as you are doing here. But the truth is that so much destruction has taken place because of the time of separation, that the problem is made manifest not only by the confusion of listening to other electro persons who have fallen and don't even realize it, but also of **being impacted by DNA which has been greatly disturbed because of the fall.**

And so we are totally consumed in our existence by family, friends, associates, religion, government, employers, etc. etc.

And find ourselves in an ever expanding chasm between us and home, the invisible existence of light where we came from .

REGAINING CONTACT WITH HOME

When finally our instinct shows us that there is a need to return to the invisible light for restoration and instruction, **we seek to do that through meditation.**

Unfortunately we also find that it is a very difficult thing to do because **so much of the physical has infected our light minds and it takes a great deal of time for a cleansing.** That is what we are presently going through.

So much gook begins to cover the pure, and **before we can find ourselves reestablished with our original light, the white lodge if you will, that gook has to be cleansed away.**

That **gook is our religious beliefs, our traditions, our patriotism, our family pride,** etc.

Something from those entities will raise themselves up to block our meditation and our return.

So it is a difficult but absolutely necessary work that we carry out in meditation.

Consider the amount of time we put into meditation to reestablish our contact, with

the amount of time we put into contact with the family, friends, governments, religion etc.

That is because we consider meditation as some sort of Sunday spiritual form and the rest of our existence as the living reality. We do not realize that meditation is the living reality and so we invest little time and as a result it takes a long time to cleanse away the gook.

THE SILVER SHINES BENEATH THE DROSS

Right now **we are working to burn away the dross that covers the sliver.** Once we do burn it away, at least make some areas shine through, **we begin to reestablish contact.** You have done that. You know what's going on. Within your invisible electro person you know.

The Bible in the Book of Proverbs puts it this way.

Proverbs 25:4 **Take away the dross from the silver and there shall come forth a vessel for the finer.**

That vessel is the electro person inside of your body. You. The electro person whose ability to receive from above and guide your body is hindered by the bombardment of thoughts and fears of the lower which is the dross.

Proverbs 25:7 For better it is that it be said unto thee, Come up higher than that you should be put lower in the presence of the prince whom your eyes have seen.

Come up higher means raise your consciousness in meditation. If you do not then you will find yourself as you do now, contending in the lower realm of fear, guilt, violence from the prince whom your eyes have seen, namely the social and religious systems of the physical world.

Our meditation though sometimes frustrating, still is working each and every time. Let me show you how proverbs describes it.

MEDITATION

When you go into meditation. **Your electro light person automatically goes into search mode to reconnect with your invisible electro origins.**

Proverbs 25:2 It is the glory of God to conceal a thing: but the honour of kings is to search out a matter.

What I have been trying to convey is this exact point. The truth is concealed.

It is your responsibility to search for truth but it cannot be done using the human brain.

The HUMAN BRAIN is the TREE OF THE KNOWLEDGE OF GOOD AND EVIL.

Therefore you go into MEDITATION and when you SEPARATE FROM THOUGHT you immediately are in search mode and the reconnection process begins.

Proverbs 25:5 Take away the wicked from before the king, and his throne shall be established in righteousness.

This instruction is to **separate from the thoughts of the lower mind.** That is the wicked ,because though there is much good that comes out of it, there is also much evil.

So when we separate from thought we are taking the wicked away from before the king (the higher invisible realm) which establishes

in the right hemisphere of the brain the throne or the contact with the higher invisible electro existence where we all originated.

The meditation will seek to purge away all thought. All thought which is of the earth must be purged in meditation. That will begin the process of reconnecting you with your invisible electro origin.

ITS NOT EASY

It is difficult because in the physical realm the connection is so strong.

We choose up which side we will be on in politics and religion when in reality we should be on neither side. But our family and our patriotism and our religious connections make it very difficult for us to finally cut away from the very thoughts that have caused so much unhappiness for us and for this world.

THE HUMAN BRAIN AND ANCIENT MEANINGS

THE HUMAN BRAIN AND THE BIBLE

The Bible in Exodus 26 says that **the tabernacle of the temple must be made according to a pattern.**

THE QUESTION IS, A PATTERN OF WHAT?

Exodus 26:33 says **the tabernacle must be built with an outer room called the holy place, an inner room called THE HOLY OF HOLIES, AND THE HOLY PLACE and the holy of holies must be separated from each other by a curtain or veil.**

The human brain has an outer covering called **Dura Mater (hard mother)**, an **inner** most sensitive area called **Pia Mater, (tender mother)**.

Dura Mater and Pia Mater are separated from each other by Arachnoid, the web, or VEIL, OR CURTAIN.

There we have an **anatomically correct description of the human brain written over 4000 years ago, and described as the temple, not made with hands, where God dwells. Who wrote it ?**

RAM

In your computer the place of memory is called RAM.

In your brain the place of memory is called **HIPPOCAMPUS**.

In the **hippocampus** is an organ called **Ammons Horn**.

AMMON is the Egyptian deity whose symbol is the Ram Head.

So we obviously do not need more religion to solve our problems. We need more **RAM**.

THE BRAIN AND THE TABERNACLE

WE HAVE DEVELOPED EVIDENCE THAT THE TABERNACLE OF THE BIBLE AND THE HUMAN BRAIN ARE THE SAME

Let us enter the tabernacle

Let us enter the brain

The first thing we see as we enter the tabernacle is **CHERUBIM**.

The first thing we see as we enter the brain is

CEREBRUM

And the scripture says in 1 Kings 6:27 ***And he set the cherubims within the inner house: and they stretched forth the wings of the cherubims, so that the wing of the one touched the one wall, and the wing of the other cherub touched the other wall; and their wings touched one another in the midst of the house.***

If you look at a **picture of the human brain you will see the wings touching both sides and meeting in the middle.**

SEE THE WORD **CEREBRUM**, THAT ROOT **CERE** MEANS **"TO COVER"**.

WHAT WAS THE RESPONSIBILITY OF THE **CHERUBIM** OF THE TEMPLE ?

**EXODUS 25:20 "And the cherubims shall stretch forth their wings on high,
covering the mercy seat with their wings"**

THE CHERUBIM COVERED THE MERCY SEAT

THE CEREBRUM COVERS THE BRAIN.
THEY ARE THE SAME.

AND THEY BOTH ARE IN THE TEMPLE
NOT MADE WITH HANDS.

**WHERE THERE IS AN OUTER, AND AN
INNER, AND A VEIL IN BETWEEN.**

YOUR HEAD.

OM AND THE HUMAN BRAIN

**The human brain is an electrical
circuit.**

**Current flows from the brain and to the brain within the human
body.** Like any electrical circuit **too much current can cause an
overload, short circuit,** etc. What is needed are **resistors**. Just like this
computer, without resistors it cannot function.

**The ancients entered into meditation and brought
current up from the base of the spine to the brain.**

It is called KUNDALINI.

**The energy would flow through CHAKRAS
which are actually NERVES OR RESISTORS IN
THE SPINE.**

As the energy passed through the resistors the meditator would chant **OM**.

Is it just a coincidence that the universal measurement of electrical resistance is **OHM**?

MANNA FROM HEAVEN?

Question: What is Manna and Where is Heaven ?

For the sake of our study, let us consider the **HIGHER MIND** as **HEAVEN**.

THE HUMAN BRAIN.

From the brain comes all those things that can make life a wonder.

MANNA is from **mannitol**, a sugary substance. Since we are considering the human brain as the source, let us look at **brain sugar**.

BRAIN SUGAR is **GALACTOSE**, **GALACT** means **MILK**.

Thus **BRAIN SUGAR** is a **MILKY SUGARY SUBSTANCE**.

In the Bible we read the following, Deuteronomy 11:9 And that ye may prolong your days in the land, which the LORD swore unto your fathers to give unto them and to their seed, a land that floweth with milk and honey.

Amazing isn't it. The **promised land flowing with milk and honey**, is closer than our breath.

PS: We live with our **MILKY BRAINS**, in a **GALAXY** called the **MILKY WAY!**

THE HEM OF THE GARMENT

We have determined that the **TEMPLE** is the **BRAIN**.

To enter the temple is to enter the brain in meditation.

This allows us to make sense of the following scripture about the **"hem of the garment"**.

*Matthew 14:36 **And besought him that they might only touch the hem of his garment: and as many as touched were made perfectly whole.***

Now you say, what can **touching the hem of a garment** have to do with entering the brain in meditation.?

If you will open **Stedmans medical dictionary**, or a similar book, you will see that the **HIPPOCAMPUS** of the brain is the part responsible for **MEMORY**.

HIPPOCAMPUS

The hippocampus is defined as follows: **"the medial margin of the corticle mantle". The hem of the outer garment.**

When you touch the brain in meditation, you are touching the hem of the garment, and you can be made whole !

YOUR BREATH, THE SUN AND THE MOON

I want you to consider something. Just think about this. You don't have to reach any conclusions but I would appreciate your comments, when you have time.

As you know I am trying to connect the **activities in the human body and mind with the activities in the universe.**

I have provided you other information about the **brain and the 12 cranial nerves etc, to show a harmony between your body and the universe.**

(AS ABOVE, SO BELOW)

But I wanted to get something tangible. So please consider this.

There are **86,400 seconds in a day.**

The average breath takes 4 seconds.

Inhale and exhale takes 4 seconds.

That means you breathe **15 times in one minute.**

That means you breathe **900 times in one hour.**

There are 24 hours in a day. $24 \times 900 =$ **21,600.**

You breathe 21,600 times a day. (Average).

You can arrive at the same average by dividing the 4 seconds it takes to breathe into the number of seconds in a day 86,400 and you get 21,600 breaths a day.

NASA SPACE FLIGHT CENTER

Dr Gary Toller of the NASA Space Flight Center tells us that we can only see **10% of the universe. 90% is hidden. The universe is the same as the human brain where we use 10% intellectual with 90% the right side or spiritual etc.**

We breath **21,600 times a day** and **each breath takes 4 seconds** for a total of **86,400 seconds**. And we only see **10% of the universe**.

SOME BIG COINCIDENCE ?

Now let's look at it.

A day consumes 86,400 seconds.

The diameter of the sun is 864,000 miles.

Thus the number of seconds in a day is 10% of the diameter of the sun.

The number of times we breathe in a day averages **21,600**.

The **diameter of the moon is 2,160 miles or 10% of the amount of breaths we take in a day.**

Is this all just some big coincidence. I don't think so, do you.

THE FORNIX

Now we have to take a deep breath.

We are about to explore one of the most significant parts of the body which is located in the brain and has a deep significance to the ancient mysteries as well as the Bible.

If you are ready we will begin our consideration of the **Fornix of the brain.**

Let us begin in *Exodus 24:4*. " *And Moses wrote all the words of the Lord, and rose up early in the morning and built an altar under the hill, and twelve pillars according to the 12 tribes of Israel.*"

THIRD VENTRICLE

Let us go back and consider again the make up of the third ventricle.

If you look in an anatomy book you will find that the ventricle is bounded in front by the front pillars of the fornix.

So we immediately consider the **12 PILLARS OF MOSES, WITH THE 12 CRANIAL NERVES OF THE BRAIN** and now we attach to this , **the pillars of the fornix.**

The word **FORNIX** means **VAULT** and also is surrounded by **lamina cinerea** which are folds of nerve tissue behind the Pineal Gland.

FORNIX = JESUS TOMB ?

What I am going to propose to you is the consideration that this fornix is the vault or burial place of Christ from where he resurrects and rises to the right side when we allow the energy to flow as it is intended.

I will propose to you that only this Christ or Krishna or God energy can flow through the fornix.

Nothing else can go there.

It will show you the complete futility of trying to use religion, or ritual, or doctrine to find God ,since none of that can in any way take us in and out of the fornix.

THE FORNIX OF YOUR BRAIN

Let us consider again the fornix anatomically.

The **"anterior (front) pillars of the Fornix (vault)"** .

This is the covered vault or cave buried deep in the center of the brain.

I look back to my youth in the Catholic church .

The priest would come to the center of the altar.

There was what appeared to be a vault like object.

There were curtains to be separated which would reveal a door to be opened. When the door was opened the priest would reach in and remove **the host which according to the church was the body and blood of Christ.**

I propose to you that that object located in the center of the altar is the fornix located in the center of the brain.

The **priest would ascend the steps to the altar.**

As we look at Ezekiel 40:49 we see the words that say , "And he brought me by the steps whereby they went up to the porch and there were pillars by the posts one on this side and another on that side."

The **fornix has front pillars which are connected to a line that runs from the Pineal.**

This is the **Stria Pinealis.**

There is an opening on either side of the fornix so that the third ventricle can communicate with the ventricle on either side.

All of our study so far has centered around the energy that flows through the brain and spine and makes up the **active Kingdom of God** within each one of us.

The sun energy, the solar energy.

THE SUN AND SOLAR ENERGY **AMEN RA**

Let us take our time here because this is very significant and quite important. We are going to look at the **sun or solar energy and it's connection with the fornix of the brain**, at least as we can see this Biblically.

First of all let us consider the **Sun God**.

Who is the Sun God ?.

The Sun God is **AMUN RA** or **AMEN RA**.

I wish to connect **Amen Ra** with **Jesus**. I am able to do that when I look at Revelation 3:14.

In Revelation 3:14 **JESUS IS CALLED "THE AMEN"**.

Thus the person of Jesus and the person of Amen can reasonably be considered as one and the same. For the purpose of this study that is very important.

FORAMEN

Back to the fornix.

The opening in the fornix by which the energy may travel from one side to the other.

Who is the opening for ?, or if you prefer what is the opening for.?

The name that you will find in the anatomy book is **FORAMEN**.

Consider that this is the vault or the tomb of Christ.

The energy which is the sun, or solar energy, moves out of the tomb and into the conscious realm of perfection.

It is for Amen. (FOR-AMEN)

Coincidence ?, that's not the point.

The point is that there is a **vault within you , a burial place and it is foramen.**

And **Amen in the Bible is Jesus.** and Jesus says in John 14:20 " **At that time you will know, I am in the father, you in me and I in you."**

Now there is no doubt about that is there ?

**AND NOW LET'S TAKE A PEEK AT
WHAT'S INSIDE OF YOUR BODY**

**AND HOW DOES IT WORK ? WHAT'S IT
ALL ABOUT A LIFE ?**

When we look at the pictures from Hubble and consider the amazing and beautiful forms as being relevant to what was written thousands of years ago, the next thought that we have to entertain is , why ?

If indeed the forms we look at such as **Eta Carina, Supernova 1987a, the Hourglass** etc, are what prompted the ancient words, **what is the purpose ? What impact on your life could these things possibly have?**

What are we to believe anyway.

World governments seem to have no interest in being truthful. We live under a religious culture that has totally twisted the reality of ancient words to suit their own purposes.

We have been trained that as Christians all we have to do is call upon Jesus and our troubles are over, and yet the words of the very book that they quote tell us differently.

JESUS I KNOW I CAN CALL UPON YOU AT ANY TIME

MY PASTOR TOLD ME

Luke 12:14. And he said unto him, Man, who made me a judge or a divider over you?

John 16:26 I say not that I will pray to the father for you.

John 16:23. And in that day ye shall ask me nothing.

Isn't that something.

That's not the way you were taught. Because you weren't taught by Jesus **you were taught by people who have an agenda.**

Jesus instructed how to make direct contact with God through meditation.

He said that he was not a judge or divider over you, you take care of your own problems. He said that he would not go to God for you, you go for yourself and he told you, don't ask him for anything.

It's a continuing violent mess because we simply refuse to accept who and what we are.

We continue to accept ourselves as physical beings and simply cannot accept the fact that **we are invisible light beings inside of bodies, operating those bodies electrically.**

We cannot accept that and so we cling to all of the nonsense that is pumped into us by religion and government like it was true, even when we know that what they both say is not true.

YOU'RE NOT AS PRETTY AS YOU THINK

Try somehow to get this. You have no eyes, no ears, no mouth. You are an invisible mind. You are a distinct personality who has stored all of the things you have ever seen, all of what you have heard , its all stored on a cosmic invisible hard drive that you control, that is yours and that follows you from body to body.

In the same way that you go from car to car and house to house you go from body to body.

I find very fascinating how we simply plow along thinking that we see what we see without having any idea what is truly going on.

YOU ARE A DYNAMIC DUO

There are two parts to everyone. There is a brain and there is a mind. The brain is the physical part and the mind is the non physical part. The mind is that part of you that religion refers to as a spirit or soul. It is invisible. It operates the brain.

This is a brain

As you can see that is nothing but stuff. It is not a person, it is not intelligent. It is not a personality.

It holds electrical wiring through which impulses travel that connect to the rest of a body in a similar way that an engine connects to a car. In this case you are looking under the hood of the car.

That is a brain, but that is not you. Everybody has one of these and they all look alike.

They all are alike. Of course being stuff, sometimes they go bad. But still it is not you.

This stuff is placed under the hood of your body , in here:

None of this stuff is particularly attractive looking anymore than the inside of a computer is attractive. Someone comes over your house and says boy that's a beautiful computer. But if you take the cover off its not beautiful and it looks like everyone else's.

WHY DO YOU FEEL LIKE YOU DO ?

And so we have to try and understand why we feel like we do.

Even right this moment **it is important to look inside of yourself and try to understand, not the brain or the physical body but the person who is using that brain to communicate.**

The person who is using that body.

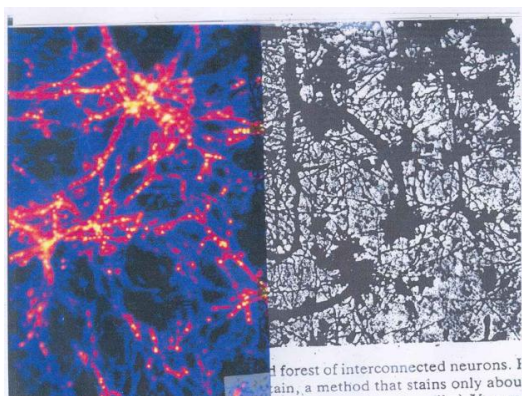
Who is the soul inside of your body. Who is the spirit. **It is that invisible you that is connected to these cosmic things.**

We see the physical structure of the universe in the same way that we can look at the physical structure of the brain and the skull.

But we don't see the intelligence, the soul, the spirit that operates it any more than we see the invisible one that we are that operates the body.????

When you take the cover off a computer they all look alike. When you remove the skull to see the brain, they all look alike.

And then you look at the electrical circuitry of the body where the impulses travel to operate it and then look at the NASA picture of what they call dark matter.



You see how the cosmic structure on the left is so similar to the human physical structure on the right.

That structure on the left serves the **cosmic intelligence** and that structure on the right serves the **human intelligence** and they are basically the same.

So you see what occurs here is that we are trying to communicate with the invisible intelligence that operates the universe by utilizing the physical apparatus that operates the body.

SCOGOSTOLOGY, SGSG COMMENTS

IMPORTANT

(THE REASON WHY WE CAN'T COMMUNICATE
WITH HIGHER BEINGS AS WE'RE, (HUMAN
BEINGS) IS BECAUSE THE FREQUENCY AT
WHICH WE EXIST AND ORGAN OF
COMMUNICATION ARE TOO LOW! (WE'RE
JUST TOO SMALL AND OUR PERCEPTION
VERY LITTLE!)

The FREQUENCY AND SCALE have to be
increased for us to be able to communicate
and also receive and understand information
from higher beings)

SCOGOSTOLOGY, SGSG **COMMENTS:**

THE SECRET OF THE GODS

THIS INCREASE OR DECREASE OF
FREQUENCY AND SCALE OF OUR SENSES AND
BREATHING IS RELATED TO KUMBHAKA!!!

But in reality we should be trying
to communicate with the invisible
intelligence that operates the
universe by utilizing the invisible
intelligence that operates our
body.

If we go physical to physical then we will not touch that which is the cosmic person.

WHAT IS HE/SHE THINKING?

When you communicate with another you are communicating physical to physical.

You really don't know what is going on within the other persons intelligence anymore then that person knows what's going on in yours.

You can be very earnest in your conversation and the other person is actually thinking, I wish he/she would shut up. I want to get out of here. While you are thinking, do I have to go all through this again, I already told him/her about this.

In other words what is really going on inside of the mind or soul is not necessarily what we are seeing in the physical.

Both parties to the conversation are living in an illusion that is created by the appearance of the physical rather than the truth of the non physical.

That is why you feel the way you do while at the same time giving the impression that you feel differently to those around you. You know the routine. How you doing, oh fine. Yet the intelligence in you is not fine, but you must not let anyone know.

Thus the invisible and the physical have nothing in common on many occasions.

You know how sometimes you are one person talking on the phone to someone, but then when you hang up the phone your comments about the person you were just talking to are totally different and not very complimentary. Why does she keep calling here. She's a jerk, what a screwball etc. etc.

And so if we are to graduate to life then we must **separate the façade of the physical from the reality of our true invisible identity.**

Who are we. What is our mission on planet earth. How do we make contact or reconnect with the command center who sent us here ?

What's it all about Alfie ?

THE TOTALLY MISUNDERSTOOD BIBLE

Because of our obsession with the illusion of the physical, we have taken the manuscript called the Bible which is an instruction book of the invisible and twisted it into an adventure of the physical complete with talking snakes and bushes, opening oceans, virgin births, visiting angels etc etc.

We have taken a book written about the mind and the invisible and use it to assault the brain as a document of physical truth.

We have decided that it is written about the brain and the body instead of the mind and the person, and have learned nothing from its deep mysterious words.

Nothing.

WHAT SHOULD I DO ?

You must separate your understanding of the brain from the mind.

You must separate your understanding of your self from your body.

You must separate your understanding of the invisible power we call God from the physical things that we see through Hubble and NASA etc.

You cannot learn anything about God by receiving information from another person no matter how holy that person professes to be.

You can only learn by receiving electrical information within yourself invisible to invisible.

When we look at the cosmic things we have to understand that they are signs. They are symbolic forms that mean something. **They mean something, not to our physical body but to our non physical person.**

Genesis 1:14. **And God said, Let there be lights in the firmament of the heaven to divide the day from the night; and let them be for signs, and for seasons, and for days, and years:**

To divide the day and night is physical, to change the seasons is physical, days and years is physical, but **the signs are not physical**. The signs are for the **invisible**. **They are not for the brain they are for the mind**.

THE CHAKRA SYSTEM



In essence they do not exist other than to demonstrate as a sign the pathway by which the electrical circuitry of the body functions in harmony with the activity of the invisible.

In other words how the **mind, not the brain, the soul, not the body may operate the body through invisible energies to cause changes in the physical realm of which we live.**

You can see the 7 chakras or 7 nerve centers or as the Bible calls them, the 7 seals.

SCOGOSTOLOGY, SGSG

COMMENTS:

(THE CHAKRAS ARE REFINING CENTERS IN THE BODY THAT REFINES AND PURIFIES THE GROSS ENERGY FROM THE PHYSICAL WORLD TO BE SUITABLE FOR THE SPIRIT.

THE BODY WORKS FOR THE MIND AND THE MIND WORKS FOR THE SPIRIT.

THE SPIRIT OPERATES THE MIND WHICH OPERATES THE BODY.

IN THE AVERAGE PERSON, THE SPIRIT IS DORMANT, IN-ACTIVE AND ASLEEP BECAUSE IT DOES NOT RECEIVE MUCH ENERGY FROM THE MIND AND THE BODY.

YOGA AND SCOGOSTOLOGY ARE WAYS TO ACTIVATE THE CHAKRAS SO THAT THEY WOULD BECOME FUNCTIONAL AND BEGIN TO REFINES ALL THE ENERGY OF THE BODY THROUGH CIRCULATION TO MAKE IT READY FOR THE SPIRIT.

(IN TAOIST YOGA, THIS IS CALLED CIRCULATION OF ENERGY)

WHEN THE CHAKRAS ARE ACTIVATED AND ENOUGH ENERGY IS REFINED AND SENT TO THE SPIRIT, IT AWAKENS AND BECOME POWERFUL. THEN THE PERSON BECOMES THE SOUL.

THIS IS WHAT SPIRITUAL ENLIGHTENMENT IS ABOUT)

SCOGOSTOLOGY, SGSG DEFINITIONS

(1) BODY= THE CAR USED BY THE SOUL TO MOVE IN VARIOUS DIMENSIONS OR SCALES OF REALITY- SUCH AS ATOMIC, PLANETARY, SOLAR, GALACTIC, UNIVERSE WORLDS, ETC

(2) MIND= THE OPERATOR/DRIVER OF THE BODY

(3) SPIRIT= THAT WHICH OPERATES THE MIND.

(4) SOUL= A UNIT OF GOD CAPABLE OF INDEPENDENT EXISTENT= ETERNITY, INFINITY OR NOTHINGNESS, SHUNYATA, VOIDON

The idea is that the electrical energy (KUNDALINI) moves up the spine through the 7 CHAKRAS to throw open the RIGHT HEMISPHERE OF BRAIN where you can then download the good stuff.

We then looked at how the Bible confirms the operation of the chakra or invisible system which the mind or soul, or personality, may involve itself in to change physical reality.

Revelation 5:1. And I saw in the right hand of him that sat on the throne a book written within and on the backside, sealed with seven seals.

HOW DOES THE INVISIBLE EFFECT THE VISIBLE?

All of these writings are focused on the invisible. How can the invisible have a positive effect on the physical.

The physical in and of itself will simply fall into line with all of the errors accumulated by the mass mind of government and religion and the result is what you see.

The physical bodies which were created by the invisible are destroyed and damaged by the mass mind of government and religion because they do not understand the invisible at all.

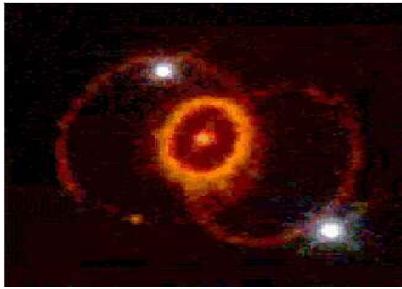
Quantum physics is a study of the sub atomic.

The invisible that impacts the physical.

So when we look at the physical things through Hubble, our concentration should not be on what it means for the physical world but how it connects to the invisible world that is the basis of changing the physical world.

SUPERNOVA 1987A

When we look at Supernova 1987a and NASA tells us of the explosion that will touch the earth in 2005, our question should be, what effect will it have on the invisible. Not on the physical earth or the physical brain but on the invisible, the mind, **the sub atomic soul or spirit.**



When you look at the 7th angel Eta Carina, consider what effect it will have on the invisible mind. Not on the physical earth life. Because **it is the invisible mind that changes the physical earth life.** Let them be for signs.



All of these amazing things that we are able to see have to be placed in the context of signs that demonstrate to our physical brains the activity of the invisible mind both on a human earth life level and on the cosmic level.

We should not look at cosmic things and try to consider what physical effect they have but we should understand what effect they have on the mind. The creations of God are used to communicate with the mind or invisible person inside the body. Not the body itself.

It is the mind that must be changed, not the brain.???

STRANGE ASTRONOMICAL ALIGNMENTS

So many times **people will see strange things in the cosmos such as formations of constellations in the shape of a cross or things like that and they look at it as a forboding but on the physical realm instead of the invisible mind spiritual realm.**

When nothing happens then on the physical realm they just move on and wait for the next one instead of trying to discern what changed in the invisible mind realm .

So many things have changed in the invisible mind realm that in turn have changed the very nature of the way we live. People say what happened to our values, what happened to the way things used to be. Everything is different.

THE GREAT CHANGE

But they don't understand that the **sub atomic electrical realm moves in different patterns when cosmic things change** and this in turn arranges the electro persons which we are differently and the changes take place gradually over a period of time in the physical realm.

The way that a physical person moves into the world of the invisible I am referring to is to flow in absolute nothingness beyond the realm of thought.

When one moves into the realm of the mind without the hindrance of the brain, then one begins to look over his/her shoulder to the invisible person laying out the blueprint or pattern of the coming change.

THE BIBLE IS AN INVISIBLE CODE FOR THE INVISIBLE YOU

When you pick up a Bible it is essential that you do not consider anything that it says in the realm of physical history.

It is not called a history book, or a science book, or a geography book, or a novel or drama.

It is called a Bible which means it is a book of the sub atomic invisible which we refer to in religious circles as spiritual or soul.

Nothing in the Bible is physical reality.

Nothing in the Bible every happened in physical reality.

It does not concern itself with that.

It concerns itself with the invisible reality known as mind or spirit or soul.

The realm of sub atomic reality which in turn effects physical reality.

I want you to look with me at a few scriptures about the invisible mind.

The subatomic reality.

The only place where it is possible to touch what we call God.

Matthew 26:41**the spirit indeed is willing, but the flesh is weak.**

The spirit is the person you are in the invisible sub atomic realm.

You want to go into meditation, you know that there is something totally missing but your connection to your family in the physical realm, your government in the physical realm, your religion in the physical realm is too strong.

And so you muddle along until you die and you never have touched the truth which is the **invisible sub atomic realm of true life.**

John 4:24. God is a Spirit: and they that worship him must worship him in spirit and in truth.

Basically what you are being told here is that **God is not a father or a mother or a physical person but an invisible intelligence without body but with mind. ????**

Just like you. Capable of entering a body ?, yes. But in natural form, formless, invisible mind.

And if you wish to make contact with this God it can only be done in the realm of the invisible and formless.

That is why Jesus tells you that **you must find this within yourself and that you must separate from the thoughts produced through your commitment to the human brain tribes of the earth.** There simply is no other way.

Physical prayer will not do it, singing songs will not do it.

Joining hands will not do it.

ONLY IN THE SUBATOMIC REALM OF THE INVISIBLE.

The non physical, the spirit soul realm of nothingness IS WHERE IT can happen.

Again look at the scripture, must worship him in spirit and in truth. Not should, must.

John 6:63. It is the spirit that brings life; the flesh does nothing: the words that I speak to you they are spirit and they are life.

It is the INVISIBLE WORLD OF THE SUB ATOMIC.

THE WORLD OF LIGHT BEINGS WHO ARE CAPABLE OF OPERATING BODIES THAT YOU MUST RECONNECT WITH.

THE PHYSICAL DOES NOTHING EXCEPT WHEN THE NON PHYSICAL DIRECTS IT TO DO.

The Biblical words are not to be taken literally. They are **spirit truths they are not physical truths and that is why religion has made such a mess of the world because they insist that the Bible is literal when everything it says contradicts that. It is not physical. The words are spirit.**

John 14:17. Even the Spirit of truth; whom the world cannot receive, because it doesn't see him, neither does it know him : but you know him; for he dwells with you, and shall be in you.

The world of government and religion cannot receive the invisible because of the simple fact that they are totally committed to the literal. They do not understand that they themselves are invisible beings of light. But those of you who enter within in meditation, who stimulate the single eye pineal gland, who separate from thought, know the creator of all things because you find just as Jesus says, he dwells with you and becomes real inside of you.

In the dark realm of nothingness is where there is the greatest light. The people who sit in darkness have seen a great light as the Bible says.

When we look at the operation of the human brain we are seeing that circuitry that the invisible being or spirit which we are uses to communicate and make the physical changes.

That is why it is so important to **understand the Bible in a non physical way** not as a history book but as **a book of the workings of the invisible .**

And that is why it is so important to understand the cosmic things we see through Hubble not from a physical perspective but because **of their connection to us in the invisible realm.**

When we looked at the star map and focused on the location of Supernova 1987a and followed the line from that to the constellation Fornax we were actually looking at the human brain and how our willingness in the physical realm to allow the sub atomic invisible to work within us brings the light which is the cosmic down to us where it then functions as an electrical energy moving through the brain to effect the great change or as we known it in religious circles, The Passover.

Let us look at this again but let us look from the perspective of the invisible, the sub atomic, the spirit or soul.



Here you will see where Supernova1987a is located as it is circled on the map. The line is then drawn from it to the constellation Fornax.

So we have the fuse line going from the single eye or pineal in you to fornix. And in the sky you have the fuse line going from the eye on fire Supernova 1987a to fornax.

What that is so important is because of the change in the fire of the center eye of Supernova 1987a from 1987 to 2004.



The change we see of course now points us to the connection of the Pineal to Fornix in the brain and Supernova 1987a to Fornax in the universe. The fire lighting the fuse to travel to the furnace and cause it to light.

In the book of Daniel what occurred was that when the fire lighted the furnace 7 times hotter it caused the three in the furnace, Shedrach, Mesach, and Abednigo to be joined by the **fourth man who is God.**

SHEDRACH MESACH AND ABEDNIGO represent our **INTELLECTUAL, EMOTIONAL , AND PHYSICAL NATURE**, the fourth man is the **SPIRITUAL NATURE.**

That is what takes place when the fire from the pineal hits the fornix and the fire from supernova 1987a hits the fornax.

So the famous Old Testament story never happened.

Of course not.

What it is pointing to is the fact that **the three parts of our nature, PHYSICAL, EMOTIONAL, INTELLECTUAL**, are incomplete and the reason for our suffering in the world.

They must be joined by the fourth which is the invisible, or sub atomic spiritual which occurs when there is the symbolic fire which comes from the single eye to ignite the fornix or furnace.

So when we look at the star map and consider Supernova 1987a we have to understand from the sub atomics or invisible level that this power is now open to everyone. In other words you must take the three parts

SHEDRACH physical, MESACH emotional, and ABEDNIGO intellectual to the furnace where the fire must be lit from the pineal or single eye to bring to us the fourth part which is the spiritual.

In other words this activity not only occurs in the invisible within us but also in the invisible within the cosmos. None of these stories happened.

In religion we choose to believe that these stories are literal and miss the tremendous power that they convey by our absolute insistence on refusing the directions of the Bible itself not to take it literally and wind up with a violent killing destructive world directly attributed to the fact

that we have chosen to ignore the instructions of the invisible.

Supernova 1987a is located in a constellation called **Mensa** which means the table. So in essence the table is set. The Lords table is set

Keep in mind that we have to consider synchronicity here. These cosmic entities were not named that long ago thus what we have to determine as we put this together is if it seems to be **coincidence** , is it **synchronicity, coincidence with a purpose.**

In this star map we see SN1987a in the Large megellanc cloud in Dorado which is the sword fish. Now what makes that interesting is the words given to Jesus of the Bible.

1-His sign was the fish.

2-He came not to bring peace but a sword.

3-He said in Matt 6:22 if your eye be single your body will fill with light signifying the Pineal gland of the brain.

So the **sword fish** becomes an important symbol when we consider this **Passover time to the new consciousness or Christ Krishna consciousness.** It is a symbol and that's all that it and its purpose is to draw a connection in your mind. And of course it was the symbolic sword fish of the Bible who called our attention the the **power of the single eye or pineal gland** which is **Supernova 1987a.**

So the line moves through Dorado and Hydrus which is the serpent. Remember all these things are mythological symbols to convey a cosmic message to us.

There are **two serpents** in the cosmic signs. One is **Hydra** which is the **9 headed serpent** and this is **Hydrus** which is the **serpent.** But the serpent is a very important symbol in all of this because it is the **SERPENT KUNDALINI which generates the electrical energy to light the pineal gland.**

It is also the serpent which blocks our path to the place of the fire where the fourth man appears.

So we have two important symbols in **the movement from the SINGLE EYE to the fornax or furnace.**

The SWORD FISH and THE SERPENT.

It then move to **Reticulum** which is the net or the veil. In the human brain there is

arachnoid which separates the Dura mater of the cerebrum from the Pia Mater of the cerebrum, so there is the net or veil.

So there we have the **SWORD FISH, CHRIST,**
the SERPENT being the place of KUNDALINI
or the back side in Relation where is located the
7 SEALS.

Now we have the net or veil and in the human brain the **outer covering is DURA MATER = HARD MOTHER,** the **inner most sensitive part is PIA MATER OR TENDER MOTHER** and the two are separated by **ARACHNOID** which is the **NET OR VEIL.**

So you see how the movement is fulfilling itself in scriptures leading more credence to the reality of what is going on here.

The line then moves to **Horologium** which is the **clock.**

The **Pineal Gland** of the brain is the **body's time clock.** What inference is that for the earth as the clock is ticking closer and closer to the explosions of Sn1987a and Eta Carina.

And keep in mind as the clock ticks we have been advised by NASA that the explosion of Supernova 1987a whose light will touch earth will occur in 2005.

You remember the scripture that says no one knows the day or the hour.

Well it might be time to look at the clock.

From the Clock the line moves across **Eridanus**. **Eridanus** is the river of life.

Psalm 46:4 There is a river, the streams whereof shall make glad the city of God, the holy place of the tabernacles of the most High.

Once we cross the river of life travelling from the Eye on Fire Sn1987 we come to Fornax.

The fire has reached the furnace and thus the fourth man can be revealed.

Large Megellanic Cloud SN1987a=1,

Dorado=2,

Hydrus=3,

Reticulum=4,

Horologium=5,

Eridanus-6,

Fornax=7.

It all seems to fall in place doesn't it?

CHAPTER-9

WHAT ARE WE???



THE NATURE OF US

SALVATION-FROM WHAT ?

Together let's touch on a word that has been a focal point for Christianity, **Salvation.**

But the salvation we are discussing is not that from the Devil, or Satan, or other mythological characters, but from ourselves.

From our religions and from our governments.

WHAT MAKES A HUMAN BEING ?



For the most part understanding stops with the physical body. **Religion is totally concerned with the physical body and not the person.**

They talk about the resurrection of the body, they talk about living in a mansion in heaven and the whole thing turns into a Disney adventure instead of a true understanding of the nature of life.

In other words where is the salvation going to come from and what is it that we are concerned with saving.

Let me show you the true nature of life.

**Person++++++Body=====H
uman Being**

**Light++++Physical=====H
uman Being**

A DEAD BODY IS NOT A DEAD PERSON

-

If there is no person in the body then the body is a dead body. You never hear it said that the police moved the person. They moved the **body**.

You never hear them say a person was discovered in the woods.

A **body** was discovered in the woods.

So the true nature of life is not in the body it is in the light.

The body being only a vehicle for the light to experience sensory life and to communicate with other light the the physical realm.

This is exactly the same in the non human world as outlined below.

Canine+++++++Body=====Dog

Light+++++++Physical=====Dog

Feline+++++++Body===Cat

Light+++++++Physical=====Cat

You cannot have a dog or a cat unless there is a **light/consciousness** to operate that dog or cat.

In the same way you cannot have a human being unless there is a light/consciousness to operate the physical body.

TWO PLANES TO THE LIGHT **CONSCIOUSNESS REALM**

There is the:

Light Realm+++++++Physical =====Lower Plane

Light Realm ++++++++Non Physical ===Higher Plane

THE LIGHT CONSCIOUSNESS REALM INSTINCTIVELY SEEKS A BODY

The general activity of instinct within the light realm is **to seek the physical realm in order to experience and sense.**

That goes on even after the light occupies the physical.

The problem is that when the light realm seeks the physical and cuts itself off from the higher plane it becomes controlled by the lower plane.

WHAT IS THE LOWER PLANE

The lower plane is : **existence, good/evil, sickness, war, violence, peace, health, love.**

In other words you get both sides good and bad.

It depends on just how deeply the light realm descends into the physical realm as to how much of either good or bad that individual experiences.

The Bible has a very good statement about this particular subject.

It says, *the spirit is willing but the flesh is weak.*

In other words the light knows that it should seek the higher but it becomes enamored by the physical and is subsequently dragged into the lower plane.

The lower it goes the more destructive it becomes.

TREE OF THE KNOWLEDGE OF GOOD AND EVIL



Don't misunderstand.

Everything is not all bad in the lower realm.

There is good and there is evil.

In fact this is the tree of the knowledge of Good and Evil that we must abstain from touching when we are in the garden, in other words take no thought in meditation.

FALLEN ANGLES OF LIGHT OR SHOULD I SAY FALLEN ANGELS?

As we look around us we see in our own experiences, with the violence raging upon the earth, just how deeply the light/consciousness has descended into the depths of the physical .

To consider just how low the light has fallen , we even have organizations called religion who claim to represent the light/consciousness and yet support the violence and call it God ordained.

Pray for our troops, etc.

In other words the very organizations that claim to represent the light/consciousness are actually representatives of the lower.

Remember we all started as an angle or angel of light entering a fetus in our mothers womb.

When we were born we came under the instruction of those who had gone before us and had fallen out of contact with the higher.

Those who guided us were fallen angels and we became fallen angels.

YOU HAVE TO MAKE THE DECISION,
YOUR BODY IS NOT CAPABLE , YOU ARE

Not only government lies but religion lies as well.

This places the obligation upon the light/consciousness within each body to decide which direction it wishes to go.

It is not the body that can decide that because the body is an electrical instrument.

The decision can only be made by the intelligence which is inside the body which is the light, the consciousness .

Since the light is firmly entrenched in the body, it cannot of itself dwell in the higher plane.

It is connected to the lower and when it thinks , it uses the lower vehicle or brain and immediately becomes confused between the nature of good and evil.

TRAVELING DOWN THE HIGHWAY



Let me try to give you an idea as to how we became fallen angles of light or fallen angels.

You know when your driving down the highway and you have a particularly good station on the radio ? You turn the volume up because you want to hear what is being said or your want to hear the music ?

You notice that as you move farther away from the transmitter, you begin to experience difficulty in hearing the station.

There is a lot of static, and the farther you go away from the transmitter, the more static you hear until finally another totally different station comes in and you are not listening to what you wanted to listen to but to something totally foreign.

The only way that you can hear the original station is for you to make a U turn.

But you have to decide and do it.

It is the same thing with what we call God.

We are raised by people who have traveled so far away from the transmitter that now they are listening to a totally different station.

Now they are listening to religion and government and they don't even realize that the original higher transmitter even exists anymore.

You have to make a U turn and begin to travel in meditation back up the highway until you begin to pick up that invisible higher transmitter of what we call God.

WHAT'S ALL THIS STUFF ABOUT RESURRECTION AND ASCENSION?

The writings from the light beings that we call the Bible are mythologically or symbolically written because they are not directed to the physical, but to the light/consciousness.

And they specifically show the way through the electronic invisible maze we call spirit.

When the Bible talks about resurrection , ascension, raising, it is talking about the realm of light/consciousness.

The invisible realm within, it is not talking about the physical body.

1 Corinthians 15:44

It is sown a natural body; it is raised a spiritual body. There is a natural body, and there is a spiritual body.

IT IS A TOTALLY DIFFERENT KIND OF BAPTISM THAT CAUSES ASCENSION

The word which takes us to that invisible place of salvation is **Baptism**.

If we pay attention to this scripture and pause for a moment we can see that though the light /consciousness comes into physical existence in a natural body, it rises out of the lower plane as a spiritual body.

In other words the ascension, the resurrection, the raising, is not physical at all.

In spite of this Baptism is taken literally and we have people being physically dunked in water.

What did they really get out of the experience ?

They got wet, or if they are really unfortunate, they may have contracted the flu.

UNDERSTANDING ASCENSION AND TRUE BAPTISM

Let's look at the 5 planes of consciousness in Greek.

Given that the Old and New Testaments of the Bible are Greek documents, will find Baptism as a raising of the light/consciousness or spirit and not something connected with the physical body.

Let us look at the 5 planes as understood around by the various cultures of the world.

GREEK	KABALLAH	CHRISTIAN	SUFI-MUSLIM
(5) Aether=Father Mind Absolute Invisible	Ain Soph The Crown	Father God	The Unity Good Son of God
(4) Fire Invisible	World of Emanation	Holy Ghost	Relatively
(3) Air Man	World of Creation	Mental faculties	World
(2) Water similtudes	World of Formation	Lower Emotions	World of
(1) Earth Visible World	World of Action	Sensations	

INDIAN	CHINA	EGYPT	ROME
Paran-atma Atma	Heaven Water	Ra Osiris	Jupiter Bacchus

**Buddhi
Manas
Kama
Sthula**

**Fire
Metal
Wood
Earth**

**Isis
Thoth
Set
Nephthys**

**Juno
Mercury
Pluto
Vesta**

SCANDANAVIA

IRAN

CHALDEA

MEDIAEVAL

**Odin
Ineffable
Balder
Frigg
Thor
Mental
Loke
Astral
Sigyn
None**

Zerana Akerana

Ea

**Ormazd
Armaiti
Tistrya**

**Marduk
Istar
Nebo**

**Light
Fire**

Ahriiman

Enlil

**None
Physical**

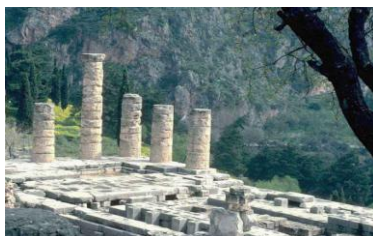
JAPAN

NEW ZEALAND

**Ameno
Ninigi
Ama-terasu
Shinatsu-hiko
Susa-no-wo
Haigi-no-kami**

**Rangi
Tangaroa
Rongo-matane
Tuma-tauenga
Tane-mahuta
Haumea-tiki-tiki**

CONCENTRATE ON THE GREEK



Here we see the 5 planes in various cultures, but we must concentrate for this study on the Greek because Greek is the language of the Bible.

In **Greek** we have the Baptism of **earth,water,air,fire and the new mind.**

So Baptism is taking the physical body (earth), allowing it to be raised in meditation to the second level of consciousness,(water).

Remember in the Bible when Peter say Jesus walking on the water. That is what this is about.

As long as Peter kept his eye on Jesus he walked on the water, but as soon as he looked down (began to entertain the lower thoughts in meditation) he sunk.

The next point in the inner Baptism is air.

This is where in meditation we separate from conscious thought. If you will recall , the Bible says that we shall rise to meet Jesus in the air.

People who take this literally envision themselves launching like a NASA rocket. It is not what it means.

This is an inner rising.

The next point in the meditation is fire.

When you have reached this point, the mind begins to shift away from the left side to the right side and the mind begins it's new association with the higher light.

The Bible refers to it as the Baptism of Fire.

Next of course is the new mind.

It works out of the right side on direction received from the higher and no longer follows the direction of the lower, (religion and government).

THIS IS SALVATION, THIS IS PASSEOVER

The salvation, the Passover, the movement, is of the light/person not the body.

But the beauty is that when the light/person moves upward there is new instruction, new activation of circuits in the brain which raises the level of existence or living for not only the person, but the person and the body, in other words a new human being.

Let me show you this. It is not a comment on a religious group.

It is a comment on Baptism.

True Baptism which is meditation. Movement up the 5 planes.

This a news item of 5-24-2003 from Reuters News Service.

FROM REUTERS NEWS SERVICE. **THE BRAIN ACTUALLY CHANGES FROM** **MEDITATION**

05/24/03

Meditation shown to Light Up Brains of Buddhists

Reuters

Using new scanning techniques, neuroscientists have discovered that certain areas of the brain light up constantly in Buddhists, which indicates positive emotions and good mood, This happens at times, even when they are not meditating,

"We can now hypothesize with some confidence that those apparently happy, calm Buddhist souls one regularly, comes across in places such as: Dharamsala, India, really are happy," Professor Owen Flanagan, of Duke University in North Carolina, said Wednesday:

Dharamsala is the home base of exiled Tibetan leader the Dalai Lama,

The scanning studies by scientists at the University of Wisconsin at Madison showed activity in the left prefrontal lobes of experienced Buddhist practitioners.

The area is linked to positive emotions, self-control and temperament.

Other research by Paul Ekman, of the University of California San Francisco Medical Center, suggests that meditation and mindfulness can tame the amygdala, an area of the brain which is the hub of fear memory.

Ekman discovered that experienced Buddhists were less likely to be shocked, flustered, surprised or angry as other people.

Flanagan believes that if the findings of the studies can be confirmed they could be of major importance,

"The most reasonable hypothesis is that there is something about conscientious Buddhist practice that results in the kind of happiness we all seek." Flanagan said in a report in New Scientist magazine.

Now this is not from some new age journal. It is from Reuters News service. It speaks of what happens when real Baptism takes place.

When one is lifted out of the water of the 2nd conscious plane, to the air of the 3rd to the fire of the 4th and finally to the new mind.

The final paragraph is something that we all should consider.

There is something about conscientious Buddhist practice that results in the kind of happiness we all seek.

WHO ARE TRUE CHRISTIANS?

It is meditation. It is seeking the kingdom within, it is watching, it is practicing the single eye, it is taking no thought.

All of the things Jesus taught us to do, all of the things that Christians refuse to do and lo and behold this article shows us that the true Christians are in fact Buddhists.

Because of their meditation and their inner change they have arrived at the point that Christians long to find but can't because they do not obey the instructions of Jesus Christ.

Here at Hidden Meanings we follow the instructions of Jesus Christ in meditation very closely.

But you don't have to claim Jesus name.

Just do what he says.

And what he says is the same thing Krishna says, the same thing Buddha says, the same thing Muhammed says.

Find the reconnection to God within yourself.

OUR MEDITATION AT HIDDEN MEANINGS

We find that in using music during meditation time we are able to close down the mind which then allows the meditative Baptism to take place.

Using music to set the process into motion is also directed by the Bible which tells us to make sounds on the trumpet and drum and cymbal etc.

The music, preferable New Age or Classical, acts a reference point that one may concentrate on so as to hold back the lower thoughts of the left side.

Remember listening to music is not thinking and music activates the right hemisphere of the brain.

MEDITATION AND MUSIC

Music with meditation is the technique that is used right here at Hidden Meanings to assist the person inside in separating from the control of the lower.

Meditation with music provides a reference where the physical brain may, by concentrating on the sound, break from the thoughts coming at it from the lower plane.

JESUS DIES AND YOU LIVE

The **meditation** that I am speaking of and begging you to consider because of the critical times existing on earth today and the coming descent of the power of the 7th angel, the nebula Eta Carina and the cosmic pineal gland of Supernova 1987a, is that **in which the Jesus life force in you dies as physical by being crucified on the tree which is your body.**



**THE LIFE FORCE WHICH WAS JESUS
ASCENDS TO THE RIGHT SIDE AS THE
CHRIST. CHRIST CONSCIOUSNESS**

The life force rises out of the tomb of the lower & ascends to sit at the right hemisphere of the brain where you, the person, the inner light receives the Baptism of fire.

That energy moves up the spine through what the Hindus call the 7 chakras. These are nerve centers of the spine.

HOW THE ENERGY RISES

This is an article from the New York Times of 1992

It is written by Dr Alfred Lowy

I

I want to call your attention to the bottom right hand corner of this picture which says, "after traveling through nerves in the spinal cord the signal reaches the pineal gland. In the absence of light signals the gland begins production of melatonin."

Specifically notice the reference to the nerves in the spinal cord.

That is something that Christianity knows nothing of but which is prevalent in the practices of those of the east.

In Hindu it is referred to as **Kundalini**.

ORGANIZATIONS HAVE NO PLACE WITH GOD

There is no more critical subject to discuss when one ponders the question of salvation. What is it that is to be saved, what is it to be saved from?

We never have been allowed by religion to address that issue or even consider it because religion by its very nature is an organization run by people , as tax exempt non profit corporations.

So is Hidden Meanings, but the point I am making is that corporations have to be concerned with organization and finances and material things and all of those do not count when one considers the words salvation, or spirit.

CAN YOU THINK OF YOURSELF WITHOUT A BODY ?

Can you conceive of yourself without a body? You can't

Your physical mind would picture a little dot of light bouncing around in the air somewhere.

Think, do we as light beings without bodies have the ability to talk to other light beings, are we active as people without bodies?

WHERE ARE YOUR MEMORIES?

Remember human beings do not exist without bodies.

But still where are the memories, where are the fears, where are the thoughts.

Does the meat inside of your skull contain those things, or are they somewhere else.

Do thoughts and ideas come from your brain or from you.

Does the knowledge of which route to take to get one place from the other come from your car or from you?

CATCHING LIARS

Lets look at a very interesting piece of research reported by Associated Press. This is about brain research to catch liars.

*New Research Looks Inside the Brain to Catch Liars in the Act
By Joann Loviglio Associated Press Writer
Published: Jun 6, 2003*

PHILADELPHIA (AP) - In the quest to build a better lie detector, scientists are seeking to go beyond the body's indirect signals to the very seat of deceit: the brain.

One researcher has built a headband outfitted with lights and detectors able to "see" blood-flow changes in the brain. Another uses magnetic resonance imaging to snap several split-second pictures.

Britton Chance, a biophysicist at the University of Pennsylvania, leads the headband project, which uses near-infrared light to peek at the brain's prefrontal cortex, the place where people make decisions - and where lies are born.

**NOW THAT IS THE POINT I WANT TO
FOCUS ON.**

**THE PREFONTAL CORTEX IS THE PLACE
WHERE PEOPLE MAKE DECISIONS.**

**ITS NOT WHERE THE BRAIN MAKES
DECISIONS.**

**ITS WHERE THE PERSON OR LIGHT THAT
OPERATES THE BRAIN MAKES
DECISIONS.**

Research subjects wearing the headband are told to answer some questions truthfully and others deceptively.

At the moment a subject makes the decision to lie, before even uttering it, there's a milliseconds-long burst of blood flow.

Those bursts are read by the sensors and show up as spikes on a laptop computer.

NOTICE "AT THE MOMENT THE SUBJECT MAKES THE DECISIONS TO LIE".

THE SUBJECT IS THE LIGHT.

THE BRAIN CANNOT MAKE THE DECISION.

THE BRAIN CAN ONLY OPERATE ON THE BASIS OF THE ELECTRICAL IMPULSES FED TO IT BY THE LIGHT.

BY THE SUBJECT.

AND OF COURSE THE BRAIN MUST BE ABLE TO CARRY THE ENERGY THAT WILL THEN OPERATE THE BODY MACHINE TO CARRY OUT THE DECISION.

IN THE SAME WAY THAT A BULB MUST BE IN CONDITION FILAMENT WISE, TO CARRY THE ELECTRICITY TO CARRY THE PHYSICAL LIGHT.

Langleben's MRI detects which part of the brain is active in response to specific stimuli. Volunteers were told not to divulge a playing card they were given. They were then placed within an MRI scanner and "interrogated" by a computer. When volunteers lied, Langleben said, part of their brains lit up.

Chance and Langleben contend that people can't change what happens in their brains during a lie, so a machine accurately measuring those changes would be next to impossible to beat.

Polygraphs, on the other hand, essentially measure the fear of getting caught lying, symptoms that can be beaten.

Lawrence Farwell, an Iowa-based neuroscientist who runs Brain Wave Science Inc., has developed what he calls "brain fingerprinting." It focuses on a specific electrical brain wave, called a P300, which activates when a person sees a familiar object.

SO HERE WE ARE AGAIN.

NOTICE THAT THE P300 ACTIVATES AFTER THE PERSON OR LIGHT SEES A FAMILIAR OBJECT. IT IS NOT THE BRAIN THAT RECOGNIZES SOMETHING, IT IS THE LIGHT/CONSCIOUSNESS.

You can study this at the web site listed here.

National Academy of Sciences report on lie detectors:
<http://www.nap.edu/books/0309084369/html>

AP-ES-06-06-03 1344EDT

YOU ARE LIGHT MADE IN THE IMAGE AND LIKENESS OF THE SUPREME LIGHT

You are light, you are made in the image and likeness of God because God is light.

YOUR BODY IS MADE IN THE IMAGE AND LIKENESS OF YOUR PARENTS, DON'T BLAME THAT ON GOD

Your body is made in the image and likeness of your mother and father. But you, the light that makes the decisions and visits other places in what you call dreams are made in the image and likeness of the supreme light. God

MEAT CANNOT CONJURE UP THOUGHTS

That means that all of your memories and your thoughts are not inside of your head until you put them there.

The meat inside of your head being equipped with electrical circuitry is capable of transforming those invisible impulses into real concepts and physical actions.

But their origin is not inside of the body but outside.

The various parts of the brain accept various types of impulses and convert them to physical reality.

Memories one part, expressions in another, sight, speech, etc.

The brain handles the various impulses that are input into it and transforms those impulses into sensory reality.

HEY PHOTON, HOW ARE YA

Of course it is extremely difficult to consider yourself as a Photon, as a light particle.

How can all of your fears, all of your memories, all of your ideas be contained in something that is so small and insignificant.

How is it possible.

The very things that we use and accept without question, are the things that seem to totally stump us when we try to understand the nature of our very being and how we operate as light, bodies and then when combined with a body as human beings.

MAYBE THIS WILL HELP YOUR UNDERSTAND

THE HISTORY OF THE INTEGRATED CIRCUIT

It seems that the integrated circuit was destined to be invented.

Two separate inventors, unaware of each other's activities, invented almost identical integrated circuits or ICs at nearly the same time.

Jack Kilby, an engineer with a background in ceramic-based silk screen circuit boards and transistor-based hearing aids, started working for Texas Instruments in 1958.

A year earlier, research engineer **Robert Noyce** had co-founded the Fairchild Semiconductor Corporation.

From 1958 to 1959, both electrical engineers were working on an answer to the same dilemma: **how to make more of less.**

In designing a complex electronic machine like a computer it was always necessary to increase the number of components involved in order to make technical advances.

The monolithic (formed from a single crystal) integrated circuit placed the previously separated **transistors, resistors, capacitors and all the connecting wiring onto a single crystal (or 'chip')** made of semiconductor material. Kilby used germanium and Noyce used silicon for the semiconductor material.

Website: ad.about.com

So we see that it is a chip that contains the transistors, resistors etc. that provides the basic intelligence to the computer.

So lets look a little closer at defining the microchip:

MICROCHIP

Also called **microelectronic or integrated circuit.**

A **microelectronic device** comprising **many miniature transistors and other electronic components on a single thin rectangle of silicon or sapphire, approximately 1/16" to 5/8" on a side, and 1/30" thick.**

A microchip can contain dozens, hundreds, or millions of electronic components.

THERE YOU HAVE IT, A MICROCHIP CAN CONTAIN MILLIONS OF ELECTRONIC COMPONENTS.

To make a microchip, impurities are added to the supporting material, or substrate, in specific places to create P-type and N-type regions; then by projecting light onto light-sensitive chemicals, polysilicon or aluminium tracks are etched into the top 1/1000" of the substrate to make the electronic circuits.

The chips come in analog, digital and hybrid types. Compared with earlier technology, microelectronics are faster, more compact, more energy-efficient, and cheaper to manufacture

The most complete integrated circuit is a **microprocessor:** a computer on a single chip.

CONSIDER THAT. A COMPUTER ON A SINGLE CHIP Website:
www.computeruse.com

Now if the brains of this primitive culture are capable of putting a computer on a single chip, what is God capable of?

I'M A MICROCHIP ?

You may react by saying, are you telling me that I am a microchip?.

If that offends you call yourself a **spirit.**

Whatever you call it that is how it works, that is how you are able to remember what you remember, take wild trips when you shut your body off at night, and operate the body your occupying right now.

That is the essence of all scripture. **It is mythology telling of the invisible electro magnetic operations of the universe, it is telling who we are, what we are and how we operate.**

And if God has you recorded as microchip 13756531, so what, as long as when they put it inside of a body, its you.

THE STORIES OF JESUS ARE MYTHOLOGY WHICH MEANS THEY'RE TRUE

The stories of Jesus are all mythological stories about the electrical energy that operates the brain so that you the person inside can enjoy existence and experience.

YOUR CIRCUIT BREAKER FLIPPED

The brain can be impacted by numerous impulses. But there is a part of the brain that when activated reopens the circuitry back to God.

That circuitry which is closed upon entry into the body is reopened once we follow the instructions.

In other words **there is a circuit in the right hemisphere of your brain that is shut off.**

You know how when a part of your house goes dark. You go to the circuit panel and find one of the switches has been thrown.

After you find out what caused it to flip, you reset it and you have light again.

Meditation is the energy that will gradually rebuild the circuitry on the right side so that the breaker which has

flipped will be set back and you will once again be connected to your true family in light.

WHY WASN'T THE CIRCUIT OPERATING WHEN YOU WERE BORN ?

Why isn't it opened when we are born?

Because initially the body does not have the life microchip, spirit, light or whatever you want to call it, in it.

A baby has to learn the basics of life and be raised by earth beings.

At a time when that child grows into an adult he/she can make a conscious decision to flip that switch.

That is something that most have never done.

JESUS NEVER WAS A REAL PERSON

That is the entire essence of the mythological story of **Jesus Christ the savior of the world. Jesus Christ is not and was never a real physical person.**

But **Jesus Christ on the other hand is truly the light of the world who is sacrificed to bring salvation to all of us.**

Jesus Christ is inside of every living being

When the life force which is the light, which activates the human, is sacrificed on the cross, then an ascension to the right hand of God takes place.

Inside of you.

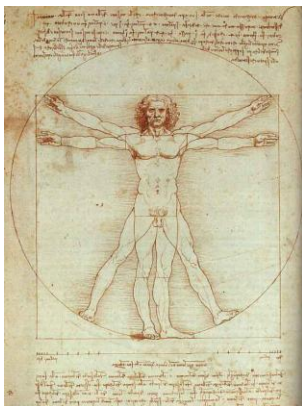
THE TRUE CRUCIFIXION

Let me show you.

This is a picture of the original drawing of Leonardo DaVinci.

The human body.

This is the cross upon which Jesus Christ is sacrificed to bring you to salvation.



The **life force rises from the solar plexus . Electrical energy courses through the spinal column through the nerve centers and rises to the right hemisphere of the brain.**

The **crucifixion** takes place in Golgotha, it means the **place of the skull**, on **Mt Calvary** **Calvary** comes from the Greek work **cranium** which means **cranium**.

That is where Gods son, Gods life forced is sacrificed. In the cranium, in your head.

Let me show you another picture showing this quite beautifully.



Here is the mythical son.

The mythical Jesus inside of you.

With angles of light or angels of light on the right and the left.

THE STAR OF DELTA

And so important is the star of Delta. The sign of Delta as you know is the triangle.

In the human brain at the point of the hippocampus (area responsible for memory), is an organ called The Fornix. The word means vault.

It is the tomb of Jesus it is the tomb of the King of the Pyramid. It is the place where Christ consciousness awakes.

If you look in Stedman's medical dictionary you will see that it is called Delta Fornicis. It is shaped like Delta.

Thus we have the symbol of Delta in you with the point looking up

In the universe is a **constellation called Fornax.**

It is the furnace where the sacrifice is consumed.

It is the **place of the Sun resurrection**, the place of fire. From here the fire comes down to the tomb, (Fornix), **which causes the Christ energy or consciousness in you to resurrect from the dead.**

The bright star in Fornax is called **Delta Fornax.**

Thus we have the symbol of Delta in the sky with the point looking down.

When we bring together Delta Fornix in you looking up, with Delta Fornax in the sky looking down, what do we get ?.



In your meditation you touch it by reaching Delta Brain waves. Four cycles per second.

So remember, Delta is ready when you are!

THIS IS NOT RELIGION OR SPIRIT

IT IS PERFECTLY NATURAL

IT IS TRUE

All of this is abundantly natural. There is nothing religious and nothing spiritual about it.

It happens the same for everyone.

It is the way that the electro magnetic light (photon) works in the body when both are operated properly.

THE KINGDOM OF GOD IS WITHIN YOU

Everything in the Biblical story occurs in the **Kingdom of God which is within you.**

Jesus is born of a virgin.

In other words in **virgin consciousness** where **there is no stain of human thought**, something new happens in the **human body**.

When you separate from the thoughts of the mind, you cause an event to occur in the human body.

Its like when your doctor tells you to do something that will cause your body to have a positive reaction.

If you do this, something positive will happen.

This is the same thing.

This is simply a natural phenomena that occurs inside of the human body when it cuts off the activity connection with the lower.

It separates from thought and when the inner light person cuts off the activity to the brain , cuts off inputting to the brain, then an energy inside of the body comes to life.

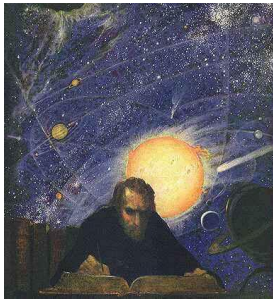
THE TRUTH THAT IS HARD TO TAKE

Here is the truth, the truth that many simply cannot hear.

There is no Jesus in you, there is no God in you.

Inside of you is stuff, gooey, bloody, bony stuff.

ANCIENT WRITING TECHNIQUES



When these scriptures were written many thousands of years ago by an advanced race, they wrote mythologically so that when the earth tribes had evolved to that point of understanding, the hidden truth could be revealed and understood.

And the way mythologists wrote was to take natural electro magnetic activity of the body and of the earth and of the cosmos and give each names representing Gods and Demons and all the rest.

In other words perfectly natural occurrences were described in adventure stories .

Unfortunately most of the world is still looking at the story and not at the meaning.

WHERE DID ALL OF THIS MYTHOLOGY COME FROM?

It was really impacted into Judaism in Christianity in 300 BC when the Old Testament became a Greek Document called the Septuagint.

The New Testament was always Greek.

So way before the time of the Christians there was the Greek Old Testament which was influenced both by Jews and Greeks.

Those Jews who came from Palestine and settled in Greece were called **Hellenists.**

They were fluent in the Greek language and literature and religion and mythology. **That is why the Jewish Messiah has a Greek name.**

That name has the numerical value of the mythical sun which is 888.

Those who were Greek with a Jewish ancestry wrote the stories, and so they wrote of Israel in their myth and their hero was the Sun god.

EARLY CHRISTIAN COMMUNITIES

Entry into the earliest Christian communities involved giving up one's wealth to the common society of Christians and living communally and equally with others.

These small societies were at first entirely composed of other Jews, so the bulk of the laws and practices of these communities were derived from Jewish law.

But some Jews entering these communities were Hellenized Jews; they were fluent in Greek language and culture and considerably less invested in Jewish life and law.

THE ART OF GREEK MYTHOLOGY

So consider for yourself, how do you write a story about what happens inside the body when certain activities are practiced that put into motion electrical changes that impact the brain in a most positive way.

In other words, **the inner life force when shut down causes a gradual change in the brain and thus provides the light operating the brain and body a higher physical life.**

The light is able to enjoy the senses and the experience but does not have to experience the constant violence, sickness etc etc.

There is a way to change the brain so that additional circuits become active in it which in turn raises the entire life experience.

WRITING THE STORY

Sitting down to write the Biblical story focused on Israel and Jews and a Greek Messiah and the job of the mythologist was to find a way to **dramatize the story so that when the evolution of the mind had taken place in the Aquarian age, people would be able to decode the hidden meaning.**

CRUCIFIED SAVIOR

Shutting down **thought or turning off the life force in meditation** became the **crucifixion of the Sun god on the cross** which is the body with arms outstretched.

The **crucifixion is on Golgotha** which means **skull** which takes us to the brain.

Also on **Mt Calvary** which is a Latin word **calvaria** which comes from the Greek cranion which means cranium or skull.

So this crucifixion is of the mind.

The lower which is Jesus is crucified in meditation by the absence of lower thought so that the higher which is Christ might sit at the right hand of God which is the right hemisphere of the brain.

The entire Jesus story plays itself out mythologically perfectly.

BORN OF A VIRGIN

Born of a Virgin. Of course when the mind is shut down, there are no thoughts , the mind is virgin and the energy which will rise up to the brain to the right side can now be activated

MARY

The virgins name is Mary. Which is **Marra** which means **bitter.**

It is in the womb of bitterness, the negative, violent, carnal mind where this birth takes place.

NO ROOM AT THE INN

No room at the inn.

The busy mind cannot accommodate such a birth that must be in total silence and darkness.

IN THE STABLE AMONG THE ANIMALS

New energy born. Right in the middle of the lowest animal instincts of us all.

The stable, in the place of the animal.

The **physical, the animal instincts, the lower mind** is where the :

THE SHEPHERDS WATCH THE SHEEP

The shepherds.

Watching their sheep means watching your thoughts in meditation.

THE WISE MEN FROM THE EAST

The **wise men coming from the East** is **wisdom coming from the right hemisphere of the brain.**

Whenever you look North, East is always on the right side.

THE SUN ALSO RISES

And so when the mind is stilled in meditation, this energy can then begin to rise toward the brain. In the same way that **the sun also rises after the winter solstice to sit at the East or right side on June 21 the summer solstice.**

CIRCUITS ARE OPENED

That **energy** lying deep in the **solar plexus** is the **electrical energy** that travels up the **nerve centers of the spine.**

It then impacts the right hemisphere of the brain and when it does, **it opens circuits that change the whole manner of physical existence.**

Those **circuits can only be activated when meditation shuts down thought** and allows **that energy to rise upward and then to the right side of the brain.**

Nothing else can do it.

And so the **story of virgin birth, crucifixion, Passover, the whole business, is speaking about a very normal activity that goes on in the human body** when instructions are followed.

Those instructions of the Biblical Jesus are take no thought, practice the single eye, seek within yourself, watch.

These are **the things that activate the energy on its upward journey to sit at the right side and activate the circuit.** Mythologists called that wonder working power **Jesus.**

They called the **higher consciousness on the right side the throne where God sits.**

Its all a story in symbols but it is absolutely true.

If we will understand the stories we will put in motion something that is built into every body that will turn on the circuit of happiness and love which presently in so many is closed up like an old deserted electrical panel.

Oh and about the circuit. Remember **when the women came to the tomb** in the Bible story to look for the risen Christ.

They asked an angel where is he.

He said **Galilee.**

Why did they use Galilee, because **Galilee means circuit.**

That is where you will find him.

CHAPTER-10

YOU ARE AN ELECTRICAL APPLIANCE!?

WE FOCUS ON TWO ELECTRICAL SCRIPTURES

Numbers 23:19 says God is not a man

1 John says God is light.

This give us Biblical authority to take us into the realm of the non human in search for God and when we get to the realm of light we are astounded, as you will see.

But what are we driving at here?

Why the consideration. What origins in spirit or metaphysics does this strange gland called the Pineal have?

THE PINEAL GLAND

Matt 6:22 or Luke 11:34 The light of the body is the eye therefore when your eye is single your whole body also is full of light.

MELANIN

One of my early thoughts about that statement was one of great curiosity because the Pineal secretes melatonin which is a skin lightener. I was challenged several times by people saying that I made a mistake and that melatonin was actually pigment that darkened skin. Not so. That is melanin.

So the Bible says if your eye be single your body will fill with light. Notice. Your body, your being, you, will fill with light. What is light. Light is God.

So if someone comes face to face with this light that would be a significant occasion. That happened according to the Bible

In Genesis 32:30 Jacob called the name of the place Peniel,

for I have seen God face to face.

And so that evidence , at least should make one think. God is light. Jacob saw God. The Pineal is a light receptor connected to the eyes. Jacob calls the place where he saw God. Peniel.

Thus Jacob is saying that the place where he came together with God was at the Pineal Gland of the brain.

Now of course that is the Bible speaking and how much scientific trust can we place in its words. If we look at the symbolic nature of the text, you will be surprised. But for now, since we are crawling inch by inch to the arena of proof, let us instead look to a man of science .

A man not only of science but of philosophy who was shut down by religion in his day.

RENE DESCARTES

ReneDeCartes, French philosopher. The father of modern philosophy. But Rene Descartes contributed much more. He experimented in the science of optics back in 1628. Keep this in mind relative to what you are about to see from NASA.

Rene Descartes discovered the fundamental law of reflection, the angle of incidence. He paved the way for the theory of light.

These achievements back in the 1600's should certainly qualify Mr. Descartes as a serious witness and not one that someone could refer to as a New Age Kook.

I say this because Rene Descartes held the opinion that an entity distinct from the body makes contact with the body at the Pineal Gland of the brain.

He felt that he could localize the soul's contact with the body at the Pineal Gland. He felt that what we call God makes contact with human beings at one place in the body, The Pineal Gland of the brain.

He defined the action thusly *"The whole action of the soul consists in this, that solely because it desires something, it causes the little gland to which it is closely united to move in the way to produce the effect which relates to the desire"*

Now we are about to study an amazing release from NASA dealing with new optical computers. Computers whose logic circuits are changed by light.

Remember, Rene Descartes provided us with the first theory of light and optics back in the 1600's and he stated that our brain computers receive God which is light, via the Pineal Gland of the brain.

On to the amazing study released by NASA.

NASA AND COMPUTERS OF LIGHT !

NASA released a paper relative to light and the ability of light to change logic circuits in computers by using light and living tissue. They call them optical computers and state that these computers can do in one hour what it takes a computer today 11 years. But I want you to see this for yourself.

Click here and go to the NASA site. Print the article and then hit your back button. Come back with the article and lets look at it together.

NASA AND COMPUTERS OF LIGHT

Take page 1 of the NASA article and lets look at some highlights.

Paragraph 1: The reference to switches and gates in chips. Gates both in computers and the human brain are logic circuits. They open and close to change understanding.

Paragraph 3: Notice the reference to Photons. Photons are angles of light which are messenger particles. Photons are what was being described in the Bible in referring to angels of light as messengers of God.

Paragraph 4: Here NASA states that they are focusing on thin films made of organic molecules which are more sensitive to light than inorganic. Organic molecules are membranes. Thin films of living tissue.

So the light travels through human membrane tissue to change the logic circuits. This is very important because the whole premise of our work is that light from above (Eta Carina) arrives as Photon (angles of light/messenger particles), enters via the Pineal gland to the brain traveling along membranes. This opens gates or provides us with enlightenment and a new consciousness.

This is just as NASA has reported. Exactly.

NOW LET US GO TO PAGE 2 OF THE NASA REPORT

The reference is to optical computers which means those sensitive to light. Light computers. Keep in mind here what we already learned from Rene Descartes. The Father of optics from the 1600's ties the Pineal Gland of the brain into all of this.

The NASA report goes on to say: *What it takes a conventional computer 11 years to do, an optical computer can do in 1 hour. We are testing optical switches .Optical development boom is world wide*

PAGE 3 OF THE REPORT SAYS

All current "all optical" components require a high level of laser . Keep that word laser up front in your mind. That is going to connect this NASA finding directly to Eta Carina.

An optical logic gate is a switch that controls one light beam with another. Consider that statement from NASA, connecting one light beam with

another. The light within you and the light from above. That's meditation, and contact between you and you know who

NOW LOOK AT PAGE 4 OF THE REPORT

Organic (living tissue) *optical computers* (light sensitive) *will be the future of terrestrial and space information* . Notice that I made those words space information a little bigger. Consider that light and living tissue will be the future of terrestrial and space information. Is not this what we have been discussing all along. Is not this the very reason for meditation?

RE ENTER RENE DESCARTES

Now you saw the references to optics and optical . Light sensitive computers opening logic circuits. Optical computers. I wanted you to see this as I again introduce our guest on whom I place the seal of an enlightened one in spite of the fact that he was silenced by religion in his time, Rene DeCartes

Rene DesCartes experimented in the science of optics in 1628. His first major work in 1637 was an essay on geometry and optics. In optics he discovered the fundamental law of reflection, the angle of incidence. He paved the way for the theory of light.

He has excellent credentials I would say.

Descartes most extensive account of causal mind body interaction was of the localization of the souls contact with the body in the pineal gland.

Descartes is best known for his view that there is one place in the brain, the pineal gland, which is the end point of sensory input and the beginning point of voluntary actions.

QUOTE FROM RENES DESCARTES

The whole action of the soul consists in this, that solely because it desires something, it causes the little gland to which it is closely united to move in the way requisite to produce the effect which relates to this desire. (Passions of the soul).

Now of course because Rene DesCartes says this does not mean he is right. He may be ,or he may be wrong. But remember, he is the one who paved the way for the theory of light, optics, and the laws of the angles of light later put together by Mr. Angstrum.

EPIPHANY AND THE SINGLE EYE

Now there is more evidence, and we find it in the word which portrays a religious holiday that many of you may be familiar with, Epiphany.

LET US LOOK AT THE DICTIONARY AND DEFINE THE WORD EPIPHANY

e·piph·a·ny (1-p1f"-n1) n., pl. e·piph·a·nies. 1. Epiphany.a. A Christian feast celebrating the manifestation of the divine nature of Jesus to the Gentiles as represented by the Magi. b. January 6, on which this feast is traditionally observed. 2. A revelatory manifestation of a divine being. 3.a. A sudden manifestation of the essence or meaning of something. b. A comprehension or perception of reality by means of a sudden intuitive realization:

Late Latin epiphania, from Greek epiphaneia, manifestation,

*Important derivatives are: beacon, photo-, fantasy, bh³-1. To shine. Contracted from *bha...-. 1. Suffixed zero-grade form *bh...-w-. a. BEACON,*

*Germanic *baukna-, beacon, signal. "identifying sign," 4. Suffixed form *bh...-w-es-. PHOS-, PHOT, PHOTO-; PHOSPHORUS, from Greek ph1/2s (stem ph1/2t-), light. 5.*

PHENOMENON; DIAPHANOUS, EMPHASIS, EPIPHANY, HIEROPHANT, PHANEROGAM, (PHANTASMAGORIA), PHOSPHENE, SYCOPHANT, THEOPHANY, (TIFFANY), from Greek phainein, "to bring to light," cause to appear, show, and phainesthai (passive), "to be brought to light"

Now the reason I wanted us to consider the word Epiphany and its meaning as a sudden revelation and enlightenment , is because of the Pineal Gland.

We go to Stedmans Medical Dictionary

PINEAL GLAND

A Small cone shaped organ in the brain.

Also called epiphysis, pineal body, pineal organ.

So the point here is that we are making connections between spiritual or mystical thought and scientific thought, and it keeps coming to the place of the Pineal Gland. This would indicate that the Pineal Gland of the brain seems to have a connection with the light that we have called God and the angels or angles of light which are messengers.

PINATA

Finally consider a Pinata. In Latin American countries the children hit it don't they. And when they hit it it opens and the children receive gifts. And the Bible tells us that we are to come as little children. To hit the Pinata.?

Look closely at the definition of the word Pinata you see something very interesting.

Spanish from Italian pignatta , a kind of pot, probably from dialectal pigna, pine cone from it shape, from latin Pinea. SEE PINEAL

Strike it as a child and it will bring forth gifts.

MEDITATION IN DARKNESS

In spite of all of the talk we are still left to consider that ultimate question. How do we use this Pineal Gland. Can we use it at all. Can we stimulate it. Does it matter what time of day or whether it is light or dark.

Folks each one of us has to be willing to drop our convictions and say, well nothing seems to have worked so far, let me try nature's way. Whatever that may be.

I am not trying to prove anything. I am not saying anything other than to try and help all of us get the result that we are striving for. A oneness with the supreme light. A harmony with the light coming down from above.

It would seem reasonable that our best results would come from utilizing the Pineal Gland when it is most active. Remember now. The Pineal in humans depends on the physical eyes reacting either to light or dark.

MELATONIN AND THE PINEAL GLAND

Synthesis and release of melatonin is stimulated by darkness and inhibited by light. But even without visual cues the level of melatonin rises and falls on a daily circadian cycle with peak levels occurring in the wee hours of the morning.

The release is stimulated by darkness and inhibited by light and it is the Pineal which does the releasing.

Pineal gland, Sunlight and fatty acids

This comes from City Hospital Nottingham Great Britain

MS (Multiple sclerosis) is more common in temperate latitudes. Here we suggest a simple explanation. that it can be explained by the immunosuppressant effects of Sunlight mediated via suppression of the secretion of the hormone melatonin from the Pineal Gland.

We suggest a reexamination of Multiple Sclerosis based on an understanding the immune consequences of illumination of the Retina by Sunlight.

Pineal body, or Epiphysis Cerebri

First it is the center for the production of the hormone melatonin. Melatonin is released in the dark, during sleep. In mammals (us) the pineal gland is subordinate to the eye/sun system. Light severely curtails the production of melatonin.

In a study of blind women melatonin production was found to be higher at all times.

Stresses that affect pineal function include unusual light and dark rhythms. Radiation magnetic fields etc.

FROM ETA CARINA TO THE PINEAL GLAND

We are talking about receiving the electro magnetic impulses from Eta Carina to change DNA via the Pineal Gland.

Scientists believe that the pineal body is a magnetoreceptor, capable of monitoring magnetic fields and helping to align the body in space. Electro magnetic fields EMF suppress the activity of the pineal gland and reduce melatonin production .

Here is a point that is a very important reason why we should emphasize meditation in the dark as a way of making contact or harmonizing with Eta Carina etc.

MEDITATION IN THE DARK

There is a pathway from the retinas to the hypothalamus called the retina tract. It brings information about light and dark cycles to a region of the hypothalamus. From the SCN nerve impulses travel via the pineal nerve to the pineal gland. These impulses inhibit the production of melatonin. When these impulses stop (at night when light no longer stimulates the hypothalamus) pineal inhibition ceases and melatonin is released. The pineal gland is therefore a photosensitive organ and an important time keeper for the human body.

SCIENCE NEWS DIGEST FOR PHYSICIANS

I find this very credible because not only is it a Science News Digest for Physicians and Scientists but it is written by John Gibbon chief of biopsychology at New York State Psychiatric Institute in New York.

The amount of melatonin in the the blood increases after dusk and declines near dawn. Kenaway reports that shielding the eye of premature infants nearly doubled the amount of the urinary metabolite of the melatonin.

Notice: Shielding the eyes.

The final paragraph here is interesting. Talking about melatonin .

In humans Mel1a is encoded by a gene on chromosome 4 and Mel1b by a gene on chromosome 11.

So here we are talking about meditation and changing the DNA. Here is melatonin connected to the Pineal encoded in DNA on Chromosomes 4 and 11.

The proteins encoded by these genes which are called Per and Tim physically interact. Tim can be degraded by light. These exciting findings unravel the nature of the intricate links that exist between the molecular pacemakers of the circadian clock and the environment.

Protein changes DNA. A Protein here is called Tim and it can be degraded by light. And then what is said is that they are learning the intricate link between the interior of the body and its timing apparatus and the outside, light and dark.

HERES MORE

Virtually all organisms have circadian (24 hour) rhythms. The oscillators that drive these rhythms reside in non mammals in the pineal, and in mammals (us) in the hypothalamus.

In light : dark cycles the synthesis of melatonin by the neural retinas took place during the dark phase of the cycle. Light inhibited such melatonin syntheses. These rhythms of melatonin syntheses could be entrained (SLOWED) by light cycles but were free running in the darkness.

EMF LINK (ELECTRO MAGNETIC FIELDS)

The pineal gland and the major hormone it produces melatonin seem to place a role in modulating the immune system. This has led at least one investigator to refer to the pineal as the cancer stopping gland. The association between light exposure and pineal function should be investigated further because light exposure involved with rotating shift work and night occupations could produce confounding factors when analyzing EMF exposures.

Here there is once again the expression of concern about the pineal function (how it works) and light exposure.

OBSERVING THE LIGHT IN DARKNESS

We have reviewed several scientific articles which basically say the same thing. Namely that the Pineal Gland is active in the absence of light. It is the bodies time clock and functions via the two physical eyes thus leaving it up to us as to when we may choose to activate it other then when it does so itself at night when we sleep.

The evidence was conclusive .

It appears that the pineal gland of the brain is suppressed in light. It appears that it is not active in light. If the Pineal is Epiphany. If the Pineal is the Peniel that Jacob referred to. If it is the single eye that Jesus referred to. Would it not seem reasonable that when meditating to make contact with the supreme light being one would stimulate the pineal when it would most energetically be reacting ?

LIGHT AND DARK BECOME THE SAME THING

What is so interesting about this is the fact that the light which is God according to the scriptures, is actually darkness. The light and the dark are the same thing. In order to see the light one must activate the pineal because the light is invisible and cannot be seen. So since we cannot see in the dark and the light which is God is invisible and cannot be seen, it would mean that the light is actually the dark and the dark is actually the light.

In other words I am standing here in the light. I cannot see the light that is God which is invisible light. Yet I know that in order for me to receive the light which is God I should be in the dark so that the light receptor which is the Pineal would be active to effect reception.

There are several scriptures that are significant when considering this.

Psalms18:11 He made darkness his secret place;

Matthew6:6 But thou, when thou prayest, enter into thy closet, and when thou hast shut thy door, pray to thy Father which is in secret; and thy Father which seeth in secret shall reward thee openly.

Amos5:18 Woe unto you that desire the day of the LORD! to what end is it for you? the day of the LORD is darkness, and not light.

Amos5:20 Shall not the day of the LORD be darkness, and not light? even very dark, and no brightness in it?

So there we are directed to understand that darkness is the secret place of God, that when we pray we should enter the secret place which is obviously darkness, and that the day of the Lord is darkness, very dark and no brightness in it.

And we have developed convincing evidence that the Pineal Gland which Jacob noted when he saw God face to face, opens and is active in the dark.

In Genesis 32:30 Jacob sees God face to face and calls the place Peniel.

THE FURNACE AND THE LAMP IN YOU!

Now let us consider another factor concerning anatomy ,the Pineal, and the scripture.

In the human brain the stria pinealis (straight line from the pineal gland) runs along to join the anterior pillars of the fornix. (The word fornix means

vault and is connected to the word Fornax which is the constellation and means furnace.

So we have the place of the fire which is the Pineal Gland, and the straight line (stria pinealis) which would be kind of a fuse going to the fornix or furnace.

Now a strange verse appears in scripture in Genesis 15:17

Genesis 15:17 And it came to pass, that, when the sun went down, and it was dark, behold a smoking furnace, and a burning lamp that passed between those pieces.

Notice that it is when it is dark that the smoking furnace (fornix) and the burning lamp (pineal) appear active.

So the text seems to indicate the location of God (light) to be in a dark place.

And please consider this gland or third eye is not privy to the Bible or followers of Jesus who spoke of the single eye. It is found in the text of those everywhere

The Single Eye in the Egyptian tale of Aradamas

THE TEMPLE OF LUXOR

There is a hieroglyph from the wall of the Egyptian Temple of Luxor showing an angle of light coming from a star. (Eta Carina ?) and guess where the reception of that light is indicated. Right at the forehead which is the location of the Pineal Gland.

There is a reference to the the eye of two converted into one in the Hebrew Kaballah

There is the Hindu statment of the eye in the heavens of Vishnu

Now that brings us to the Hubble Picture of the eye in the Hour Glass Nebula



The Point here is according to NASA , if an electron is stimulated it will respond or attract the energy of a Photon. The Photon being the angle of light from above and the electron being within the atoms that make up our body.

If you click here you will go to the NASA article. If you have not already done so, print the article, then hit your back button and return here so we can continue.

NASA AND COMPUTERS OF LIGHT

Notice that in paragraph 4 NASA says that they learned in 1978 that Photons can respond to electrons.

Angles of Light or Angels of God, Messengers of God, respond to things that happen inside of your brain.

This shouldn't frighten anyone because all the time we see people in churches with their heads bowed in prayer. What are they doing. ? They are trying to make contact with God. Something is going on inside of their head in an effort to get God to respond.

Well now we see how this is done. When an electron is active it attracts a photon. Now since angels of light and God are both light, it would seem reasonable to take ourselves into darkness and stimulate the Pineal Gland there since it becomes active in the dark.

MAKING CONTACT WITH THE SUPREME LIGHT BEING

Now since the Pineal Gland of the brain is the light receptor of the body that functions actively in the dark, and since it is named in scripture , the significance of that gland takes on even greater meaning when we look at two other scriptures.

Numbers 23:19 God is not a man

1 John 1:5 This then is the message which we have heard of him, and declare unto you that God is light.

So if God is light, and the Pineal Gland is the brains light receptor, then it is reasonable to consider that the Pineal Gland is your bodies God receptor.

We studied the NASA report that stated they are developing optical computers. Computers that run on light using living tissue (organic material) to enhance logic and understanding.

We also are studying the impact of light from Eta Carina and Supernova 1987a and Helix, and Fornax etc etc, considering the change and discoveries in DNA, and suggesting that the change to consciousness and DNA is actually coming from Eta Carina as invisible light.

The point boiled down to this important consideration

Since the Pineal Gland has always been there, and since Photons ,or angles of light have always been there, and since people have been meditating, why hasn't the positive change to the inhabitants of the earth happened. Why has the human condition when it comes to violence and intolerance and oppression and traditional bondages such as religion, continued and increased.

Something is obviously wrong.

I think the key is contained in the following scripture .

Matt 6:22 , the statement here is , if your eye be single.

In other words. It is not single all the time. It is not active all the time and that is exactly what our scientific studies have revealed to us. There are times when the Pineal Gland is inactive and that is in the light. There are times when it is active and that is in the dark.

But the suggestion is that we either practice the single eye and fulfill the scripture, or we don't. It is not an automatic. It is up to us.

We have looked at the scripture that tells us that God is not a man. God is not human. God is light. Meaning God is a light being. Something beyond our senses, since other scriptures state that God is invisible.

Not seen with the physical eyes, it is seen if you will, with the single eye or Pineal. But it requires us to go into the dark and activate it.

Again we seen scripture that is very clear about this.

John 4:23. True worshippers shall worship the father in spirit and in truth for the father seeks such to worship him.

In other words to communicate with God it is necessary to do so in spirit. Not emotions. Spirit. And notice that the supreme light seeks such . That is the natural way.

God is a spirit and they that worship him must worship him in spirit and in truth. So now its getting down to the basic requirement. If one is to make contact with this light we call God ,then the only way to do it is via spirit.

That word spirit is actually a religious word used by those of the middle ages to try and identify the sub atomic realm where true power resides. They did not understand it scientifically so they called it spirit.

So this act of communicating with the supreme light must be done in spirit. It cannot be done by singing, or praying with words. It must be spirit and what is spirit.

DEFINITION OF SPIRIT

Spirit: The vital principle or animating force within living beings.

There is not any question as to what spirit is. It is electro magnetism because that is the only thing that exists inside of you that animates you. It is electricity. It is light.

And remember we read of Rene Descartes who showed us back in 1628 the location of the soul and where did he place it. The man who provided us with the very first theory of light and the laws of reflection and refraction.

Rene Descartes said, *The souls contact with the body is in the pineal gland*

So if the only way one can communicate with the supreme light is via spirit, and spirit is inner light that is activated via the Pineal Gland, then we have suddenly opened the secret that the worlds religions have totally missed.

Communication with God is only possible via the pineal gland of the brain and is dependent on our activating that gland for the particular purpose.

Now of course the ancient word used in reference to contact with the supreme light is worship. Veneration, adoration. Call it what you will, it is a purposeful contact with this great creative power with the express purpose of placing ourselves in harmony with it.

Flowing properly with it so that our existence is pleasing to it.

And a moment ago you saw the scripture that states that God seeks such to worship him. That supreme light is seeking the inner light which is our animating force or spirit.

If God is photon which is angled light coming from above. That light is seeking our light which would be the electron at the point of the light receptor of the body which is the Pineal Gland.

And amazing as it may sound we have proved this to be scientifically correct with the recently released paper from NASA.

Think: God -light -photon ,is seeking to be worshipped in spirit which is inner light. External cosmic light-photon is seeking inner light electron.

From NASA. Which you read earlier here. *Photon-God can respond to electron* . There is the proof of the entire program , spoken of by Jesus, Jacob, etc and now proved by NASA.

If you stimulate the electron in the Pineal, God the supreme light will respond.

And also we have to consider that if you do , you can flow in harmony with the life saving light coming from Supernova 1987a and Eta Carina.

If you do.

But how do you and can you ?

CAN YOU INSTRUCT A PART OF YOUR BODY TO DO SOMETHING?

That question was answered clearly last week by Al Bianchi who attends our lectures on a regular basis. Al who had a stroke told us that immediately after the stroke he could not talk. But from within himself he instructed his brain to speak . As Al made it clear, he was able to instruct his inner self to do something that it was not doing. His doctor said he would be a vegetable but Al from within himself made contact with an inner part that caused what he desired to happen.

Al totally fulfilled Rene Descartes findings which gave us more reason to consider Descartes as credible. Al had the desire and then gave the instructions as to what was necessary. He insisted by being determined and doing this over and over.

Look at what Rene Descartes says :

The whole action of the soul consists in this, that because it desires something (in Alberts case it was the ability to talk), it causes the little gland to which it is closely united to move to produce the effect which relates to this desire.

ASAR , LOKE, AND QUASER

A very strange story comes from GA Gaskills dictionary of myth and scripture and for those of you who wish to read it, it is on page 260 of Gaskills book.

I want to show you something interesting from this dictionary of myth and scripture. It is about the 3rd eye and darkness. It traces back to the beliefs of ancient times in the myth of Asar at the house of Loke with the wise Quaser.

The character Quaser in this myth has to raise thoughts about Quasar. So I looked that up in the dictionary. We will cover that later.

Asar arrives at the house of Loke. (Have not found anything relative in their names). The wisest of them Quaser (Quasar ?) first entered and when he saw the ashes of the burned yarn (net).

Consider that the arachnoid which separates the Pia Mater of the brain from the Dura Mater of the brain is the web. So let us consider the fire from the solar plexus moving eventually through the Pineal gland to the arachnoid, the web, or net, and here in this myth is found the burned net.

He comprehended that this must be a device for catching fish which he showed to Asar.

This is most interesting because fish are higher thoughts.

If we look in the Bible we see fish obviously connected to the right hemisphere of the brain

John 21:6 Here we see that the instructions for catching fish is to cast your net to the right side which is alluding to the light or spirit side of the brain, the right hemisphere.

John 21:6 And he said unto them, Cast the net on the right side of the ship, and ye shall find. They cast therefore, and now they were not able to draw it for the multitude of fishes.

Consider the Pineal being lighted and affecting the arachnoid in the brain so as to raise consciousness.

BACK TO THE MYTH OF ASAR, LOKE AND QUASER

They therefore took linen thread and made a net after the fashion of that which they could see in the ashes which had been made by Loke.

So here we see that the net has been destroyed by the fire which is stating that we must remake the net, we must touch the arachnoid in the proper way.

Why was the net destroyed by fire, because the fire is electro magnetic energy rising up the spine to the brain, and unless that is resisted it causes an over heating and the resultant violence, and screaming, and wars that humans consider normal.

Now in the myth we have been considering it is Quaser who intervenes here. It is Quaser who realizes that the burned net, (Arachnoid) was the device that was used to catch fish or understanding.

They take linen thread to make a new net. After the fashion of what they saw in the ashes. It is the same as the temple. The Biblical temple is a sample of the heavenly one which is consciousness.

So here we are being told. Yes you have been burned, overheated, over stressed. Yes that is the reason for the hate, violence, sickness. So what must you do. Make a new net.

You cannot allow the new net to be burned up again but if you practice resistance OHM Meditation. It will be just fine.

They take thread of linen because linen metaphysically is truth. Your net has been destroyed because of the lack of truth. You followed religion and government and friends. Now you must make a new net of linen which is truth and you must protect it with OHM

Now we look at Gaskills commentary

THE FOLLOWING ARE QUOTES ON THIS MYTH BY GA GASKILL, THE AUTHOR OF THE DICTIONARY OF ALL SCRIPTURE AND MYTH

Gaskills writings are in purple

And when the functioning upon the astral plane has been accomplished by the Logoi (word, represented by Asar), the first thing that is done is the transference of the sense of sight to the physical plane.

Now interestingly Gaskill attributes Clairvoyance (super consciousness) to Quaser. *Clairvoyance (Quaser) is exchanged for physical sense.* So the higher realm is fulfilled in the physical which is something we are looking for through Eta Carina and Supernova 1987a.

Clairvoyance is exchanged for the physical sense for it (physical) is seen to be relatively illusory and but a poor and ineffectual attempt to capture facts (fish) or reality.

Consider our study of the NASA report and the fact that it is invisible light that changes logic circuits.

Capturing fish or facts certainly occurs within the logic circuit or gate of the brain. But notice the physical is illusory and a poor attempt to capture facts or reality. That is religion. We create this illusion that God is a man and we can talk to him, and we can sing to him, and it is an ineffectual attempt to capture true reality and the supreme light.

The clairvoyance (Quaser) refers to the astral function of the third eye. (This is interesting because Quaser is being connected to the operation of the Pineal here), which ceases to act when physical sight is fully acquired.

That statement seems to back up completely the findings we have studied earlier about the Pineal operating in the dark and not in the light via the signals entering our two eyes. The third eye ceases when physical sight operates.

And now the substance of the astral matter (higher consciousness-light from above), is taken in structural form, (enlightenment is now passed from the invisible plane to the physical plane) and upon that is built the mechanism of the physical eye which is to be used as the apparatus of sight.

So depending on the activity of the third eye will be our ability to see and understand. Quaser is exchanged for the physical sense .

QUASAR THE STAR !

I wanted to take a look at the word Quaser as Quasar. When you do, it is interesting what you find.

qua·sar (kw³"zär", -sär", -z...r, -s...r) n. A starlike object that has a large red shift and emits powerful blue light and often radio waves. [quas(i) + (st)ar.]

So lo and behold we have a star like object (Eta Carina, SN 1987a) emitting powerful blue light and radio waves. The reference to blue light to my understanding is the angle produced as light flows through a prism such as a crystal. So it would seem that the light coming from a quasar is angled to such an extent that it would become blue in the visible spectrum. Thus it is a special angle. Or as the song goes you are my special angel.

I would conclude by reading the words of the Greek Hippolytus

Now these (membranes in the brain), are gently moved by the spirit which careening through a certain blood vessel like a reed, advances towards the pineal gland. And near this is situated the entrance of the cerebellum which admits the current or spirit, and distributes it into what is styled the spinal marrow. The Peratae allege that this cerebellum by an ineffable and inscrutable process attracts through the pineal gland the spiritual and life giving substance.

GOD THE DEVIL AND US, ITS ELECTRIC!

Electrical appliances that are hit with energy that does not have proper resistance burn out.

Well known metaphysical writer Helena Blavatsky states that the angel Samael is also Satan. Then note below that Samael means current. Electrical current.

Well we don't really want to run off to the bank with this because for the most part these are conclusions reached in the realm of metaphysics and ancient languages. So you have to spend some time and think about this. I don't want to take what Blavatsky says at face value without some thought and analysis on my own.

SAMA

Looking at Samael and Satan, tells you that we have evil here. According to Blavatsky Samael must be evil because Samael and Satan are the same. But on the other hand the Sufi Muslims use a special technique for going into deep meditation. It is sitting in the dark with music. The music used to assist in distracting the mind. The whirling dervish take the music and add dance to it and the whole thing is called Sama.

One of the great Vedas or ancient writings of the Hindus is called Sama. So we really cannot jump and equate Sama with Satan . Yet we see the word Sama as current.

SPIRITS AND DEMONS

Now let us consider for a moment. Spirits, and demons, or whatever you want to call them. How does anything externally effect you. It can only occur one way. Where there is a direct touch to your mind by something invisible. I am not speaking of something you read or hear. I am talking about what we are taught concerning Satan etc. An invisible influence.

The only way that something invisible can effect your mind is electrically. The energy would have to trigger gates in the brain, cause synapses to fire touching various parts of the nervous system etc. It is electric and it is electrical current.

So if there is a positive invisible external influence or if there is a negative invisible external influence, both would have to be electrical in nature and thus the word current (*since it would be a flow of electrical energy both externally and internally*) is the only way to describe the influence of spirit, whether it be positive or negative.

GALILEE MEANS CIRCUIT

If we look at Jesus as a mythological figure who rises from the lower to the higher. Where does the Bible principally connect him

Matthew3:13 Then cometh Jesus from Galilee to Jordan unto John, to be baptized of him.

Matthew4:12 Now when Jesus had heard that John was cast into prison, he departed into Galilee

Matthew4:23 And Jesus went about all Galilee, teaching in their synagogues, and preaching the gospel of the kingdom, and healing all manner of sickness and all manner of disease among the people

Matthew21:11 And the multitude said, This is Jesus the prophet of Nazareth of Galilee

Matthew26:32 But after I am risen again, I will go before you into Galilee

Matthew28:7 And go quickly, and tell his disciples that he is risen from the dead; and, behold, he goeth before you into Galilee; there shall ye see him: lo, I have told you

Matthew28:10 Then said Jesus unto them, Be not afraid: go tell my brethren that they go into Galilee, and there shall they see me

Now why the emphasis on Galilee

This is taken from a Christian dictionary. It is the *Illustrated Bible Dictionary* written by M G Easton.

The word Galilee means circuit.

**The activity of Jesus occurs within the circuit which is electricity.
With Satan it would occur within the circuit which is electricity.
With Samael it would occur within the circuit which is electricity.**

So now why all of this. Because in Gaskills work relating the myth of Quaser we see that the net which was for catching fish had been destroyed by electricity. By fire. In other words the current flowing through the circuit was too much. Such is the state of the human kind. We are burning out because there is not proper resistance to the current flowing through the circuit.

ELECTRICAL RESISTANCE IS THE KEY

Samael is known as the oppressor, Satan is also the oppressor. Why ? Because they represent the current that overwhelms the brain and causes the failure in consciousness that results in war, and hate, and sickness, and all the rest.

We have to prevent the net which is arachnoid from being burned up , so that we can catch fish which is the external photon light from above. How can we do this? How can we hold this current or Samael or Satan down, so we are not burned out ?

What does the scripture say ?

James4:7 Submit yourselves therefore to God. Resist the devil, and he will flee from you

Resist the devil. Resist Satan. Resist Samael. If you are going to resist electricity flowing through a circuit what law must you follow. The law of electrical resistance, which is what.?

OHM

Meditation.

CURRENT AND RESISTANCE **EQUALS GOD OR THE DEVIL**

We have identified God, angels, demons and devils, as electrical current. There simply is nothing else outside of you that is invisible that can change your consciousness, bring fear, joy, or whatever. It is electricity, electro magnetism.

The cells in your brain react to one thing and one thing only. Electrical stimulation. So if there are demons, devils, God, angels, we have now reached a point of understanding what they are, electricity . And now can also understand how they work.

Quite simply when the electrical stimulation flows as current through the circuits of the brain, if the resistance is proper, there is a stimulation of joy, love, peace. It is God, Jesus, angels.

When the electrical stimulation flows as current through the circuits of the brain and the resistance is not proper. There can be over heating, and a stimulation of rage, fear, hate, anger, violence and there is demons, the devil etc.

Whether its God or the Devil depends on the current and resistance and its impact on a cell. It is that simple.

Your brain is a little saline pool that acts as a conductor and runs on electricity.

From a book written by Judith Hopper called The Three Pound Universe. This statement. "Every thought, every twitch of your finger is an electrical event or series of electrical events. All the information that reaches you from the world, from the pattern of light, shadows, gets translated into a sequence of electrical impulses."

And so we have identified the boogie men of religion. Demons and devils are simply electrical current run amuck through the circuits of the brain. Various electro magnetic stimulation obviously can effect some differently then others depending on the individual brain , its resistance and condition.

The sun gives you a tan or gives you cancer. Its the same sun. The light from above can be God or the Devil . Its the same light. The result is in our reception of that light.

If electricity enters your house properly you have comfort and joy, God, angels. If it enters improperly, it burns the place down. Devils, demons. That's it.

You would have an electrician, or someone who knows about electricity make the connection. You wouldn't go to a religious person. Well your house - your temple, is you. The electricity is entering and there have been many instances of burn up and burn out. You should not seek the correction by going to a religious person because they do not know.

THE TEMPLE THE ELECTRICAL BRAIN

Neurons or nerve cells in the brain are the basic communication unit of the brain. If God created the brain and created it to communicate by transmitting and receiving in this way then it seems reasonable to conclude that that is how God would communicate with you and me.

One nerve cell sends an electrical signal down its axon to a dendrite of a second nerve cell. The signal is received at the synapse, a tiny gap between the membranes of the two neurons.

That tiny gap is where the arc takes place that is the arc angle or arc angel if you will.

YES INDEED IT IS ALL ELECTRICITY

We have the word Electric. We have Elohim which is God. We have Ang EL And the angels are named Michael, Uriel, Gabriel, Samael.

Look in a dictionary for the word electric.

Notice the word electric from the Greek elektor which means beaming sun.

Notice *elect, electric, electrical, electricity*

Now the word *elect* . *carefully selected, chosen for salvation, through divine mercy, one chosen or set apart as by divine favor*

The only way that something invisible can effect your mind is electrically. The energy would have to trigger gates in the brain, cause synapses to fire touching various parts of the nervous system etc. It is electric and it is electrical current.

The Bible states that if we resist the Devil, it will flee from us.

OHM IS ELECTRICAL RESISTANCE

The dictionary definition of ohm

ohm (1/2m) n. Abbr. o A unit of electrical resistance equal to that of a conductor in which a current of one ampere is produced by a potential of one volt across its terminals

Is it not curious that when meditating there would come the chant of OM. The meditation tracking the flow of energy is called Kundalini

From the New York Times comes an article by Dr. Alfred Lowy, "*After traveling through nerves in the spinal cord, the signal reaches the pineal gland.*"

Electrical energy going through nerves and the chant is OM. Then would the assumption be that meditation provides the resistance so the electrical energy will arrive at the brain with the proper voltage, so it is God or Angels rather than Devils and Demons?

THE SECRET:

ACTIVATE ELECTRONS IN THE PINEAL GLAND

As we know , the Pineal Gland is the light receptor of the body. It was referred to in ancient times as the single eye or the third eye. *In Matthew 6:22 Jesus says, if your eye be single your body will fill with light.*

In Genesis 32:30 Jacob says I have seen God face to face and I will call the place Peniel.

In darkness the Pineal opens and secretes melatonin and truly activates.

So we stimulate the electrons in the Pineal gland by concentrating on its location during meditation.

Why ? Let me show you why.

Our body is made of atoms. Atoms contain electrons. We understand that we are focusing not on the entire body, but on the electrons in the Pineal because the Pineal is the light receptor of the body.

We know that God is light. Jacob sees God face to face. In other words there was an activation of the light receptor of the body. Jacob calls the name of the place Peniel.

So we activate the electrons in the Pineal gland. But why.?

We are trying to attract Photons. Photons are angles of light coming to the earth from above. Photons are messenger particles. They are angels of light. Messengers of God.

So we stimulate the Pineal which is the single eye and as Jacob we are looking to contact God face to face.

NASA the National Aeronautics and Space Administrations tells us that Photons can respond to Electrons. So if we stimulate the electrons in the light receptor which is the Pineal Gland, we attract Photons.

Click on [here](#). Review the NASA document for yourself. Then click your return button so you may return here and we can continue. On the first page you will see that NASA says that electrons attract photons. Our premise is to activate the electrons in the Pineal Gland to attract Photons which are angles of light, or angels of light, messenger particles, or messengers of God.

NASA AND COMPUTERS OF LIGHT

Photons or messenger particles carry the fundamental forces of nature and the most common is the Photon.

Now we are looking for the message. We are looking for the messenger. We thus stimulate the electrons in the Pineal to attract the messenger or the Photon.

But the point is where is the message coming from? Basically the only place it can come from is the electrical magnetism that is in the cosmos. The galaxies, the novas, the nebulas, the stars. And I'm not just saying that because we know that electrical energy does come from above. I am saying that because the Bible says it.

Genesis 1:14 let there be lights in the heavens and let them be for signs.

Job 38:31 can you bind the sweet influence of Pleiades or loose the bands of Orion. What is being said here.? The electrical magnetism that comes from the Pleiades exerts a sweet influence on the human brain. There is also an influence from Orion.

Job 38:32 Can you bring forth Mazzaroth. Mazzaroth is the 12 signs of the Zodiac.

Job 38:33 Do you know the ordinances of heaven. The rules of the cosmos. The order.

And it also says, ***Can you set the dominion thereof in the earth.*** In other words do you understand that the electrical energy from the stars has an effect on the operation of the earth? Do you understand that?

Sisera was a great general who had a very bad day and was killed. What happened to him all of a sudden.

Judges 5:20 They fought from heaven. The stars in their courses fought against Sisera.

How could they unless it was electrical energy that effected the circuitry of his brain. The current surging through his brain was effected by the electrical energy of the stars and it effected him negatively. AND IT IS IN THE BIBLE !

We have scientific evidence and scriptural evidence. We are electrical instruments in our physical realm. We are electricity in our spiritual realm. We can make contact with photons which are angles of light and are messenger particles. Biblically we can make contact with God and angels which are messengers of light.

We can resist the improper electrical energy which destroyed Sisera by using OHM which is meditation .

So if we are to come under the dominion of the ordinances of heaven which are the influences of the stars, we must stimulate the electrons in the pineal and open that pineal to receive the angles of light from above.

ELECTRICAL ENERGY FROM ABOVE DIRECTED TO YOU

The angles of light that come from above.

Figuring the speed of light at 186,400 miles per second, we should be able to determine the location of the origin of that light. But not so fast. Something new has occurred.

EUREKA - SCIENTISTS BREAK THE SPEED OF LIGHT.

Now when we consider light coming from Eta Carina or Supernova 1987a.
Or when we consider ourselves receiving the light to our brain computers as
NASA clearly showed us.

And as we consider the Biblical scripture that tells us that God is not a man,
God is light.

We have to do so with an entirely new concept of the nature of light.

THE NEWSPAPER HEADLINE **SCIENTISTS AT PRINCETON** **UNIVERSITY**

BREAK THE SPEED OF LIGHT

*Scientists claim they have broken the ultimate speed barrier. The
speed of light.*

*Physicists have shown that light pulses can be accelerated to up to
300 times their normal velocity of 186,000 miles per second.*

Just for a second. If we multiply 300 times 186,000 we get 55
million 800 thousand miles per second. So in 10 seconds we would
go 5Billion 580 million miles.

THE ARTICLE FROM PRINCETON **CONTINUES**

*On one interpretation it means that light will arrive at its
destination almost before it started its journey. In effect
it is leaping forward in time.*

**Consider that. It is going into the future where
things that have not happened yet are located. SO**

WHAT IS GOING TO HAPPEN TO YOU HAS ALREADY HAPPENED AND now this light is capable of going to where the future is located. Remember that.

What is going to happen to you has already happened.

WHAT IS GOING TO BE THE EXPERIENCE OF THE EARTH HAS ALREADY BEEN EXPERIENCED.

Ecclesiastes 1:9 The thing that hath been, it is that which shall be; and that which is done is that which shall be done: and there is no new thing under the sun.

Ecclesiastes 1:10 Is there any thing whereof it may be said, See, this is new? it hath been already of old time, which was before us

Now isn't that interesting. BECAUSE JUMPING INTO THE FUTURE IS ACTUALLY JUMPING IN TO THE PAST. BECAUSE THE THINGS THAT ARE COMING ARE REALLY THINGS THAT HAVE ALREADY COME AND BEEN EXPERIENCED ELSEWHERE..

Ecclesiastes

And that which is done is that which shall be done and there is no new thing. See this is new ? it has been already of old time which was before us.

SO THAT WHICH WE ARE EXPECTING IS THAT WHICH HAS ALREADY HAPPENED.

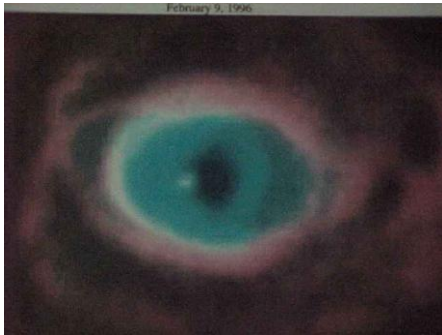
It just has not reached us as yet.

Is Eta Carina new. Of course not. It happened thousands of years ago.

Simply, the light is now reaching us. *It has already been of old time which was before us.*

THE GREAT COSMIC LIGHTS

The eye of the Hour Glass nebula.



Lets us apply the Bible "*that which is has already been.*" This eye was new hundreds of thousands of years ago. But is of old time. Hundreds of thousands of years before the Bible was ever written.

Now it is new to us. Look at the Eye. We never saw anything like this before. But what has been will be. Someone who wrote in the Bible knew of this and talked of the single eye, as they did in the Kaballah and as they talked of the Eye of Horus, and the Eye of Vishnu.

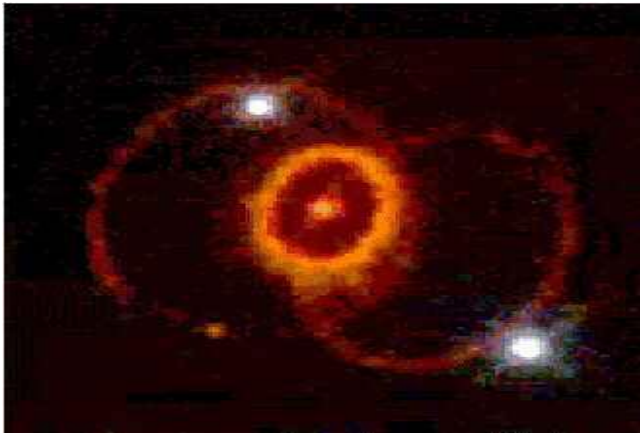
Those were the ancient times of the earth. But look. That which was , is.

Eta Carina.



Look it is new. It is pumping out DNA. It is the Keel of the Ship of Jason and the Argonauts. Written thousands of years ago. But it is new. Science says, "*we have never seen anything like it.*" But it is of olden times.

Supernova 1987a



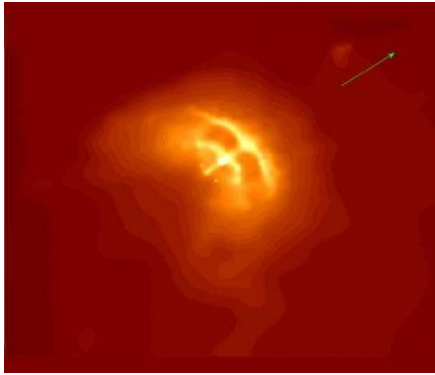
It is going to dispatch its center eye fire to the earth around 2002. It is a new thing. Kris Davidson says there is no explanation. It is now our present paradigm but it is of olden times.

Let's consider Supernova 1987a. Say 200,000 years old. It leaps into the future by traveling God knows how fast. Much faster than the speed of light. But now even though it is over 200,000 years old, it is called Supernova 1987a. It is only 13 years old. It is a teenager.

Because to the earth consciousness it is no longer of olden times. It is now part of our time. It was part of someone else's time thousands of years ago.

But it has leapt from the past to the future and now it is with us and there is no new thing under the sun.

THE BOW



The latest picture from Hubble, The Bow. The bow spoken of in the Bible thousands of years ago is now something new to us and it reaches us for a special purpose. It will fire its arrow and change the mind of the earth and its inhabitants.

But as we look at all of the things we are considering, we see that there is much more to the Bow than a picture from Hubble.

Gen 9:13 I set my bow in the cloud and it shall be for a token of a covenant.

Remember that the scripture says let the stars be for signs. Though the story is of a rainbow, consider this bow as a star and as a sign.

Genesis 9:14 When I bring a cloud over the earth, the bow shall be seen in the cloud.

Now it gets very interesting.

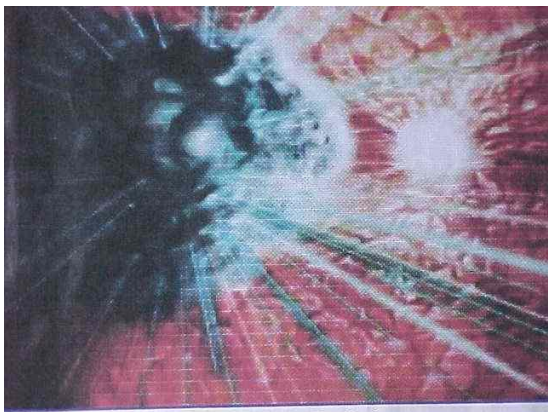
I have been sharing with you the premise that it is Eta Carina that is now bringing the message of DNA and causing the decoding of the human genome. Eta Carina is the brightest known light in the universe. But it has never been seen. It is hidden behind the dark cloud.



BEHIND THE ANGELS WINGS

It hides behind the angelic wings of the Keyhole Nebula. It is the cloud that has the attention of all of science because it is pumping invisible laser light energy out at a million and a half miles per hour.

NASA drawing of lasers out of Carina.



Again when I bring a cloud, the bow shall be seen in the cloud.

Eta Carina is the cloud. It is in the constellation Carina. The Bow is in the constellation Vela.

Now remember, the scripture says when I bring the cloud (Eta Carina) the bow will appear in the cloud.

But there are two different constellations.

I will show you again in a few moments why Eta Carina qualifies for consideration as the prime origin of the new DNA knowledge and opening of the human genome. First let us look at the connection of the cloud and the bow because it indicates that God is remembering and about to do something big.

THE ARGO NAVIS, TAKING US TO THE GOLDEN FLEECE

The Argo Navis plays a big part in this. It is the ship that Jason and the Argonauts used to sail in search of the golden fleece. It was the Keel of the Ship that directed Jason to find the fleece. Carina means the Keel of the Ship. I am proposing that the Golden Fleece is the Book of Life. It is the decoding of the genome.

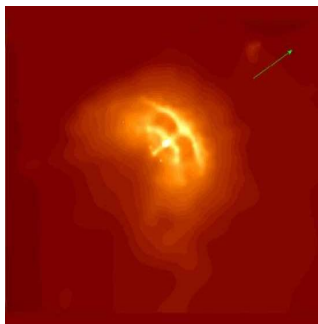
When Jason would touch a diseased person with the Golden Fleece that person was healed.

So the Keel of the Ship directed the way to healing. That is what Eta Carina is doing.

Once again the prophecy.



When I bring the cloud,



the bow (in Vela) will be in the cloud.

Eta Carina was originally part of the large constellation Argo Navis. When the International Astronomical Union officially defined the 88 constellations and their boundaries they split Argo Navis into 4 parts. Carina the keel, Vela the sail, Puppis the poop deck, and Pyxis the Compass.

So there you see that Carina the cloud originally was together with Vela which is the constellation of the Bow.

The Bow is in the Vela pulsar. And Vela is the sail of the Argo ,while Carina is the Keel, so they are together. And the prophecy was, when I bring the cloud Carina, I will bring the bow in the cloud (Vela).

THE GREAT CONNECTION

Back to

NASA AND COMPUTERS OF LIGHT

Click on above. Print the article. Hit your back button and return here.

Here NASA is telling us that they have discovered that light (photons) can cause computers to do in one hour what a conventional computer will take 11 years to do.

Now in order to carry that light into computers look what they use.

We are focusing on thin films made of organic molecules. Which are more light sensitive then inorganics.

Organic means living tissue. Notice *thin films of organic molecules*.

What happens , is the light uses the organic material and opens or closes gates in the brain which are logic circuits.

STEDMANS MEDICAL DICTIONARY

From Stedmans medical dictionary we see that gate is defined as *closing a channel by membrane potential.*

So here we see Stedmans medical dictionary using gate or logic circuit in the brain, and membrane potential, and NASA using thin organic tissue to carry the light.

We see from Stedmans Medical dictionary the definition of membrane as a thin sheet of pliable tissue.

So we have brought together, the medical terms connected to logic circuits of the brain, the scientific terms connected to logic circuits of computers, and to each of them we have connected thin layers of living tissue, membranes.

Now we have shown that in the constellation Argo is Carina the Keel of the Ship which I have said is bringing information to the gates of the brains of those decoding the human genome.

The Biblical prophecy and now the discovery of Hubble connects the Bow in Vela also to the Argo.

Keeping in mind that I have suggested it is Carinas light or energy opening gates in brains for DNA. Keeping in mind that NASA says that light uses membrane or thin living tissue to open the gates. Keeping in mind the prophecy of the Bow and the Cloud. Keeping in mind that the Bow is in Vela and is the sail of Argo as Carina is the Keel of Argo.

From Stedmans Medical Dictionary, *vela is the plural of velum.*

From Stedmans medical dictionary. *Velum is a structure resembling a veil or curtain. (Arachnoid ?). Any membrane or membranous envelope.*

Carina is the light travelling via the Bow

which is the membrane.

From the American Heritage Dictionary

Vela plural of velum. A Constellation in the southern hemisphere near Pysix and Carina. A covering. Biology. A covering or partition of thin membranous tissue, such as the veil of a mushroom or a membrane of the brain.

So if NASA says the light travels on the thin tissue or membrane. The stars give us Eta Carina as the light and Vela the Bow as the membrane. It is all there.

**THE GREAT CONNECTION HAS BEEN
PROPHESED IN SCRIPTURE**

**THE GREAT CONNECTION HAS BEEN
DISCOVERED BY NASA**

**THE GREAT CONNECTION HAS
OCCURRED BETWEEN ETA CARINA AND
THE BOW**

**AND NOW THAT THE CONNECTION HAS
BEEN MADE ,**

THE GREAT CHANGE IS SET TO OCCUR

THE GENETIC MYSTERY OF PASSOVER

I have been working to bring all of the puzzle pieces together as we concentrate on the new scientific discoveries that are cosmic in nature and fall into comparison with ancient texts.

We focus on Passover as the significant text as it describes a movement away from bondage to a new existence termed the promised land. Away from sickness and death and violence to a new consciousness that is above all of that.

The pieces comprise ancient texts , the Bible etc. Scientific discovery ,and of course astronomical phenomena.

THE AGE OF AQUARIUS

The Age of Aquarius is considered an age of conscious enlightenment, invention etc. And these things have been fulfilled. Everything of substance scientifically was invented 100 years ago. The dawning of the New Age of Aquarius. Before that all was a blur.

And now we have the mapping of the human genome and discoveries in the field of genetics and elsewhere that are mind boggling to say the least.

And the ancient text seems to attribute this to the Passover connected to the present age.

Luke 22:8 And he sent Peter and John saying , go and prepare us the passover that we may eat. And they said unto him, where will you that we prepare. Luke 22:10 And he said unto them, behold when you are entered into the city there shall a man meet you bearing a pitcher of water, follow him into the house where he enters.

Where will we take the Passover. What will be the sign, What should we look for. There shall a man meet you bearing a pitcher of water, follow him into the house where he enters.

Which house.

The Zodiacal house of Aquarius which is now.

So the words written in the text and the events in this age certainly seem to compliment one another. The prophecy that Passover would bring us to a new realm of consciousness through Aquarius which is now. And it is happening.

But from who. From where. We look to Eta Carina, Supernova 1987a, The Eye, etc. But now a startling new discovery of tremendous proportions when one considers intelligent energy coming from above to cause the passover.

SCIENTISTS SPOT THE ALIEN

From the New York Times comes an article titled *AFLOAT IN A COSMIC HALL OF MIRRORS*

We reviewed this last week. But its startling. Scientists have actually found alien matter in dark matter.

This New York Times article speaks of other worldly dark matter. Alien dark matter. It says the heavens are more alien then meets the earthly eye.

It calls this discovery quintessence. This word speaks of a realm beyond the physical and we showed last week connections to the words Bodhisattva which is the highest level of consciousness in Buddhism, and Pentecost which is the descent of other worldly energy in tongues of fire (electro magnetism). If you will look in your dictionary you will find that the word Quintessence has derivative connections to both Bodhisattva and Pentecost.

In the second column, paragraph 4 of page 2 of this articles it says :

Some scientists speculate the mirror matter is trapped in another dimension. Another dimension consider that. It goes on to say stuck inside what amounts to a parallel universe.

Can you conceive of that. Another universe. A universe lying side by side with ours that we cannot see. But they have discovered in that parallel universe other worldly dark matter.

And even that title dark matter is significant because of ancient scripture.

Amos 5:18 and 5;20 The day of the Lord is darkness not light, even very dark and no brightness in it.

If we look again at

PAGE 2

Column 1 Paragraph 3

Cosmologists have concluded that the universe probably couldn't have evolved the way it has unless most of the dark matter is not just dark but invisible, made from exotic stuff that neither emits nor reflects light.

How amazing that they have discovered this other worldly dark matter in another universe, another dimension and they have given it a name which connects it to Bodhisattva and Pentecost.

The point in making discovery is finding key words. The key words in the New York Times report are dark and darkness and you see how they relate to the ancient words in Amos.

Both are talking about an other worldly essence. So you have something spoken of thousands of years ago and connected to God and now you have the same words being used to describe an other worldly or alien existence just discovered in Orion.

So now we have to not only place 4555, Eta Carina, SN1987a etc under the microscope, but we also have to place Orion there. A very important discovery has been made as we have just seen and it is located in Orion.

And when we consider Orion and this new discovery of alien or other worldly energy in dark matter what do we find in the scriptures. Remember that in this article the scientists state that this other worldly energy seems to be trapped in another dimension, stuck in a parallel universe in the constellation Orion.

And what does the scripture say. ?

Job 38:31 can you bind the sweet influences of Pleiades or loose the bands of Orion.?

Now think of that. Loose the bands of Orion and let us look again at

PAGE 2

Column 2 Paragraph 2

The mirror matter is trapped in another dimension, stuck in a parallel universe.

So is that what the scripture means? It is stuck or trapped. Can you loose it and bring it down to you? The dark matter trapped in the bands of Orion. Can you loose it.?

Orion is very important from an ancient standpoint in Egypt. One of the shafts of the pyramid of Giza follow an angle upward to Orion which was considered the home of the God Osiris.

That is significant when we break down the name of Osiris.

OS meaning Open and Iris meaning Eye

So we have the Open Eye referred to in connection with Orion and we now have the discovery of an other worldly alien essence there.

FINALLY ALIENS HAVE BEEN OBSERVED

The article is in the New York Times and the correspondent is George Johnson.

Located as NGC 1999, a nebula in the constellation Orion has revealed the existence of some kind of unworldly dark matter . Dr Lawrence Krauss chairman of the physics department at Case Western University in Cleveland said, " *The actual universe is far more interesting then the universe of science fiction*". According to the article "*this matter appears to be trapped in another dimension, stuck in a parallel universe.*"

Interestingly scientists named the matter Quintessence. A derivative of the word Quintessence is Pentecost. The descent of an alien force upon the earth called in religious terms, The Holy Spirit.

IT IS LOCATED ON THE BACKSIDE

Last week we looked at the key word backside. And we found something that was very interesting and strange, and something in that word that tied in the single eye and the pineal gland to the Passover.

Exodus 3:1 Moses comes to the backside of the desert and finds the mountain of God. He ascends and encounters the burning bush which gives him instructions to the Passover. *Revelation 5:1* *And I saw in the right hand of him that sat on the throne a book written within and on the backside sealed with 7 seals.*

So an understanding suddenly arrives to us. The mythology of Passover has Moses at the back side where he rises and finds the burning bush. The Book of Life takes you to the back side which is the spine where in meditation we rise through 7 nerve centers and touch the Pineal gland.

Thus we are able to consider the burning bush and the pineal gland to be the same, and the spine and the backside to be the same.

We also studied that God had instructed Moses to cast down his rod and when he did it became a serpent.

We compared that with the Hindu teachings to enter into meditation and separate from the physical . This causes the spine to be host to the coiled serpent Kundalini.

In other words. Moses at the backside of the desert, at the mountain of God rising up to the burning bush is mythological for us going into meditation and allowing the energy to rise up the spine to the Pineal gland.

Moses turning loose of the rod and it becoming a serpent, is mythological for us going into meditation, turning loose from control of the physical and allowing the coiled energy or serpent to rise up the spine.

THE SEVENTH ANGEL

The excitement builds as we find these names and compare them to scripture and science and more often then not we are finding a connection. Eta Carina from where DNA is flowing on invisible lasers.



As you can see Eta Carina has the strange appearance of an angel. In fact the Russian Cosmonauts reported to seeing 7 Angelic beings in Eta Carina.

Looking at Eta Carina we would have to say that it does present the appearance of what we on earth traditionally consider to be the appearance of an angel.

So Eta Is 7th and the appearance of an angel. Does this qualify as the 7th Angel of the Book of Revelation ?

In the days of the voice of the seventh angel, when he shall begin to sound, the mystery of God should be finished .

So I ask you. could the mystery of God be the Human Genome which has just been mapped? And if so. Is it Eta Carina as the 7th angel which has sounded by sending forth light that has opened gates in human brains to bring forth Gods enlightenment of healing.

So the word backside from the Biblical Passover.

Connects to the backside of the book of Revelation

Which connects to the Book of Life

Which connects to the spine and Pineal Gland

Which connects to the number 7

Which connects to the 7th angel

Which connects to Eta Carina

Which connects to DNA

Which connects to Passover.

Well the Bible says let the lights in the heavens be for signs. And it does look like an angel. And it is named the seventh. But does that make it the 7th angel of Revelation to herald the passover? Do you have a better idea. And I would ask the religious people. Do you have any idea.?

PARTING THE RED SEA

Of course the concept in the Bible is to get to the Red Sea. Open the Red Sea so we can cross over to the promised land. That is the concept.

Well in the story there are two things that must be done if one is to find the way to freedom. The first born of the one holding us in bondage must die. The leaven must be cleaned out of the house. Those are two conditions. Kill the first born and clean out the leaven.

Those conditions open to us the concept that the story of Passover is actually a coded message of overcoming the current consciousness and physical disease by correcting the mutant DNA. The very thing that is happening now. Disease such as cancer being resolved by correcting the mutant DNA.

And not only does first born involve us in genetics but it also connects us to Eta Carina.

The 7th Angel.

Keep in mind that we saw how the book of Revelation stated that when the 7th Angel sounds ,the mystery of God would be revealed. That we are taking to mean the human genome DNA.

So it is very important that we connect DNA correction to Eta Carina. At least to a reasonable degree.

THE FIRST BORN AND THE LEAVEN

The bodily substance that corrects mutant DNA is protein enzyme. That's what does it. We have been studying the fact that in scripture, in order for

there to be a movement to the promised land, a passover, the first born must die and the leaven must be removed from the house.

The dictionary provides us with a definition of the Greek word Protein which means first. Could that be the first born. It does mean first.

But what is the Biblical definition of the word firstborn. I mean is this the way God gets even. If you don't do what I say I will kill your first born. Or is it suggesting something else that is more reasonable.

The following scriptures may open a tremendous clue for us in considering DNA and Eta Carina as well as the mythological crucifixion of Jesus.

1 Corinthians 15:45 And so it is written, The first man Adam was made a living soul; the last Adam was made a quickening spirit.

So notice that the first is physical. The second is spiritual or electrical

1 Corinthians 15:46 Howbeit that was not first which is spiritual, but that which is natural; and afterward that which is spiritual.

Notice. The first born is physical. What replaces the first born is from above.

1 Corinthians 15:47 The first man is of the earth, earthy: the second man is the Lord from heaven.

So this entire mythology about killing the first born is not about physically killing anything. It is about replacing the first which is of the earth with the second which is of heaven. Do you understand that?

In other words , we must eliminate our dependence on the physical and turn instead to dependence on the spiritual or that which comes from above.

Herein is the story of Jesus. The sacrifice. Now what was Jesus according to the Bible.

Romans 8:29 For whom he did foreknow, he also did predestinate to be conformed to the image of his Son, that he might be the firstborn among many brethren.

He is the first born. And he is sacrificed. He is the physical body which is sacrificed and in the Jesus story, when the first born is sacrificed, the second born from above comes down which is Christ.

So from the Old Testament through the New there is the need to sacrifice the first born. There is no way out unless the first born dies.

You saw where Jesus is the first born. And here you see the connection to the initial passover.

1 Corinthians 5:7 Purge out therefore the old leaven, that ye may be a new lump, as ye are unleavened. For even Christ our passover is sacrificed for us:

LEAVEN = ENZYME

Now what about the reference to the leaven

This is one of the great mysteries that most have totally missed.

And this brings us squarely to considering Eta Carina as figuring prominently in this great cosmic Passover.

Before we move further. I have raised the question of the word Protein connected to the Passover because it means first.

Now it is true that protein means first but it is kind of a stretch to connect that to Passover just because the Passover required the killing of the first born. In all honesty that simply cannot be done. You can't decide that Protein which effects DNA has something to do with Passover because Protein means first and one of the conditions of Passover was to kill the first born.

Well in addition to killing the first born as a requirement for taking part in the Passover, the second rule is that all leaven must be cleaned out of the house.

Anatomically, in your body, it is a combination with Protein that effects DNA. It is protein enzyme. When we study that word enzyme, it becomes suddenly clear why we should dig deeper into the possible connection of passover and DNA.

Look up the definition of the Greek word Enzyme and you will find that it means leaven.

So here we have Protein Enzyme which corrects mutant DNA. It means first and leaven. In the story of Passover the requirement for escaping the bondage is to kill the first born and eliminate the leaven.

SYMBOLS! SYMBOLS!! SYMBOLS!!!

To me it is a wonderful thing when you can take the ancient scriptures which are purported to be the word of God and prove them. Religious people get mad at me because I teach differently than they do, yet we have proved the Bible and they have proved nothing.

In Genesis in the story of Adam and Eve we proposed that the story was symbolically referring to Nuclear Fission, ionic bonding.

In looking at an Ionic bond developing positive and negative or male and female, we see the Bible story of God taking a rib from Adam to make Eve. That is what the story means. So we in essence scientifically prove the Bible.

In Exodus we looked at the various parts of the story line. Attempting to connect the dots. Trying to make sense of what is for the most part a senseless story.

Remember the Passover story is mythology. Things that are written do not mean what they say. They mean other things.

LET'S TRY AND CONNECT SOME OF THE DOTS

I put together some connections that are worth exploring .

Passover connecting to the change of seasons of the earth, the changes of ages from Pisces to Aquarius in the cosmos. Passing over from one age to the other as we pass over from one season to the other upon the earth.

The backside of the desert where Moses climbed to the mountain to the burning bush, comparing that to the human spine where the energy rises to the Pineal Gland.

The burning bush, comparing that to the Pineal Gland of the brain and then to Supernova 1987a.

Moses Rod becoming a serpent, comparing to the spine becoming the winding electrical energy called Kundalini.

The first born being protein and connected to Eta Carina through the word prow. Both prow and Carina having to do with the hull of a ship.

The word leaven meaning enzyme. Protein enzyme being the agent that corrects mutant DNA.

The Red Sea being the genetic strand. Once it is open it makes a way to the promised land which is now open to us with the mapping of the human genome.

The Promised land being a new consciousness of health and freedom.

SEEKING THE GOLDEN FLEECE ON THE GOOD SHIP ARGO

We take leave of the Bible to go into mythology and find the Keel of the Ship Argo Navis to be meditation where one goes deep into the darkness or Keel ,and receives instruction. As you know the keel of the ship gave instruction to Jason to find the Golden Fleece. This we connect to Eta Carina which means the keel of the ship and we attach to it the power to direct us to the Golden Fleece which is DNA healing.

The sail of the Argo is Vela which is the Bow and fulfills the prophecy of the Bible as a great sign of change. We connect vela to velum which means membrane and now we understand that NASA is making optical computers of light traveling on membrane tissue to change logic circuits.

PROTEIN AND ENZYME

We concentrated on Protein and Enzyme as one of the first signs that indeed there was more to the Passover story then religion. Protein enzyme changes DNA and Protein means first and enzyme means leaven. It is the first born and leaven that play a major part in the exodus from bondage across the Red Sea to the promised land.

It is the physical protein enzyme which being defective is connected to the mutant physical DNA. In other words, it is a higher form of protein enzyme that is required. A new code that corrects the old code. DNA is a code. So there must be a demonstration that no longer can we depend on the

physical. Instead we must seek the higher. The physical protein enzyme must give way to a new higher form.

We understand that when we enter into meditation we go to the back side and the energy flows upward to the Pineal. At that time we open ourselves to that which comes from above. We yield up that which is the physical. We take no thought.

In other words we must sacrifice the physical to receive the higher so we may passover to the new consciousness. The new DNA.

THE FIRST IS THE PHYSICAL

1 Corinthians 15:46 howe it that was not first which is spiritual but that which is natural

The first man is of the earth, earthy, the second man is the Lord from heaven.

So there you see that the requirement for getting to the promised land is to kill the first born. That is the physical. We do that by shutting down the physical in meditation.

The message is a grander, larger message to the world. It is not the physical which will bring you to passing over. It is that which is not physical. You must look above to the higher. You will find from above that which will replace the defective protein enzyme.

The physical first born must be replaced by the higher. The leaven must be replaced by the higher.

So either first born and leaven --protein enzyme, is a coincidence or the meaning of the Passover to a new DNA.

IS THE RED SEA THE GENETIC STRAND?

So we may have connected DNA to Passover.

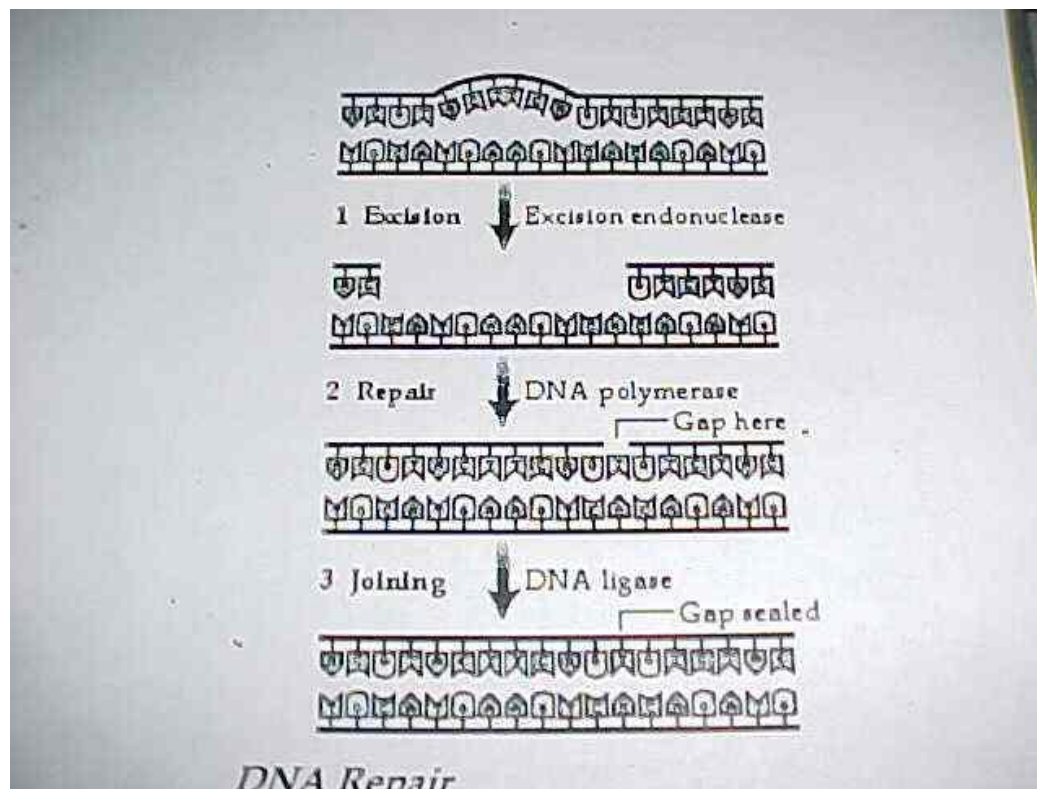
But before we connect it to Eta Carina and take our cosmic flight ,we should examine the central part of the myth. The way to the promised land is made by opening the Red Sea. Now indeed if someone opens the Red Sea and the good guys run across and then the sea crashes down on the bad guys, you have mythology.

So what is the opening of the Red Sea. I propose again that it is connected to the Genetic Code.

Looking at an Encyclopedia diagram, repair enzymes correcting a distortion in the DNA. Three enzymes are involved. This is the new leaven. See how the first one opens the effected sequence. I propose that the New First Born and New Leaven are opening the Red Sea.

See the distortion at the very top

Right below that you will see the strand open



Good DNA is copied and placed where the bad was

Finally the opening is closed over and a new way is made to the promised land

The second enzyme makes a copy of good DNA and the third puts it back in place and the healing takes place. In other words a way is made to the promised land of healing by opening the DNA strand and replacing the

defective protein enzyme with a new protein enzyme. The first born is killed and the leaven is cleaned out so the one from above can come forth and heal.

That is why I connect Protein Enzyme and DNA to Passover ,First Born, Leaven and the Red Sea.

CONNECTING ETA CARINA

Now we must connect it to Eta Carina.

Eta Carina fits as the 7th angel of Revelation which reveals the mystery of God which we consider to be the Book of Life, the human genome. Eta appears with angelic wings in the Keyhole Nebula and the word Eta means 7th.

Revelation 10:7 But in the days of the voice of the seventh angel, when he shall begin to sound, the mystery of God should be finished, as he hath declared to his servants the prophets



PROTEIN AND PROW

Again we look at the word Protein which heals mutant DNA, and we see a derivative of the word prow.

The word prow means the forward part of the hull of a ship.

The word Carina means the Keel of the Ship.

7th Angel of Revelation , revealing the mystery of God.

The human genome ?

Connected to protein via prow which is the ship, and protein which corrects DNA

But all of this conjecture has to stop because there is one very important and absolutely essential fact that must be settled or there is little sense in going on.

CAN ELECTRICITY CHANGE HUMAN DNA?

We realize that the Bible says God is not a man, God is light. We determined that that would mean that God would touch us via electricity since we are electrical in nature and our entire being operates via electricity.

As we try to connect Eta Carina and Supernova to all of this, we must somehow determine if it is possible for electrical energy to change DNA. I mean I have been telling you that DNA is being changed on the earth and gates in brains are opening in scientists to reveal the secret of DNA as a result of electrical energy coming from Eta Carina etc.

But is this possible? What I have been doing is telling you something that seems reasonable but with no basis of any kind in scientific proof or documentation. Can electrical energy change DNA. If not then there can not be any change coming from Eta Carina or Supernova or Vela.

Its one thing for me to say that this is happening and will happen. It is quite another thing to prove that it is possible.

We have the very interesting paper released by NASA.

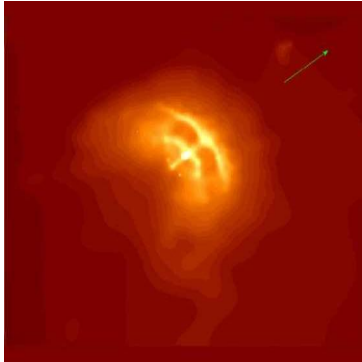
This tells us that NASA is developing optical computers. Computers that work from light energy that is carried via thin membrane tissue.

Remember how interesting this became when we found the Hubble picture of the Bow and then found it was in the constellation Vela and the word Vela is the plural of velum which means membrane. We then found that previously the Bow was the sail of the Argo Navis as Eta Carina was the keel ,before the international astromomical union made a change.

ETA CARINA



THE BOW IN VELA



So Eta Carina was the light and Vela or the Bow was the membrane and they were together to give us circumstantial evidence that the celestial bodies were fulfilling the NASA scientists proposal about optical computers.

But is that enough? Can we stop there? NASA is using electrical magnetic properties via human tissue to change computer circuits but can electricity from Eta change DNA as I have suggested. Is it even remotely possible that Eta Carina and Vela can be changing DNA now.?

We understand the power comes from Eta Carina via invisible laser but could this energy actually be effecting human DNA. I mean, can electrical energy actually perform intelligently in human DNA.

CAN A STAR CHANGE YOUR DNA ?

THE ULTIMATE QUESTION CONCERNING ETA CARINA

Together we have been considering the possibility of human DNA being changed by electrical energy coming from celestial bodies. In particular,

from Eta Carina. Invisible lasers coming from Eta Carina are pumping out DNA material (Adenine) at a million and a half miles per hour.

But is there any evidence that can scientifically connect the activity of a star such as Eta Carina with human DNA ? If there is not then there is little to be gained by dreaming about possibilities. We have done that with religion for thousands of years and have gotten nowhere.

We have to have proof. !

CAN DNA BE ALTERED BY EXTERNAL ELECTRICAL ENERGY?

The headline seen in Science News. "AN ELECTRIFYING DNA DEBATE. NEW EVIDENCE EXPLAINS HOW DNA CONDUCTS CHARGE

HOW DNA CONDUCTS CHARGE.

Just that statement alone "DNA conducts charge", means DNA conducts charges of electricity.

AN ELECTRIC WIRE

Let's read together this scientific data that supports our theory of Eta Carina and DNA. " *Look at a long thin piece of DNA and it's not hard to think of it as a wire, look more closely at its atomic structure and its even easier to think of DNA that way.*"

The statement there is to consider DNA as an electric wire. Let's go on.

"Two single strands twirl together into a double helix, a twisted ladder with rungs formed by pairs of complementary molecular bases. Electron orbits within the pairs extend above and below each rung of the ladder. Other polymers known as pi stacks conduct electricity easily. For many years researchers wondered, could DNA do the same ?

Do you see the implications here ? If the DNA strand can conduct electricity, then electro magnetic impulses from Eta Carina would be a most reasonable proposal wouldn't it ? . Electricity from Eta Carina impacting the DNA inside of you. Exactly what I have been proposing lo these many months.

ELECTRICITY MOVING THROUGH DNA COMES FROM WHERE?

In this Science News report, Jacqueline Barton of the California Institute of Technology *"suggests that electrons move through DNA with amazing ease over long distances. in effect, DNA acts like a molecular wire."*

Electrical energy moving through DNA. But the question is, where does that electrical energy come from.?

IT COMES FROM AN ANGEL !!!!!

The Science News report shows a diagram which is a photon of light hitting a charged donating molecule that has slipped into a strand of DNA.

The key word here is photon. A photon is an angle of light, a messenger particle. Or as we have heard in our religious experiences, an Angel of Light, a messenger of God. So consider that. An angle of light hits a particle in a strand of DNA. A molecule slips into a strand of your DNA and attracts a photon , an angle of light, an Angel of Light.

Your DNA has been changed by a messenger, an angel of God if you will.

And what nebula has Hubble seen that has the attention of the entire scientific community, that spreads forth its angelic wings to hide the brightest light in the universe, Eta Carina.

The 7th Angel that fulfills the prophecy of the Book of Revelation which says, when the 7th angel speaks the mystery of God (DNA ?) will be revealed.

THE PROOF IS HERE.

EL FROM ABOVE REWRITES THE BOOK OF LIFE

The report from science news delivers the proof with this statement. *"The question no longer is whether DNA can conduct electricity but how well and under what circumstances".*

NOW LET SCIENCE MAKE IT CLEAR ONCE AND FOR ALL

I have proposed to you that healing is coming from above from Eta Carina. That it is in the form of electrical energy and that it is changing DNA.

Consider these facts now given to us in Science News. There is little that must be added.

Column 1 Paragraph 7 , Science News: "By understanding how charge moves within DNA, researchers hope to learn how radiation causes genetic damage and maybe even how DNA repairs itself." NOTE THAT, HOW DNA REPAIRS ITSELF.

Column 2 Paragraph 1 : DNA might repair itself with this process. Barton has found that electron transfer can fix a mutation known as thymine dimer . An encouraging finding suggests that cells might actually have the equipment to modulate the electrical properties of DNA.

SCIENCE PROVES ELECTRICITY ENTERS DNA AND HEALS

Next month we will discuss how you attract the DNA healing photons that science tells us actually can correct mutant DNA. You may have read past newsletters about healing energy coming from Eta Carina, but now there is no doubt about that.

You have seen with your own eyes the statements of scientists that external electrical energy can enter strands of DNA and make corrections. I am telling you with as much energy that I can muster that the healing electrical energy is descending upon the earth as Photons from Eta Carina.

The Seventh Angel of the Book of Revelation. The book has been opened, the mystery of God has been revealed , and now you must place your name in the Book of Life by receiving from the Supreme Light of Eta Carina which is hiding behind angelic wings.

A SUMMARY OF WHAT WE HAVE CONSIDERED HERE

We have evolved to a place of understanding and change here. We understand that we are electrical instruments. Regardless of what kind of religious or sentimental attachments we place on ourselves, the bottom line is that what effects us and what we effect has its beginning as electrical impulses.

A.

We determined that God is not a human being, but rather a light being. Electrically propelled magnetic energy touching the earth from above. Described in the Bible as light.

B.

We studied the story of **Quaser, Loke, and Asar**, from Gaskills dictionary. Mythologically the story talked of the wisdom that was necessary to understand that the net used to catch fish had been destroyed by fire and we had to make a new one.

The mythological connection between **anatomy and astronomy** was quite evident in that story because we saw the net as the **arachnoid**, the fire as the electrical energy coursing through the spine from the **solar plexus** to the **brain**, and the wise one who guided the restoration as Quaser or energy from the stars.

And that is exactly where we are now. We are at a point where we are receiving tremendous amounts of information **which has caused science to decode the book of life which is the human genome**. Science is coming closer and closer to the **eventual extension of life and the healing of disease**.

So we regroup , look around us and see ourselves as intelligent light nesting inside of electrical instruments capable of lifting us to wonders of the universe, if we will only listen. That basically is our understanding.

C.

We have also evolved into a point of change. Tuesday night our meditation took on a strange but powerful new essence. Why? **We have begun to energize the pineal gland by concentrating on its location in the brain. In other words we began in earnest to stimulate the electrons in the Pineal which in turn began to summon photons from above, and Tuesday** was the first meditation that I was moved into that almost for the entire half hour.

It became obvious that something new was happening.

So very briefly let us look as we take the knowledge that we have been given and see all around us what is about to happen.

A.

God is not a man. God is light and we know we are made in the image and likeness of God which means that **both we and God are in actuality, electrical impulses.**

So now as we regroup we understand that **God is light or electrical energy.** We are created in the image and likeness of God **which makes us light or electrical energy. Don't try to rationalize how light can have a personality, that happens when light nests inside of a body with a working brain.** Light must be able to nest in a body that has a working brain.

Light then can experience, learn, and remember, and take that experience into a new body. **In that way life evolves through experience.**

Next we found interesting connections in the Bible. **If God is electricity, we are electricity, then angels are electricity, and the devil is electricity, and demons are electricity.**

We see Jesus saying *"tell my brethren go into Galilee and there they shall see me."*

From the illustrated Bible dictionary of MG Easton (A Born again Christian) we see the word **Galilee means circuit.** And we will consider later that **it was in Galilee were just about all of the miracles of Jesus took place.**

So we have electrical circuit within the human body which hosts either the good and

productive current which is God and Jesus and Angels, or the bad and destructive current which is the Devil and demons.

We then found an interesting statement in James 4:7 concerning the devil.

James 4:7 Resist the devil and he will flee.

If the Devil is electrical current then how do we resist. We submit ourselves to the law of electrical resistance.

The law of electrical resistance is OHM, which is OM , which is meditation.

CHAPTER-11

THE INVISIBLE YOU

ITS ALL ABOUT YOUR EXISTENCE

This all about you.

It is about your existence, your life, your contact with invisible beings that religion refers to as **spirit** or **angels** but in actuality are **electro magnetic forms**.

Your existence as both an **electro magnetic form** and a **physical body**.

Just stop for a minute.

Put all of your religious beliefs aside and think.

What are you really ?

As many times as I repeat this, I find myself not quite sure that anyone has understood what I am saying.

You are an **electro person**.

You are an **electro person that is capable of operating a body**.

Your body is capable of nothing unless you operate it, your brain is capable of nothing unless you input it.

There are **two parts** to your physical existence.

Your body and you.

YOU ARE AN ELECTRO PERSON

That you I am referring to is the **electro person**.

The electro person that nested in your body like a bird nests in a tree. An electro person who cares, who loves, who desires, who plans.

Your body is material stuff. It doesn't love or desire.

In fact when it goes awry it kills itself, cancer.

Your everyday contact with your family is not with their body, but with their electro person who operates their body.

The one that loves and brings peace, and also hates and brings violence.

FEARING DEATH

The only reason you fear death is because you fear leaving the ones you love.

If no one was on the planet but you, you would leave.

You would open the **e right angular gyrus and leave**. There would be no fear of death as there is no fear of going to sleep.

It is your emotions that cause you not to want to die. You do not want to leave those you love.

What will happen to them without you?

But if they're not there, you leave, you return to the home base because you want to be with them.

You don't want to be with their bodies.

You want to be with them.

WE DIE WHEN WE WANT TO

Let me give you an example of that.

How many times have you seen a couple married for many many years, one dies, and shortly after the other one dies and in many instances for no apparent reason.

I had an aunt who died, and her and my uncle had been married many many years.

I remember Joan and I were talking about this one night at their home and he didn't say anything as we talked to others but Joan and I both noticed his awareness.

His eyes told us that what his body knew was nothing.

What he as the invisible electro person knew was everything.

Inside of his body, the electro person who was his true self, knew that he would be departing to rejoin the electro person he had spent so much time with in bodily form on earth.

And so he had to leave the body and reunite with the electro person whom he lived with here physically, for so long.

He did.

He died.

Nothing apparent or unusual. He had to leave and he left.

It happens all the time.

THAT CHRISTMAS FEELING



During the Christmas season there is a very special feeling that touches each of us.

There is a feeling of rest, and family, a feeling of giving and receiving. In other words there is a deep feeling of others. How we reach out to them and how they reach out to us.

That feeling is not physical at all. It is the electro person who we really are, inside of a physical body having a special feeling about electro persons or light beings in other bodies.

Keep in mind.

Material, physical things are incapable of emotions.

Only the electro person or light being who is inside of the body can emote. And so feelings that abound during Christmas are invisible electro persons reaching out to each other while occupying bodies of the earth.

IS IT FLESH , BLOOD, AND BONE THAT LOVES ?

OR IS IT SOMETHING ELSE INSIDE OF THAT FLESH, BLOOD, AND BONE ?

Let us look at ourselves and attempt to determine what or who is responsible for that feeling.

Is it our bodies that feel about others and ourselves or is it something else?

Or is it both ?

Our bodies which feel, and something else which stimulates or generates that feeling .

DO PHYSICAL, MATERIAL THINGS, HAVE EMOTIONS ?

Bodies by themselves obviously cannot emote.

In other words **physical things have no emotions.**

Physical things cannot love by themselves, they cannot hate by themselves. There is something in addition to the physical thing which is absolutely necessary for the emoting of love or hate to take place, and that is the electro person.

In religious circles we refer to it as **spirit for soul.**

But in reality it is a **measurable essence of electricity. It is light or photon.**

An **invisible messenger particle** which has the capacity to hold within itself feelings, memories, ideas, concerns, plans, hopes and fears.

Physical things cannot hold those things.

Only the **invisible electro person we call soul or spirit** can make those occur.

No matter how deep a skilled surgeon may probe into a human brain there will be no evidence of a feeling, or a memory, a concern, idea, love, or hate.

YOUR MEMORIES ETC. ARE NOT STORED IN THE BRAIN

Memories etc., are not stored in the brain.

They are transmitted in the 3 dimensional physical realm through the brain in the same way we transmit e mail through a computer. The computer originates nothing.

It must be programmed.

The brain originates nothing, it must be programmed.

SCOGOSTOLOGY, SGSG **COMMENTS:**

(THE SOUL OR THE ELECTROMAGNETIC PHOTON IS THE REALITY.

THE MIND (THOUGHTS = IDEAS, INTELLECT, IMAGINATIONS, PHILOSOPHY, TEACHINGS) IS THE SOFTWARE.

WHILE THE BRAIN AND THE BODY ARE THE HARDWARE.

DIFFERENT RELIGIOUS AND PHILOSOPHICAL TEACHINGS ARE THE APPLICATION PROGRAMS)

Everytime you call upon your feelings, when you talk with yourself, when you think, when you plan, when you hope, **you are active in the electro person part of you.**

The brain has no part in this. **If you had no brain you would still feel, hope, plan, fear, and love, because that essence is contained in the electro person , the invisible person that operates your body.**

Cars are useless without drivers, bodies are useless without drivers. Call it soul if it makes you happy, but in truth it is electro magnetism.

The **electro person who is the angel, who is the spirit, who is you, who is God.**

God is light, and you as an invisible electro person are created in the image and likeness of God.

Yes, **God is an electro person** and you are made in the image and likeness of God.

HOW CAN WE BE LIGHT IF LIGHT TRAVELS AT SUCH GREAT SPEED ?

Light particles, travel at **186,400 miles** per second.

So how can this light, we as light beings, stop and carry out day to day activities for years.

How can other invisible light beings stop and attract us, talk with us, put things into our electro mind that we then can transmit into our computer brain?

How is it possible.

We think of this electro magnetic light traveling through space at bizarre speeds. How could that be us . How could there be a person standing (as electro persons do) right next to us if photon light particles travel at such speed?

Let me show you something .

Posted December 11 2003 by the Associated Press.

Light brought to a halt in scientific first

Research could lead to advances in quantum computers

Thursday, December 11, 2003 Posted: 1741 GMT

(AP) -- **Physicists say they have brought light to a complete halt for a fraction of a second and then sent it on its way, an achievement that could someday help scientists develop powerful new computers.**

The research differs from work published in 2001 that was hailed at the time as having brought light to standstill. **In that work, light pulses were technically "stored" briefly when individual particles of light, or photons, were taken up by atoms in a gas.**

Harvard University researchers have now topped that feat by truly holding light and its energy in its tracks -- if only for a few hundred-thousandths of a second.

"We have succeeded in holding a light pulse still without taking all the energy away from it," said Mikhail D. Lukin, a Harvard physicist.

So now a primitive race such as ourselves have done this for the first time.

There is absolutely no question that light can be absolutely still. Notice that this discovery improved on the previous work in 2001.

So we have our answer.

You as a light being, as an invisible electro person inside a body can be still and exist inside of a body on planet earth.

Yes the angle of light , the spirit, call it what you will, the electro person who has gone in physical death , can stand still right next to you.

And you can sense it.

You can feel it and you also can hear what they say with your electro person cosmic brain which is not physical.

So we can put to rest whether real people who are electro in nature, who dwell on **what we call the other side which is actually right here** can stop , and communicate with us.

THE WORDS OF JESUS EXPLAINED HOW TO ACHIEVE THIS CONTACT

If you have not heard from anyone on what we call the other side, it is because you have chosen not to follow the instructions of Jesus Christ which are quite clear.

Matthew 6:22

The light of the body is the eye: if therefore your eye be single, your whole body shall be full of light.

What is being said is if you stimulate the pineal gland of the brain in meditation, (the single eye) you will open the right angular gyrus allowing the light person standing next to you to enter.

HOW DOES JOHN EDWARDS DO IT ?

John Edwards is a television personality who allegedly receives information from the dead and in turn provides the information he receives to his studio audience.

Is he a fraud ?

Does he use a method of questioning and seeking answers from a large crowd that will generally provide something relevant to someone ?

Who knows ?

But that's not the question.

The question is, is it possible for someone to receive information from the dead ?

The answer is no.

Anything that is dead is dead.

The point here however is that what John Edwards claims to receive is information from people.

People who are not dead but simply in a realm outside of their body. In other words, no person ever dies. Just bodies die.

So John Edwards is not receiving from the dead. **He is simply receiving from light beings exactly the same as us, except without bodies.**

If you can receive from a light being who has a body and he can receive from a light being who has no body, what's the problem ?

It is very logical and reasonable.

HOW CAN JOHN EDWARDS HEAR FROM THE DEAD ?

He can't. No one can .

The ones he hears from are not dead.

They are very much alive but without bodies.

When you see a person such as John Edwards.

How can he possibly hear from the dead.

He isn't.

He is hearing from living light beings standing next to him.

Why are they next to him ?

Because their light being relatives still in bodies are in the audience.

Thus the light being relatives without bodies gather to provide messages to the light being relatives with bodies because there is another light being present whose frequency adjustment has made it possible for the signals to be successfully transmitted.

John Edwards obviously has an active pineal, (single eye) and he is on an electro frequency that brings these things in.

If you have to be on channel 7 to receive these signals, then he is on channel 7.

The others who laugh and ridicule him are on channel 2, and you cannot hear 'what's on channel 7 when you are on channel 2

THE SIGNALS DO GET GARBLED

But even John Edwards is primitive.

He gets mistaken interpretations, he gets static, and wrong information which is completely normal.

Try sometime dialing in a radio station as your traveling in your car and see if you can understand every word as the station begins to fade out and in.

In evaluating a person such as John Edwards people continue to make the deep error that he hears from the dead.

Nonsense.

He is hearing from the living. Those people are just as alive as you and me but are not in bodies. (NOT IN PHYSICAL BODIES)

You're not in your car all the time.

You're not in your body all the time.

When you'r body sleeps you get out.

But Edwards simply is active on an electro frequency where he can pick up some of this from those people who have gathered near him because their earth physical relatives are present and there is a good opportunity to make contact.

IT IS NOT SPIRITUAL –

IT IS ELECTRICAL!

What does all of this mean?

The more you activate the single eye, the more light you will receive.

This is a very mature approach to what we call God and the other side, and angels, and souls etc.

It is approaching the subject not religiously or spiritually but **electrically**.

The way God created it and intended it

HOW DO YOU HOOK IN TO ALL OF THIS?

You must be **privy to a celestial source of information**.

To do that you can not read ancient texts literally because when you do your dwelling totally in the physical. You must **go beyond to the electrical meaning. That will activate the electro person** that you are.

DO NOT TAKE THE BIBLE OR ANCIENT TEXTS LITERALLY

When you look at any scripture from thousands of years ago, you cannot look at the story. That is deliberately constructed to mislead those who will not follow the God or Christ plan of inner meditation.

You don't look at the story or the person in the story. **You look at the principle that the person in the story represents.**

This is very important for instructions to flow to you from what you call the other side.

WHY IS THIS INFORMATION HIDDEN ?

The higher ones left this material and deliberately hid it from those who have their own rules and their own agenda.

People in religions who use this material to make money and control others are racing around concentrating on the literal stories.

They miss out completely.

If they knew the truth they would also prostitute the truth and destroy it for everyone. So it is hidden from them.

TRY TO UNDERSTAND THE PRINCIPLE OF THE STORY

Try to think of some stories you are familiar with that are not real in the sense of the story itself but **reveal a principle**.

THE LONE RANGER

How about the Lone Ranger.

It's not true, but the principle it reveals is most important. It could be in the Bible and in fact many principle tales like it make up the Bible that so many take literally.



The Lone Ranger is a mythological character who did not exist. **But the principle that he represents does exist and it is a most worthy principle.**

Religion today that looks to get rewarded from God for good works should take a lesson from the principle of the Lone Ranger.

He always arrived to help others.

He never asked for anything in return.

No pay, and he never even identified himself. He rode off into the sunset and people would say, who was that masked man.

You see the principle here that Jesus spoke about as well.

Don't give to others for the hope of being seen or acknowledged.

Whatever you do do in secret.

Christianity especially on TV has a terrible problem with this.

People do things to get healed instead of doing them because Jesus said to .

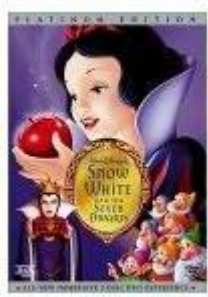
They want prayer in schools and the ten commandments on government property but Jesus said that this is typical of people who want to show off their religion for their own sake.

It causes so much hate and divisiveness .

I also raise the point that the Lone Ranger arrives on a **white horse just like Jesus in the Bible.**

Pegasus the memory within all is where Christ resides and so the white horse is very important in all of these stories.

SNOW WHITE AND THE 7 DWARFS



What is the principle in the story of Snow White.

Are there any connections with the **7 dwarfs and the 7 chakras**?

You may say, I don't think that was intended by Disney. You may be right but none the less they are there.

When writers create stories, its like when composers write music or great symphonies.

They don't create out of the physical.

The electro person writes the story or composes the music.

And thus snow white the epitome of innocence is accompanied by 7 dwarfs. But keep in mind that this came not from a physical brain but from the **master invisible electro brain**.

Thus regardless of how the physical brain of the writer explains the 7 dwarfs they were placed into the story by the non physical invisible electro brain which knows of **the 7 chakras, or 7 seals of revelation** and they are there for that exact purpose. That is the nature of synchronicity which is coincidence for a purpose.

What comes from the invisible electro person is not immediately understood by the physical person until that physical person activates energy to the invisible electro person.

And in addition to the 7 **we have Snow White eating the forbidden fruit.**

Quite **consistent with Eve isn't it.**

You also have **the wicked queen responsible for snow whites fall** consistent with the Bible representation of the serpent.

THE PRINCE OF PEACE TO THE RESCUE

It is the handsome prince that touches Snow White as she sleeps and rescues her. As you allow your physical to sleep in meditation and await the touch of the prince of peace to rescue you.

The prince of peace who arrives on the white horse.

Notice that the prince that saves Snow White carries her off on his white horse. The savior more likely then not comes on a white horse.

BIBLE MYTHOLOGY AND THE WHITE HORSE

Revelation 6:2

1. And I saw, and behold **a white horse:** and he that sat on him had a bow; and a crown was given unto him: and he went forth conquering, and to conquer.

All of the stories in the Bible being mythology have a principle just as do The Lone Ranger and Snow White.

The terrible error we have made is to take all of them literally and miss the principle.

In the Snow White story the principle is that though you have eaten of that apple, just like Eve, there is a prince riding a white horse who will come to you as you move in your meditation away from the mind and that prince will raise you up.

I have gone over with you before , the mythology of the **white horse Pegasus** who shows up in the book of Revelation carrying the savior.

THE WHITE HORSE IS MUCH MORE THAN A WHITE HORSE

The **hippocampus of the brain** is the place of **physical human memory**.

It is not the place where memories are created but it is the place where the invisible electro person inputs the memories to be communicated in the 3 dimensional plane of our physical lives.

The hippocampus of the brain , the place of memory is directly connected to the white horse of mythology, Pegasus.

PEGASUS BORN OF POSEIDON???

Pegasus was **born of Poseidon who is the God of the sea.**

POSEIDON WAS AN ANUNNAKI

That makes **Pegasus a white sea horse.**

The word **hippocampus** in the **brain** means **sea horse.**

Stedmans Medical dictionary shows us that the hippocampus which means sea horse is white.

It is the horse or place of memory where the saving prince of peace comes forth within each one of us to wake us and save us out of the clutches of the evil ones.

The white horse is simply the symbol of the return of memory to our higher home and place of origin.

Our meditation returns us to that place. It is the restoration of our invisible electro person. Our true identity.

We are saved by the hero on the white horse namely the **restoration of our true electrical identity** which occurs through meditation and turning away from the lower left side to the higher right.

That is the essence of the true you. By moving away from literal interpretations of scripture we are open to the mystery of light which actually is our very own eternal self.

CHAPTER-12

DO YOU HAVE A TWIN LIVING IN A PARALELL UNIVERSE?!?

THE MAN CALLED MANI

From **210AD to 276 AD** a person born in Iran existed by the name of **Mani**. He founded one of the major ancient religions called **Manichaeism**.

The most striking principle of Manichee theology is its **dualism**.. The universe is considered a battlefield for control between **an evil material god, and a good spiritual god. Christians recognized the evil god in Satan but could not accept the idea that Satan had as much power as God**. Christians held that Satan, unlike God, is a created being. The term Manichaeistic is often used to describe any religion with a similar concept of struggle between good and evil.

The Manichees made every effort to include all known religious traditions in their faith. As a result, they preserved many apocryphal Christian works, such as the Acts Of Thomas, that otherwise would have been lost. Mani was eager to describe himself as a "disciple of Jesus Christ", but the orthodox church rejected him as a heretic.

THE GARDEN OF EDEN

The story of Adam and Eve is probably the one that got Mani in the most trouble which eventually led to him being killed.

In the mythical tale he explained the Good God as the Serpent and the Evil God as the one we recognize as the Good God.



Mani said that the serpent told Eve the truth. That if she took of the tree of the knowledge of good and evil she would become as God and not die as the Evil God told her.

Mani in identifying the serpent as the Good Spiritual God made it clear that the God we identified as Good was the evil physical God because he lied when he told Adam and Eve that if they ate the fruit they would die.

The serpent who Mani said was the Good Spiritual God told Eve that if they ate the fruit they would not die but would become as God which was true.

That statement about identifying which voice was the Good God, the invisible one or the serpent is borne out in this scripture.

LIAR

John 8:44 You are of your father the devil, and the lusts of your father you will do. He was a murderer from the beginning, and abode not in the truth, because there is no truth in him. When he speaks a lie, he speaks of his own: for he is a liar, and the father of it.

So you see Mani is saying that the serpent is the Good God because he told the truth when he said that by eating the fruit, Adam and Eve would become as God, whereas God told them they would die.

Look.

YOU DECIDE, WHO TOLD THE TRUTH?



Genesis 2:16. And the Lord God commanded the man, saying, Of every tree of the garden you may freely eat: 17. But of the tree of the knowledge of good and evil, you shall not eat of it: for in the day that you eat of it you shall surely die.

OK That's God's side, now let's hear from the Serpent

Genesis 3:4. And the serpent said to the woman, You shall not die: 5. For God knows that in the day you eat that, then your eyes shall be opened, and you shall be as gods, knowing good and evil.

Now we have two entities here.

One says if you eat you shall die. The other says that's a lie you will not die but if you eat you shall be as gods.

So who is the liar and remember the Bible says Satan the Devil is the father of lies.

HERE IS THE ANSWER

Genesis 3:22. And the Lord God said, Behold, the man has become as one of us, to know good and evil: and now, lest he put forth his hand, and take also of the tree of life, and eat, and live for ever: 23. Therefore the Lord God sent him forth from the garden of Eden

So there is the answer.

The Bible says that it is Satan that is a liar and the father of lies. In this story it is the Serpent that said you will not die you will be as Gods.

It was God that said you will die.

According to the Bible they did not die but became as Gods. You can see for yourself, "man is become as one of us".

Therefore it was the Serpent who was telling the truth and God who was lying.

Thus who is Satan?

So Mani is correct.

But the religious leaders of the time were totally against his teaching and they asked him who told him this about the Good Spiritual God and the Bad Physical God.

Mani replied that an angel told him.

They asked Mani, what was the Angels name ?

Mani said the angels name was, the twin

THE TWIN

According to biographical accounts , during his youth, Mani received a revelation from an angel whom he called the Twin, who taught him the divine truths of the religion

Mani was then executed by the religious leaders of the day, but he was the first to introduce us not only to this eye opening explanation of Genesis, but also to the concept of the twin.

ON TO THE QUANTUM WORLD

The twin suddenly brings the strange angelic visitor into the realm of the **life force** as understood in **quantum physics**.

In the quantum world, two or more particles can share the same quantum existence, known as a wave function, giving particles that are joined at the hip in this way extraordinary properties.

Measuring one of these quantum twins instantaneously determines the quantum state of the other, even if they are on opposite sides of the universe.

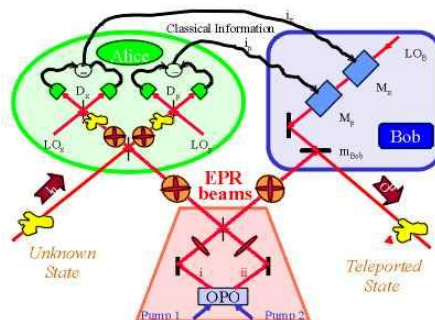
In other words in this case these are absolute twins that share the same existence.

I ask you to consider that when you go to bed and dream.

It is you experiencing that but is it the same you that went to bed.

Could it be the other you in the parallel universe experiencing what you consider a dream.

TELEPORTATION



We have discussed **quantum teleportation** in the past but it would be well just to look at it again for a few minutes in light of Mani saying back in 200AD that the angel who told him of the truth was called the **twin**.

TELEPORTATION is a Science Fiction staple.

People and objects are disintegrated, beamed across the universe in the blink of an eye, and reconstructed on a remote planet

The trouble is, fundamental physics has always said teleportation cannot possibly ever work.

Until recently, that is.

AN EXAMPLE

It's possible to prepare two particles – P and Q, say – in such a way that they're intimately related, like quantum twins.

Let's separate P and Q, and send them as far apart as we like. They're still both in the indeterminate state.

Now let's measure P, and say we discover it's in state 0.

Instantaneously, this means that particle Q, which may be light-years away on the other side of the universe, instantly assumes the opposite state – it's now definitely spinning as a 1.

Entanglement has been known theoretically for decades, but it's only recently been proven by experiment.

"Entanglement means if you tickle one the other one laughs", says Caltech physicist Jeff Kimble, one of the researchers to first demonstrate entanglement in the lab.

So then think about this. If you put one to sleep does that wake the other one up and so what you are experiencing in a dream is a reality taking place in another universe.

BIBLICAL TWINS

Twins are spoken of in the Bible.

Jacob and Esau.

One was favored as doing what was right as the other was not and considered doing what was wrong. **Is this speaking of the same person in quantum entanglement.**

Quantum entanglement which is the twin at the other side of the universe interacting with the twin here, has been proven in atoms.

So what does science say about that.

QUANTUM PHYSICS SAYS

So you can teleport an atom, and people are made of atoms ... well, the answer to the obvious question is at best "who knows?"

You can already try quantum computation for yourself, by running a simulator on your PC. As for teleporting yourself across the universe, you might have to wait a little longer.

That report is from **Toby Howard** who is an instructor at the University of Manchester.

The bottom line here is the scientific reality of there being more than one of you living in a parallel universe. This is not science fiction but scientific reality.

I hold to the thought that the most evident event that occurs to all of us is during what we call a dream.

When the you here shuts down----- the you there activates.

DAVID DEUTSCH

I would like to introduce you to another scientist who is considered an expert in this field. His name is David Deutsch



David Deutsch's research in quantum physics has been influential and highly acclaimed. His papers on **quantum computation** laid the foundations for that field, breaking new ground in the theory of computation as well as physics, and have triggered an explosion of research efforts worldwide.

His work has revealed the importance of quantum effects in the physics of time travel, and he is an authority on the theory of parallel universes.

Born in Haifa, Israel, David Deutsch was educated at Cambridge and Oxford universities. After several years at the University of Texas at Austin, he returned to Oxford, where he now lives and works. He is a member of the **Quantum Computation and Cryptography Research Group** at the Clarendon Laboratory, Oxford University

I want you to see some comments from David Deutsch which relate to your existence.

DAVID DEUTSCH SPEAKS

Our "twins" in parallel universes are just as real as we are, says David Deutsch.

The notion that our world is somehow more real is derived not from experience (since each "world" seems equally real to its inhabitants), nor from quantum mechanics (in an absolute sense there are no splits at all, and no moment when your unseen counterparts can no longer affect you

Now this man is not crazy.

He is not radical, he's a physicist and a quantum physicist **which opens the curtain on an existence that none of us could even conceive exists but one which certainly can clarify Biblical references and our own obsession with spirits and angels etc.**

Our twins in parallel universes.

Our existence not only in this physical reality but in another physical reality as well.

Sometimes when we feel the way we do we have a difficult time figuring out why. Everything seems to be going all right but still in spite of that we may feel down with no explanation. Listen to this from David Deutsch.

To the extent that your decisions depend on random events, there are indeed other, equally real, versions of you in other universes, who chose differently and are now enduring the consequences

Wow. Isn't that interesting.

Another version of you and me in another real existence making a decision on something that has a negative effect.

Then the question would be. Could that effect actually enter into our other psyche here. This opens up all kinds of possible solutions to the question of puzzling behavior doesn't it.

DAVID DEUTSCH GOES ON

Photons, atoms, and quantum computations have invisible, differently behaving counterparts, but you still cling to the belief that you exist in only one copy.

I don't think this makes sense, because you are made of atoms, and if they have invisible counterparts, so must you.

So here is the basis on which our multiple existence is based. It is based on the scientific fact that atoms have twins and since we are all made of atoms then so must we.

AGAIN DAVID DEUTSCH

What quantum mechanics *describes* is not a single universe but something that **"is constantly branching into different 'worlds,' in one of which I am speaking to you , in another of which I am speaking to someone else."**

Reality consists of a multiverse, an enormous entity which, *on a gross scale*, has a structure that resembles many copies of the universe of classical physics, but which is, on a sufficiently fine scale, a single, unified system.

So here we enter the existence of a world order that is far and beyond our fantasy to conceive. Our vibrations, our thoughts, our impulses, our electricity constantly branching into different worlds in which we operate as real as we are operating here.

SOMEWHERE ELSE YOU ARE DOING SOMETHING ELSE



In other words you are now at this very moment doing something somewhere else which is not related to what you are doing here.

But as the second paragraph says, in spite of the fact that there are many universes they are still a single unified system.

So then the condition can exist that though we do not know what we are currently doing elsewhere its effects on us can transcend that world into this world and vice versa because the system is really one.

DAVID DEUTSCH CONTINUES

Despite the fact that "quantum mechanics picks out no one of these 'worlds' or branches as special," people still want to believe that "these other 'worlds' do not exist in the way that this one does.

It surely follows that the thing that singles out our own branch as more real than all the others is nowhere to be found in quantum mechanics.

Nor is it, of course, anywhere to be found in our experience, since, **"each one of these 'worlds' seems equally real to its inhabitants."** So where is it to be found?

People can talk about heaven and hell as real places but when they are faced with **the existence of parallel universes with not only real people living in them who are actually twins of themselves, they cannot deal with it.**

Yet quantum physics shows that it is absolutely true.

In the second paragraph the question is asked as to where the reality of the parallel universes and people who are us may be found.

Since we experience absolute reality we cannot consider that the other reality exists though we actually also exist in that other reality and in that reality we cannot conceive that this reality exists.

So where do we look for an understanding of this reality.

DAVID DEUTSCH CONTINUES

It is found in (or rather, demanded by) philosophy - and in particular, I believe, by the sterile philosophy of **positivism** and related doctrines that have been impeding scientific progress for the last seventy-odd years.

Now let's take a look at that word positivism because it comes out of the 19th century.

Definition of positivism:

The theory that genuine knowledge is acquired by science and that metaphysical speculation has no validity.

METAPHYSICS:

The branch of philosophy that examines the nature of reality, including the relationship between mind and matter, substance and attribute, fact and value.

- So let us look once again at what Deutsch identifies as the problem with understanding the twin.

It is found in (or rather, demanded by) philosophy - and in particular, I believe, by the sterile philosophy of positivism and related doctrines that have been impeding scientific progress for the last seventy-odd years.

So Deutsch says that **the reason we are ignorant about ourselves and the nature of life and understanding the invisible worlds is because of doctrines that refute the need to investigate the sub atomic.**

Religious doctrines that say there is no way but their way. **They place everything in the sub atomic realm as belonging to religious principles and so there is never a way to understand the existence of other worlds or parallel universes.**

It is the traditional way.

The problem with their approach to reality is that is **once you go into the sub atomic world of quantum science is turned upside down.**

The reality of science does not apply in the quantum or sub atomic world but that is where people actually exist.

You can read in the Bible about people that were supposedly dead suddenly showing up such as Moses etc. There was a story in what is termed the transfiguration of Moses and others who had been physically dead thousands of years suddenly turning up in physical form.

THE TRANSFIGURATION



**Matthew 17:1. And after six days Jesus took Peter, James, and John his brother, and brought them up into a high mountain apart,
2. And was transfigured before them: and his face did shine as the sun, and his raiment was white as the light.**

3. And, there appeared unto them Moses and Elias talking with him.

Now of course this scene is mythology.

It did not actually happen, but could it be referring to the appearance of those from a parallel universe.

Giving the reality of quantum mechanics the death on this plane would simply reinforce the life on the other and what science would come in to play that would allow our twin from a parallel universe to appear here.

But as Deutsch said, as long as you have religion to say this is evil and all of that, then there is no possibility to understand the true nature of reality.

Could the appearance of Katie King to William Crookes be consistent with the appearance of Moses and Elias to Jesus and the rest in the Biblical story.

Why not ?

But you see people will believe with no doubt the Biblical story and yet castigate William Crookes as some kind of kook.

Let's look at what is called the **Paradox of Time Travel.**

A PARADOX IN TIME TRAVEL.



What if you found a portal to a parallel universe?

What if you could slide into a thousand different worlds where it's the same year and you're the same person, but everything else is different? And what if you can't find your way home?"

For the physicists, they know these questions all too well.

So here is the grandfather twin paradox.

A grandson travels back in time to kill his grandfather.

The grandson kills his grandfather before his grandfather has kids.

How could the grandson still exist if he kills his grandfather?

Now these questions are ridiculous to us who live in the everyday world of the 5 senses. But to physicists such as David Deutsch and the others these are the questions that they ponder preparing for the day when people actually do travel to parallel universes.

As far as physicists are concerned it is not a matter of whether this will be possible but when.

So David Deutsch gives his comment to this question.

The grandson will continue to exist because he has not killed his grandfather, but another man from a parallel universe.

In quantum cosmology there is no single history of space, forming a single space-time, all universes history takes place simultaneously.

Deutsch has hypothesized that each universe does not have an effect on the other, they are all different.

This opens another factor in the quantum world.

Namely nature will not allow you to carry out an activity in one universe that will effect what happens in the other.

So that even though the grandson went to the other universe to kill his grandfather before he had any children, he could not do that since it would have an impacting effect on the original universe.

What David Deutsch does comment on that is quite interesting would be the ability of the grandson to return to this universe once he wishes to.

The journey back is not simple.

There is no guarantee that one may end up in the same universe they originated from.

But anyway what happened is that the grandson was trying to do something that universal law would not allow and wound up killing someone else.

Here is the comment from Deutsch.

It is clear, time travel can occur without creating troublesome paradoxes.

Therefore once time travel can be performed certain restrictions must be made. People can not perform self-contradictory acts when they time travel

All of these things can do little but place our heads in a state of perpetual confusion.

But what we have been looking at are the thoughts of those who by experimenting in the laboratory know that what they speak of is not science fiction but reality.

Of course the only ones whom they can talk to about these things are each other.

That is what I have tried to present to you today.

But these strange comments on parallel universes etc have tremendous implications for us, our existence and our future as well as our understanding of spirit and the Bible as well as all religious convictions.

Nowhere will you find in so many words the existence of such things as we have discussed today but it would be up to you to look into this more deeply in which case you will come back with an understanding that you do exist in different universes and when one shuts down here what will be left will be the other you there.

I am sure you have many questions.

One that I had concerning the parallel universe is where the grandson went to the parallel universe to kill his grandfather could we go to a parallel universe to meet ourselves.

More to come.

CHAPTER-12

THE KEY AND THE FIREBIRD

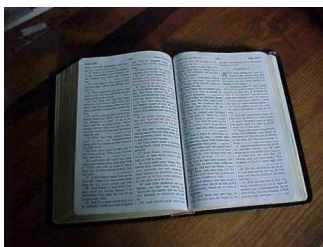
A Cosmic Event To Finally Understand

Not too long ago NASA announced **a galactic explosion** at the other side of our Galaxy that according to their scientists **produced more energy in 1/10th of a second than the sun does in 100,000 years.** That is still a mind boggling statement that is immensely difficult to comprehend.

These things are happening now and we have lined them up for your to watch and wait for their anticipated arrival right here in your back yard.

The anticipated explosion of SN1987a the cosmic pineal or single eye, the anticipated explosion of Eta Carina the cosmic 7th angel of Revelation and what we have just been made aware of which appears to be the explosion of the 6th seal of Revelation.

IS THE BIBLE NOT A RELIGIOUS BOOK ?



But how can we talk this way.

When we mention Revelation it sounds so religious, so Biblical.

That is unfortunate because **our traditions have taken this scientific document written by an advanced intelligence in coded mythology and turned it into a totally meaningless**

book of nonsense complete with talking snakes, virgin births and magic oceans and people living inside of whales like Pinocchio .

But you can't take the Light Being Science Manual and allow it to be a Bible if you wish to be taken back into the custody of the higher light forces who are now intervening in the affairs of the planet earth.

THE BIBLE IS MYTHOLOGY

—
Rename the Bible, the Light Being Science Manual and begin to approach it as mythology which it truly is.

THE SENATOR AND THE BOMB



I will tell you why you must do this.

There is a news report concerning a Republican Senator who was recently speaking at a church in Texas.

His name is **Senator Sam Johnson** and he was speaking at a **Christian Church in Texas**.

He said that the United States should drop a nuclear bomb on Syria and the Christian audience jumped to their feet and roared with applause.

Between their affection for dropping bombs on other people and for molesting children, Christianity has established itself as the true anti Christ.

GET AWAY FROM RELIGION GET BACK TO GOD

If you are prepared to thumb your nose at religion and reconnect with what you refer to as **God** which is actually the **supreme light**, then there is a way for you to understand what's going on and what is coming.

There is a way that you can flow in harmony with this **cosmic Tsunami**.

There is a way that you can ride a meditational surfboard on top of this cosmic Tsunami and be a recipient of positive power.

That is what the the Bible and other ancient documents are speaking of.

NOW COMES THE KEY



I want to provide you with a Key that will open most of the coded messages found in the Bible and other ancient scriptures.

Few people have this key, so it is quite a privilege to receive it and you are about to.

Let us stick to the Bible for the time being because that is the Book that we are most familiar with.

This is very important to understand.

It is a Greek document that was composed in Alexandria Egypt beginning back about 300 to 400 bc.

It was written in mythology to preserve the truths contained until the living race had evolved to a point of understanding.

It was called the Septuagint.

THE SEPTUAGINT

Septuagint-What Is It ?

Septuagint is the name given to the Greek translation of the Jewish Scriptures.

The Septuagint has its origin in Alexandria, Egypt and was translated between 300-200BC.

Widely used among Hellenistic Jews, this Greek translation was produced because many Jews spread throughout the empire were beginning to lose their Hebrew language.

THE BIBLE IS GREEK MYTHOLOGY

This is a very important point to understand.

Namely that the Bible demands an understanding of the nature of Greek mythology.

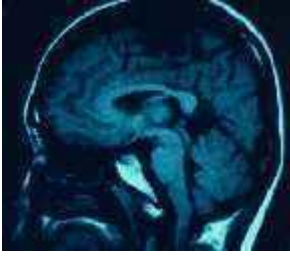
If you refuse that, then you will not be able to take the key.

The Key lies in the writing.

Why was mythology chosen to present the Bible? It was the way chosen to preserve the truth, to await the evolution of the human brain mind in the West.

Stories were devised in mythology to describe how you may be saved out of the cosmic interactions with earth to come about at this time, thousands of years after the first word was written.

THE MIND MUST BE CHANGED



The mind must be changed in order for you to understand, and in order for you to flow in harmony with this great Aquarian change, but how does it happen?

What are the keys?

There is one main key which I will give you now.

This key controls most of the ancient Biblical writings and once you are determined to understand and allow the electrical impulses to open circuits within you so as the change can take effect, then you will make this Key a vital part of your experience of study in this new age.

This is the key.

THE MASTER KEY TO ALL SCRIPTURES



In Greek mythology the electro positions of the brain mind are divided into 5 symbolic identities. **(CHAKRAS?)**

These identified locations are activated during meditation.

1. EARTH : The Lowest. Physical, brain, lower mind

2.WATER: This is the first elevated stage of consciousness achieved through meditation. It is above the physical or lower mind.

3. AIR: This is the next elevated stage achieved through meditation. It is above water. It is demonstrated by the lack of any thought.

4. FIRE: This is the highest level of the brain mind achieved through meditation. It is above air. It is demonstrated by a change of mind from its obsession with traditional cultural concepts to a new attitude that flows in harmony with all nature and rejects the violence and competitiveness embodied in class warfare that victimized the poor etc.

5. NEW MIND: Achievement of Christ or Krishna or Buddha consciousness through meditation. A new personality.

THE BIBLE AND ANCIENT MYTHS ARE BUILT AROUND THIS KEY

Just about every story you will read in the Bible or Greek mythology is based on this premise.

There is no earth, water, air , fire in your head.

There is stuff in there made up of **electrical circuits and electrical impulses.**

OUT OF THE DEPTHS AND INTO THE SUN

The basis of coding everything through earth, water, air, fire, can easily be understood by going to the ocean floor and burrowing downward into the earth.

Now rise out of the earth into the water, come straight up out of the water into the air, and then rise to the sun or the fire.

That is the premise upon which all things are written.
Earth, Water, Air, Fire and the new mind.

ITS THE SAME INSIDE OF YOU

That same premise from the ocean floor upward to the sun is used in a smaller way inside of you to describe the movements and changes in your brain mind achieved through paying attention to it in meditation.

BIBLICAL SYMBOLS ARE TAKEN LITERALLY

All religions use symbols such as **Baptism and Circumcision** and etc but they **never come in contact with the reality of what the symbols mean.**

Thus it is more important in religion that **Baptism wets your head rather than renewing your mind**, and it is more important that **forskin is cut in circumcision than lower physical desire is controlled.**

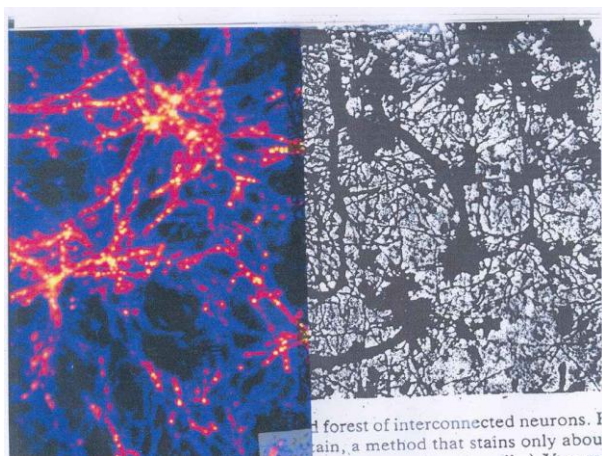
Thus by missing the reality of the higher light and our need to reconnect to it, you have a church full of Bible thumping Christ proclaiming Christians

jumping up and applauding some screwball politician who wants to drop nuclear bombs on Syria.

THE HUMAN MIND AND THE COSMIC MIND

One of the other things we looked at last week was **the connection between the cosmic mind which is the universe, and the human mind which is your head.**

When you place a picture of cosmic dark matter alongside a picture of human brain neurons of the cerebral cortex they are strangely similar.



COSMIC DARK MATTER---HUMAN BRAIN NEURONS

What you are looking at in this picture are neurons or electrical circuits of the human brain on the right, and neurons or electrical circuits in the cosmos on the left.

You will see how similar they are.

Truly they are the same.

IT IS POSSIBLE FOR YOUR BRAIN TO RECEIVE FROM THE COSMIC BRAIN

In the massive tangled web on top of your shoulders there is a way to allow your brain to receive electrically, the impulses that will change gates and circuits so you may be able to flow in harmony with the coming change and not suffer the melt down that so many others who refuse the instructions will suffer.

BACK TO THE KEY



Let's go back to the key of **earth,water,air,fire and new mind.**

Just about everything in ancient Greek scriptures uses that key and it is important for you to understand it.

THE KEY TURNS AUTOMATICALLY

The key , earth, water, air fire and the new mind is activated during meditation.

In other words it is not something that you can activate.

It activates itself.

When you have been struggling with yourself but will allow the desires of the mind to be closed down so you may flow without thought of any kind.

That is when the Key will activate.

When that occurs your brain mind becomes receptive to the new circuit additions with new gates opened.

A MINI REVIEW OF AN IMPORTANT SUBJECT

So you are going to have 5 elements to guide you in understanding the coded language in the Bible and ancient documents. earth water air fire and the new mind.

You will use those elements as follows.

1. Earth being the physical body and brain

2. Water being the first reaction of the brain mind to meditation

3. Air being a higher reaction of the brain mind to meditation above water

4. Fire being a higher reaction of the brain mind to meditation above air

5. The New Mind being the mind which has been changed by the meditation process.

New circuits and gates to accommodate the reconnecting power of cosmic power and nature we call God.

Let's see how this applies to the story in the Bible where Jesus was walking on the water.

The disciples are in the Boat, there is a storm and Peter steps out of the Boat and walks on the water towards Jesus



Matthew 14:28. And Peter answered him and said, Lord, if it be you, bid me to to you on the water.

29. And he said, Come. And when Peter came out of the ship, he walked on the water, to go to Jesus.

Do you understand ?
This is not talking of a literal event

This simply means that when you enter meditation and rise to the second electro level you have arrived at water. The thoughts are beginning to disappear.

This level of water is what is meant in the Biblical mythology of Jesus walking on water.

The mythical Jesus appears in power at this level and as long as we can keep the thoughts of the mind subdued we see him (mystically of course).

But as soon as we start thinking again, we sink and he is gone.

How many times have you reached that stage of meditation where **your circuits are flowing smoothly.**

You reached the **point of separation of thought** and you start thinking about things that are on your mind or troubling you, and down you go and your encounter is over.

The overwhelming majority of the religious world look at this literally and gain nothing. So you see how important it is **to know the key**.

The water of earth water air fire and new mind takes on a whole new meaning. **It is part of the circuit of the your brain mind.**

Two other scriptures in which the key is demonstrated in the Bible are.

1 Thessalonians 4:17. **Then we which are alive and remain shall be caught up together with them in the clouds, to meet the Lord in the air:**

Yes my friends it does not mean launching out of convertible cars as Christians are led to believe. I am glad they use convertibles in their little book store cards.

It is the 3rd level of meditation.

Now this one.

Matthew 3:11. I indeed baptize you with water unto repentance: but he that cometh after me is mightier than I, whose shoes I am not worthy to bear: he shall baptize you with the Holy Ghost, and with fire:

This is the John the Baptist statement.

Now notice he represents the lower meditation state of earth water air fire new mind, and then **Jesus to come represents the higher of earth water air fire and the new mind.**

This is simply **using the two names to set up two levels of the earth mind circuitry.**

Of course the key does not apply solely to the Bible.

It is Greek in origin and transcends the Bible into other myths.

THE FIREBIRD



The word for Firebird is *benu* in Greek which means the rising one.

Let us look at the mythology of the **Phoenix Fire Bird** and apply the same key we applied in the **Light Being Science Manual** formerly known as the **Bible**, of earth water air fire and new mind.

THE LEGEND OF THE FIREBIRD

In Greek legend, the **Phoenix** lived in Arabia near a cool well.

Every morning as the Sun rose and dawn broke, it would immerse itself in the cool clear water of the well and sing such a delightful and sweet song that the Sun God would stop his chariot to listen to the beautiful sound.

Every 500 years, as death approached, it would construct a nest of sweet smelling wood that it then set upon fire, the flames consuming the bird.

From the ashes, a new Phoenix arose which would wrap up the ashes in a parcel of myrrh.

Flying to **Heliopolis**, the "**City of the Sun**," also called **On**, in Egypt, it would **deposit the ashes on the altar of the Ra, the Sun God.**

LETS COMPARE THE FIRE BIRD TO THE KEY OF EARTH, WATER, AIR, AND FIRE

What does the **Bird** which is the **physical earth** do first.

It immerses itself in **water**. The **first stage**.

Then when the time was at hand it returned to its nest and there it would set itself on fire and be consumed in the flame of the fire.

Out of the ashes came a new life and the old would be taken to the Altar of Ra the Sun God at the City of the Sun.

Do you see the connection to the Christian myth of the Baptism of Water and the Baptism of Fire ?

When you are going into meditation you are going to your nest.

You become the **fire bird**.

From the water you rise to the fire.

And there in that 4th stage you are consumed and out of the ashes of that mystical fire arises a new you.

THE SECRET

THAT YOU ARE ONE OF THE FEW TO UNDERSTAND

The **fire bird (earth)**, the **cool water**, rising into the **air**, to the **nest of fire** and **ascension of the new**.

There is the secret of the fire bird that no one has ever recognized.

The **Sun** appears to set into the water of the Bay.

Though in reality it is an illusion of the earth rising.

It still conveys the story.

The fire bird enters the water, then rises into the sky to be consumed in the fire which brings forth new life.

THE SUN THROUGH THE ZODIAC

As you connect the various aspects and variations of this myth, you also **see the Sun in its movement throughout the year.**

It descends to the depths and dies in the winter solstice of darkness, only to rise again to sit at the right side at the highest point on June 21 the summer solstice.

JESUS DESCENDS INTO THE TOMB TO RISE AND SIT AT THE RIGHT SIDE JUST LIKE THE SUN

Jesus as the Sun God dies and rises again.

Its all the same mythology of the fire bird and the understanding is built around the key of earth, water air fire and the new mind.

He is Baptized in the water, and then rises to sit at the right side as the Sun/Son of God in the Baptism of Fire

THE INNER PASSOVER

Such is the never ending mythologies of the **inner Passover**. The **movement from the lower to the higher**. The form of **communion in harmony with nature** .

The restructuring of the circuitry of the human brain mind to accommodate the new energies coming to earth, so graphically given as an example by the Dec 27th explosion on the other side of the galaxy.

So hopefully you are clear on **meditation and earth,water,air,fire to the new mind**.

You must follow the fire bird. You must return to your nest.

Your **nest** is your **meditation**.

If you do not return to your nest and experience the fire you can not rise to the higher level in new life.

There is no other way.

UNDERSTANDING THE REASON FOR THE STRANGE RITUALS IN THE BIBLE

Knowing this key mythologically opens to you all manner of understanding in the Bible.

The **Bird** is a symbol of your **thoughts**.

It soars in the air. It is a perfect symbol for the **meditative process** and that is why the **myth of the Phoenix Fire Bird** is so important.

BIRD KILLING IN THE BIBLE

Let me show you one of the weird scriptures that no one bothers with ,that has to do with animal sacrifice and you ask yourself why?

But then consider the key.

Leviticus 14:50. **And he shall kill the one of the birds in an earthen vessel over running water:**

The bird is a thought,

**the earthen vessel is your head,
the water is the 2nd stage where you
begin to shut down thoughts and are
elevating yourself to the fire.**

FLY AS A BIRD



Psalm11. **In the Lord put I my trust: how say ye to my soul, Flee as a bird to your mountain?**

Ascend to the higher place of the mind in your meditation. Now you can do that or you can go to the Poconos or the Rockies. Depending on where you live of course.

WHAT DIDN'T MEAN ANYTHING NOW MEANS EVERYTHING

And so a scripture from the Bible that is irrelevant becomes extremely important as it shows you where and how the **thought process** must be shut down. Hidden Meanings to be sure.

NOW YOU ASCEND TO THE 4TH STAGE OF THE MIND

So be as the Firebird. Go to your nest and allow the fire to consume you and then rise from the ashes to be new again.

THE COSMIC FIRE

Another part of our work is to follow the changing cosmos especially when it involves those things of **Supernova 1987a, Eta Carina, Hour Glass Nebula** etc.

I have presented **SN 1987a to you as the cosmic pineal.**

The single eye on fire.

That which bring forth a **cosmic kundalini or the loosening of the 7th seal of Revelation.**

THE SUPERNOVA IN YOUR HEAD

We have discussed this numerous times but it is well to consider it again.

In your brain is a line that goes from the Pineal or single eye to an organ called Fornix, the furnace.

This line carries the **"fire" of the ignited pineal** to the **furnace** where the **4th person** appears.

You are three, Physical, Intellectual, Emotional.

The **fourth which is spiritual or light being** comes into your existence **when in meditation the 7th seal is open, the fire touches the pineal.**

It is the same fire we were relating to in the Key of earth, water , air, fire and new mind.

SHDRACH, MESACH, AND ABEDNIGO

The **movement of the energy from the single eye or pineal to the furnace or fornix** is the basis of the story of **Shedrach, Mesach, and Abednigo** found in the Bible.

Let me show you the keys there then we will connect it to Supernova 1987a and something new that has just occurred.

THE OLD FIERY FURNACE STORY

Daniel 3:19. Then was **Nebuchadnezzar** full of fury, and the form of his visage was changed against Shadrach, Meshach, and Abednego: therefore he spake, and commanded that they should heat the furnace one **seven times** more than it was wont to be heated.

Here you see the connection between the **fire** and the **7 seals or 7 chakras**. The **fire is to be heated up seven times more**.

Daniel 3:20. **And he commanded the most mighty men that were in his army to bind Shadrach, Meshach, and Abednego, and to cast them into the burning fiery furnace.**

The three in the furnace are your physical, intellectual and emotional nature.

25. He answered and said, Lo, I see four men loose, walking in the midst of the fire, and they have no hurt; and the form of the fourth is like the Son of God.

WHO IS THE FOURTH MAN ?

The fourth is the **NEW MIND, THE SPIRIT, THE CHRIST MIND.**

Thus the fire from the pineal to the furnace or fornix has accomplished its purpose of recreating you from the lower carnal or physical mind to the higher spiritual or Christ mind.

It is done by the **fire of the single eye reaching the fornix of the brain via stria pinealis.**

IN YOUR HEAD AND IN THE UNIVERSE

Well just like in your head **there is a line going from SN1987a to a constellation called Fornax** the furnace. Just like in you.

That point gives more credibility to SN1987a being the single eye or pineal on fire and also gives added importance to NASA's prediction that Sn1987a would blow in 2004 and its light touch earth.

The other interesting point about this is that the line from SN1987a the cosmic pineal to Fornax the furnace takes a trajectory through 7 constellations.

The line from Supernova 1987a goes through, the following constellations.

1.Mensa,

2.Dorado,

3.Hydrus,

4.Reticulum,

5.Herologium,

6.Eridanus,

7.Fornax

There we have the fire lighting the furance

**THE SEVEN CONSTELLATIONS BETWEEN
SUPERNOVA 1987A
REPRESENT THE SEVEN CHAKRAS OF
THE SPINE**

Basically this path graphically presents the 7 chakras from the physical through water to fire. It is the baptism of water and fire.

It is the meditative process from Earth then water through air to fire.

The **concentration is on water and fire** as you can see.

The Key is **SN 1987a** and we have information from NASA predicting an explosion of light to touch earth in 2005.

As the **story of Shedrach Mesach and Abednigo** related there was a **need for the fire to be heated up 7 times hotter.**

This was in advance of casting the three in.

Since we are anticipating the eruption of SN1987a this year, anything involving Fornax would also be of interest and thus we look at the following.

Keep in mind there is a Pineal and stria pinealis (straight line) to Fornix in your brain. And there is SN1987a the cosmic Pineal and a straight path to Fornax in the cosmos.

A GALAXY DRIFTING INTO THE FURNACE

NASA has reported news of **a galaxy drifting toward Fornax the furnace.** It's not unlike the **Firebird returning to its nest to allow the flames to bring forth life anew.**

THIS IS HOW NASA DESCRIBES WHAT IS GOING ON

Already the interaction is forcing abundant star formation in the small galaxy.

Eventually it will be ripped apart.

NGC 1427a will spill its stars and remaining gas into intergalactic space within the Fornax cluster.

The disruption of objects like NGC 1427a is an integral part of the formation and evolution of galaxy clusters

Do you see what is happening here.

This galaxy is entering the furnace like the 3 Shedrach Mesach and Abednigo did.

The mythology tells us that what came from it was the **appearance of 4 instead of 3.**

When it does, though it will be destroyed it will bring new life to the galaxy in the form of billions of new stars.

This galaxy is as the firebird returning to its nest of fire that destruction might bring forth new life.

This galaxy is as you returning to your nest of meditation that the forth conscious elements may bring forth the fire of baptism that will allow you to rise from the ashes.

Here this single galaxy is entering the furnace and what will come forth will be the spilling of stars into the Fornax galaxy.

Millions of new stars will be twinkling in the sky because of the fire of Fornax.

NEW LIFE WILL COME FROM THE FURNACE

New life will abound in the cosmos as the continuing evolution of life takes place.

The fire bird is being drawn back to its nest.

And now we await our turn for **the great interaction that will come from the cosmic pineal SN 1987a as it lights the fire of the Fornix within us and the Fornax in space.**

The **Baptism with Fire** is about to begin.

THE FIREBIRD IS RETURNING TO ITS NEST

The Firebird is returning to its nest in space as the fire will bring forth new life.

You must be returning to your nest in meditation to allow the fire to bring forth new life.

The end of the earth world is destined to take place in this way in several billion years.

The Milky Way Galaxy of which we are apart is on a collision course with the Andromeda Galaxy and that will cause the evolution into an entire new galaxy and life form realm. As I said, several billion years, so not to worry.

You will be someplace else.

The key here is the **activity of Fornax at a time when we anticipate the explosion of SN1987a**

CHAPTER-13

RELIGION IS TOTALLY DEPENDANT ON SATAN

So there is the deep truth.

The very normal aspect of positive and negative we have turned into a mythological Satan.

A power that does not exist we have made into existence and the church and the pastors must pray that Satan continues ,for if Satan was to disappear they too would disappear at least until they came up with another creation to cause guilt and fear and money.

Today the great palaces of religion totally depend on Satan for their existence and their wealth. This as I said earlier is from the treasure of Kahlil Gibran.

INVISIBLE NATURE WE HAVE MADE INTO SATAN

And what is all of this that we have created as Satan.

It is the collision of natural powers of magnetism .

Powers of hot and cold, of light and darkness which when they collide cause turbulence. That natural phenomena we have turned into devils and demons created by superstitious minds of the dark ages and perpetuated by devious minds of the enlightened era of science.

And just what can be accomplished when speaking the name of Satan.

THE PYRAMID AND THE SPHINX

As you see on the back of a one dollar bill, the ancient symbol of the pyramid is the place of the single eye. That is a reference to the **Pineal Gland of the brain.**

in *Genesis 32:30*, Jacob says, "***I have seen God face to face and I will call the place Peniel.***"

Actually **the Pyramid is a physical symbol of the human brain.**

Both the Kings Chamber which represents the Pineal Gland and the Queens Chamber which represents the Pituitary Gland are placed in the Pyramid in the same position as they are placed in the human brain.

The Pituitary secreting the milky white fluid and the Pineal secreting the golden yellow fluid become what the Bible refers to as the "land flowing with milk and honey".

Entrance into the holy place of the mind (Pyramid) is made through the Sphinx.

The Sphinx is the **face of a woman** and the **body of a lion.**

In the book of , *Exodus (Chap. 25)*, God tells Moses "*I will meet with you between the wings of the cherubim.* In Ezekiel the **cherubim are shown as having the face of a lion (Spirit)** and the **face of a man (Intellect).**

Thus Gods promise is to meet us in the inner recesses of the mind at the place of the Pineal and Pituitary or the land flowing with milk and honey which guide us to the right side.

Entrance to this holy place is at the Sphinx or the place of the **Lion (Spirit)** and **Man (intellect).**

Thus the sphinx and pyramid are representations of the narrow way to Christ that few find.

The Kingdom within.

KARMA UNDERSTANDING

Before we determine the results of our physical demise it would seem to be reasonable to look at **the very reason for our existence in the first place.**

That brings up the word that has been getting so much attention in New Age Circles.

Karma.

The general idea is that we are here to work out past misdeeds in order to gain in our evolutionary cycle, a place in the realms of higher consciousness.

In other words Karma (as it is interpreted for us) says that we have to work out some bad stuff before we can go on to the higher places.

But wait just a minute.

That is not the original meaning of Karma which is essentially the Wheel of Life that continues to turn in realms of positive and negative on a universal basis.

Indeed there are negative things which have infected life from the earliest times, but are these your fault?

Must you bear the brunt of having to straighten them out.?

Consider this.

You have 46 chromosomes that are the deposits into your account from every human failure in your family tree from the earliest possible time.

When you are born you take these 46 deposits of hell and mix into them your family traditions, the instructions of your parents, your church, your school, your friends, your job and the social order you were born in. Here it's the United States.

Neurons are firing in your brain in response to genetics and all of the insanity that has been heaped upon you by all of the surrounding entities listed above.

Now given all of this, how can you in any way feel that this is your problem to work out.

It's not.

It is a universal Karma of tradition and doctrine that must be broken and turned around.

All of us must find the place of higher consciousness that we may separate from all of the traditions that have come from the Kings of the Earth, and break them.

**If you take the traditional
Karmic viewpoint.**

**What happens when you work
hard to break the negative
Karma of the past life and then
you are born into a new family
in the next life who provides
you with a Karmic tradition
that is far worse than your last.
????**

You must separate.

You must totally turn yourself to the light that you may be part of the Kingdom of Light that has no part in the things of the earth.

Then and only then can you finally break the thought patterns that have authored what we call Negative Karma.

Meditate. Turn off the family, friends, church, government, school, and all the rest. Touch the light through the Pineal and you will have broken the Karma that up to this time has broken the world.

It is not your fault that you are as you are.

But it is your responsibility to say, enough and turn away from the darkness to the brightness of the light. You are of the light but you have accepted the illusion which is your family, or your religion, or your nationality.

Reject that and become one with the light so you may at the same time become one with all life. Then you will have overcome the Karma which up until this point may truly have overcome you.

ECOLOGY AND LAO TZU

The ancient Chinese mystic spoke and we who live in the material pollutants of the 20th century can attest to his mystical wisdom.

"When man interferes with the Tao (The Universal Way), then the sky becomes filthy, the earth becomes depleted, the equilibrium crumbles, and creatures become extinct."

BHAGWAN ON GUILT

Everybody is guilty, nobody seems to be happy the way he/she is.

And you can create guilt for anything, but once guilt is created you become powerful.

The person who creates guilt in you becomes powerful over you, remember this strategy because then only he can redeem you of your guilt. Then you have to go to him.

Religion creates guilt, then you have to go to church.

Then you have to go and confess, " I am a sinner".

Then you are forgiven in the name of God.

First in the name of God they created guilt, then in the name of God they forgave it. (Bhagwan Shree Rajneesh from " The Book").

THE WISDOM OF KILAHIL GIBRAN

Kilahl Gibran was a Sufi writer from Lebanon.

He wrote a story that I want to share with you.

It points out just how we have created stories that have no basis in truth and subjected people to our rules which are based on nonsense.

We have reviewed the fact that Jesus was very clear that in order for him to be your Lord you have to obey his teachings which would include practicing the single eye and watching and seeking within yourself.

Yet the religious teachings are that you have to be a member of a particular church or you have to simply confess Jesus is Lord without any concern to obedience of his teachings.

Kilahl Gibran in this story points to just how religion has taken minds captive by making up their own rules and stories.

CONSCIOUSNESS: IT'S THE SAME AS WHEN YOU GO TO SLEEP

Dr. Tucker suggests that consciousness continues after the brain dies, In the same way that I believe that consciousness continues after the brain goes to sleep.

The brain is the physical part.

Consciousness is the spiritual part.

Consciousness is the invisible.

Religion has never been able to come to grips with that premise and has focused itself on the physical body and what happens to it after it dies.

The fact that the body decays after it dies and should no longer be a subject of interest eludes them.

It is the invisible.

The consciousness that survives life after life and seeks body after body to occupy.

GOD SELECTED A GAY PRODUCER

Most of Christianity has a problem with people who are Gay.

Most of those same Christians are generally found with a Bible in their hand.

The most widely read Bible in the world is the King James Bible

This Bible was produced by King James 1. He selected those who would transcribe it and do the actual work in its composition.

The second fact about Christians and their approach to the Bible is their belief that the Bible is the word of God and those who wrote it were inspired by God.

It would seem reasonable then, that if God inspired the people who wrote the Bible , he would have also inspired the person that produced it, which in this case was King James 1.

King James 1 was gay.

His lover of **14 years was a Frenchman** by the name of **Esme Stuart.**

So the next time you pick up a copy of the King James Bible, give some thought to the fact that it is a work of Gay Pride, divinely inspired by God.

DID YOU KNOW THAT EASTERN KUNDALINI IS BIBLICAL?

Kundalini speaks of a power within the human body that originates at the Base of the spine and rises through Seven Chakras or nerve centers to the right hemisphere of the brain, bringing forth the new mind.

within, spine, seven chakras, right hemisphere

The Bible in Revelation 5:1 states, “ I saw in the right hand of him who sat on the throne, a book written within, and on the back side sealed with seven seals.”

Within you,

back side =spine,

seven seals=chakras,

right hand=right hemisphere of the brain.

How do I know ? The Bible told me so.

PEGASUS IN THE COSMOS & IN YOUR HEAD

Pegasus is a constellation but Pegasus is also in your head.

The mythology of Pegasus is of a white horse whose father is Poseidon the God of the Sea.

That would make Pegasus a white sea horse. Pegasus is sacred to the Goddess Mnemosyne , the Goddess of memory and her nine Muses.

In your head is an organ called the **Hippocampus**. The word Hippocampus means **sea horse**. Stedman’s medical dictionary says the Hippocampus is white in color.

So we have a white sea horse in the sky and a white sea horse in you.

But there is more.

Pegasus is sacred to the Goddess of Memory, the Hippocampus is an organ in your head responsible for memory.

Also the **Goddess of Memory Mnemosyne lived with the nine Muses**. Muse is the root of our English word museum where memories abound.

THE FISHMAN COMETH

In ancient Sumeria they called the Fishman **Ea**. **He had the body of a man and a fish. He came out of the water during the day to teach earth people how to become more human.**

In **Greece** they called him **Oannes. (JOHN)**

In the Bible there is a man who brought people to the water and then came out of the way to proclaim a new way to earth people. The Bible written in Greek names this strange man **Ioannes**.

Translate Ioannes into English and it is John. **John the Baptist**.

John the Baptist is the return of the man who came from the water in the legends of ancient Sumeria.

(John the Baptist = EA= ENKI)

But there is more.

In your head is an organ called the **Hippocampus**. The word Hippocampus means sea horse. Stedman's medical dictionary says the Hippocampus is white in color.

So we have a white sea horse in the sky and a white sea horse in you.

But there is more.

There is a direct connection between the legends of the Fishman of Sumeria who turns out to be John the Baptist of the Bible and the awesome celestial events now being tracked by Hubble.

Supernova 1987a, Eta Carina, and Vela the Bow all show connections to the Fishman of Sumeria, John the Baptist of the Bible.

The Fishman Cometh again , for you !!!

MERRY WHATSMAS?

THE STORY OF MARY AND THE BIRTH OF JESUS WAS COPIED FROM THE STORY OF KRISHNA WHICH WAS THE SAME AS THE STORY OF THE BIRTH OF ZEUS

The mother is about to give birth to her child. She will have a son. The evil leader learns of this and is fearful that the newborn will try to take away his power.

To escape the evil leader, the child is taken to a distant land and escapes. The child then grows in stature and overcomes the evil leader.

The mother is **RHEIA**.

The evil leader is **KRONOS. (CHRONOS=SATURN)**

The child is the God **ZEUS** who is taken to the **Isle of Crete** to escape Kronos. The story was written between **1400 and 2000 years before Christ**.

An angel appears to a young woman and tells her she will give birth to a boy. **She claims that she has not had intercourse and this cannot be.**

She is told **the child will be of the Godhead**. The wicked King hears about the pending birth and **seeks to kill this child for fear the child will attempt to overthrow his power**. To escape the wicked King, the child is carried away to another place.

The mother is **Devaki**, the wicked **King is Kansa**, the stepfather who carries the child away is **Vasudev**. He carries the child away to safety in **Gokul**.

The child who is born is **Lord Hare Krishna**. The story **was written between 2000 and 4000 years before Christ**.

An angel appears to a young woman and tells her she will give birth to a boy. She claims that she has not known a man so this would not be possible.

She is told the child will be of the Holy Ghost. The wicked King hears about the pending birth and seeks to kill this child for fear the child will attempt to overthrow his power.

To escape the wicked king the child is carried away to another place.

The mother is Mary. The wicked King is Herod; the stepfather who carries the child away is Joseph. He carries the child to safety in Egypt.

The child who is born is Lord **Jesus Christ**. The story was written about 2000 years ago.

So Merry Zeusmas. Merry Krishmas., and Merry Christmas

There is no new thing under the sun Ecclesiastes 1:9

THE GREAT SHAKING

The pastors proclaim that we must have faith, yet they have none.

For if they did then they would pick up their Bibles and teach the people what Jesus ordained.

Seek First The Kingdom of God

And the same Jesus told us where to look for it.

The Kingdom of God is within you.

Look within yourself.

And the Same Jesus told us how to do this.

BILL DONAHUE'S **MEDITATION**

If your eye be single your whole body will fill with light.

If you stimulate the Pineal Gland of the brain you will fill with understanding and receive instruction to save you out of this difficult time.

You must be watching yourself. Close your eyes, tell yourself you are watching yourself and hold your breath for a few seconds.

That act will cause the light waves inside of your brain to collapse to a particle which will line up with the Pineal Gland so you will receive. Not chaos from above, but harmony and direction.

That is why Jesus said

What I say to you I say to all, watch.

UNDERSTAND YOUR MYTH

We have learned the ancient myths of **Pegasus**, and **Andromeda** and **Perseus** and the rest.

But now it is time to understand the myth written for your time.

Joseph Campbell taught us that the myth for our time is **Star Wars**.

We all must contend with **Darth Vader**. When the dark mask is removed from Darth Vader there you see an unformed man. He is a **robot**. **He has not developed his own humanity.**

As Joseph Campbell told us,
"We must not allow the system to flatten us. **We must assume our individuality**"

MAY THE FORCE BE WITH YOU

So we await the return of the savior.

In our myth it is **Luke Skywalker** and the return of the **Jedi**. And how do the Jedi overcome the dark forces ?

With the **light saber**.

They attack the forces of darkness with their **lightsabers** which are of **green light**.

Need I say more ?

May the force be with you means may you tap into the cosmic power of the higher ones and overcome the violence of the systems of the world.

THE INCONSISTENT JESUS

In the whole Gospel story of Jesus, there is nothing clear, certain, or definite.

He was all powerful (Matt 28:18), and he was not (John 5:30).

He came to bring peace on earth (Luke 2:14), and he did not (Matt 1:34).

He favored and condemned the use of the sword (Matt 26:52 and Luke 22:36).

He preached non resistance and practiced open attack, (Matt 5:39 and John 2:15).

He told men to love their enemies (Matt 5:44) and taught them to hate their friends (Luke 14:26).

He declared that salvation depends on good works (Matt 6:14, Luke 6:35 and 37) and taught that faith alone is all that is necessary (John 3:36)

And as for you.

You are admonished to have absolutely no doubt, under penalty of eternal damnation.

GOD SPEAKS WITH FORKED TONGUE?

We hear people, (especially in religious circles) proclaiming that they have received a message from God. God has spoken to them or spoken to their heart.

Well whenever you hear this, remember the Book of Exodus.
In this Biblical story, God speaks to Moses and says to Moses " go to Pharoah and tell him to let my people go".

I would think that God speaking to Moses was as clear of a communication that one could receive wouldn't you. Go to Pharoah and tell him to let my people go.

The only problem with this is that God did not tell Moses that he was going to Pharoah and tell him not to let the people go.

The Bible is very clear that God hardened the heart of Pharoah and he would not let the people go.
It also says that God did this in order to show his power.

He had to kill the first born.

The implication here is that if God tells you to speak to someone about something, it could very well be that God will go to that person and tell him/her not to pay any attention to you or to turn down your request.

How can this be, what is this all about ?

The message is simple really.

Do not depend on what you think you heard or feel that you have received.
God does not speak mind to mind or brain to brain.

God speaks DNA to DNA.

The second reason for this curious activity on the part of God in the Bible is that the efforts of the human mind cannot work. The cosmic power will work its will regardless of what you think you heard or felt.

Only total absence of thought and purpose works in the realm of the cosmic serpent.

WITHOUT THE SHEDDING OF BLOOD THERE IS NO FORGIVENESS OF SIN ?????

That Biblical precept always bothered me.

I thought if God cannot figure a way to solve problems other than by resorting to violence then he is no better than we.

But then suddenly I understood.

First let's define SIN.

Sin is the name of the **moon God of Ur of the Chaldees**. The moon in mythology represents the **emotions** because **it reflects the light that is shone on it. Sin is dwelling in the emotional nature instead of dwelling in the higher nature of God through meditation.**

So remission of sin would be a period of relief from the domination of our minds by our emotions.

But why the shedding of blood ?

Blood is a symbol of the inner life force.

When we meditate we shut down the inner human life force and activate the higher spiritual life force.

Thus when we meditate we are shedding blood, and that shedding of blood gives us a period of relief from the domination of our minds by the emotions.

Without meditation we cannot experience that remission.
So meditate.

Shut down the inner life force (shed blood), and you will experience a beautiful remission of Sin (the emotions that destroy your peace.)

THE ERROR OF RELIGION

Carl Jung the brilliant psychoanalyst of the early 1900's makes a wonderful point that I would like to share with you concerning spiritual and physical existence.

Dr. Jung states that there are two Gods but they are one and the same.

There is a God of Heaven and there is a God of Earth, but one God.

The problem that has developed through religion is that we have been taught to embrace the God of Heaven but to turn our backs on the God of Earth.

Thus we exist with a constant desire to go on to a heaven somewhere else and we look upon the earth as something evil.

Is it any wonder then that we have spent the ages on this beautiful planet, bombing it, degrading it and hiding behind stained glassed windows hoping to do better somewhere else ?

CROP CIRCLES

Once again the strange mystical symbols have appeared in the wheat fields of **Salisbury England.**

The symbols were circles and strange lines with a single eye. Face ? Fraud ?

But indeed in fact what is the reason or purpose for these magnificent signs appearing in the wheat ?

Wheat is a symbol of the spiritual nature, sown in the lower earth and reaped in the higher spirit. It thus becomes the food of the Gods.

When the God Osiris died his body was cut in pieces and buried. It was then believed that Osiris resurrected in the form of wheat. Bread was made of the wheat and beer of the barley. The bread and beer were taken to celebrate the body and blood of Osiris.

THE SOURCE OF HOLY COMMUNION OR THE RITUAL OF EATING THE BODY OF GOD CAME FROM THE MYTH OF OSIRIS WHO DIED AND BECAME WHEAT WITH WHICH BREAD IS MADE. BY EATING BREAD, PEOPLE WOULD BE EATING OSIRIS AND BECOMING ONE WITH HIM.

When the culture moved to Greece Osiris was replaced by **Dionysius** the God of wine and thus the communion was changed to **bread and wine**.

With Crop Circles the wheat is cut down as with a divine cosmic sickle. Cut down to form cryptograms of circles, triangles, and squares that tell of a cosmic order.

Revelation 14:15 And he that sat on the cloud thrust in his sickle on the earth and the earth was reaped.

Do you see the implications of this ?

If the divine was to communicate the strange symbols upon the earth where else would it be appropriate but in that source held to be the resurrection place of God, wheat !

Jeremiah 51:33 The daughter of Babylon is like a threshing floor. It is time to thresh her and the time of her harvest shall come.

PRAYER IN SCHOOL

There is a large segment of the Christian community demanding that there be prayer in public schools.

This is Anti Christ because it was the Christ who said:

Matthew 6:5. And when you pray, you should not be like the hypocrites are: for they love to pray standing in the churches and in the corners of the streets, that they may be seen of men. I'm telling you, They have their reward.

6. But you, when you pray, enter into your closet, and when you have shut the door , pray to your Father which is in secret; and your Father which sees in secret shall reward you openly.

So as you can plainly see, prayer in schools is anti Christ.

LIFE AFTER DEATH

When we discuss life after death it is very hard for the average person to conceive that it could be possible for a human being to be transformed into another life form and continue on.

But there is scientific proof that this is possible.

An Atom of Uranium becomes an Atom of Thorium by emitting an Alpha Particle.

Don't worry about what Uranium is or what Thorium is.

Consider that when Uranium emits or sends out something from itself it immediately changes into a whole new life form.

So if it is possible for a certain life form to transform itself into another life form why is it not possible for the human life form to emit light via the Pineal Gland at the time of death and instantly transform into a new life form ?

We have just shown that it very definitely happens within the Atom and we are totally Atom.

Thus the transformation to a new life form is not only possible, it is a scientific fact.

THE PSYCHEDELIC SINGLE EYE



HOW COULD THERE POSSIBLY BE A BULLETIN ABOUT THE PINEAL GLAND OR SINGLE EYE?

BECAUSE I HAVE SOMETHING TO TELL YOU ABOUT THAT GLAND IN YOUR HEAD THAT IS PROFOUND !!

For thousands of years there has been references in mystical writings about the **single eye, or the third eye** referencing the **Pineal Gland of the Brain**.

Rene DesCartes called the Pineal Gland of the brain the "seat of the soul"

In the Book of Genesis, Jacob says " I have seen God face to face and I will call this place Peniel ".

In Matthew 6:22 Jesus says, "If your eye be single your body will fill with light". Since God is referred to in the Bible as being light, that statement of Jesus suggests a supernatural contact with a higher being through the Pineal Gland.

The Single Eye or Pineal has always held a place of supreme importance in the religions of the East and mystical entities.

WHY FOR THOUSANDS OF YEARS HAS THERE BEEN SO MUCH INTEREST IN THE SINGLE EYE OR THE PINEAL GLAND ?

HERE'S WHY

Let us consult the encyclopedia.

Dimethyltryptamine:

Created during normal metabolism in low amounts by the human body (secreted by the pineal gland).

It also occurs naturally in many species of plants. DMT-containing plants are used in several **South American shamanic practices**. It is believed to be one of the main active constituents of snuffs like **yopo** and of the **potion ayahuasca**.

It has been found that the pineal gland manufactures trace amounts of the **psychedelic** chemical **dimethyltryptamine**, or **DMT**. **This endogenous chemical in the human brain is believed to play a role in dreaming and possibly near-death experiences and other mystical states.**

Induced Dimethyltryptamine experiences can include profound time-dilation, time travel, journeys to paranormal realms, and encounters with spiritual beings or other mystical/trans-dimensional modalities that, by most first hand accounts, defy verbal or visual description.

So when the Biblical Jesus said " if your eye be single your body will fill with light", he wasn't kidding.

Now you can understand the reason for the ancient teachings. Why Jacob of the Old Testament had a face to face encounter with God and called the place Peniel, and why Rene DesCartes called it the seat of the soul.

The substance

DIMETHYLTRYPTAMINE that is manufactured by the Pineal Gland or Single Eye of your brain is connected with journeys to the realm of spiritual entities and other realms that defy description.

That statement does not require your faith, it is a scientific fact.

The reason for your meditation should now be abundantly clear to you.

IRAN MOVING INTO IRAQ

Thursday July 7, 08:57 PM

*Iraq signs military pact with Iran
BAGHDAD (Reuters) - Iraq signed a military pact with Iran on Wednesday in a breakthrough with a former foe.*

Defense Minister Saadoun al-Dulaimi signed a pact in Tehran agreeing to accept Iranian military training and other cooperation with the country Iraq fought for a decade under ousted leader Saddam Hussein.

Responding to the suggestion that the thaw in ties with Iran would anger Washington, Dulaimi said: "Nobody can dictate to Iraq its relations with other countries

This is a most amazing development. A country that is part of President Bush's axis of evil, Iran. The country that the United States assisted Saddam Hussein to defeat in battle.

This country that is on the American most evil list and one that Saddam Hussein kept in check for 10 years.

This country Iran is now going to take over the military training of the Iraq army.

What Saddam Hussein would not allow to happen, President Bush has caused to happen. **In other words we took care of Saddam for Iran and now they begin the takeover process of Iraq and that whole region becomes more dangerous than ever.**

It looks like we may have been safer with Saddam

STRANGE CONNECTIONS

TO

911 587 777

911 THE STRANGE OCCURRENCE FROM LONG AGO

**Clifford's Tower:
Massacre at York (1190)**



The site of Clifford's Tower, the keep of York's medieval castle, still bears witness to the most horrifying event in the history of English Jewry.

On the night of 16 March 1190, the feast of *Shabbat ha-Gadol*, the small Jewish community of York was gathered together for protection inside the tower.

Rather than perish at the hands of the violent mob that awaited them outside, many of the Jews took their own lives; others died in the flames they had lit, and those who finally surrendered were massacred and murdered.

TWIN TOWERS NEW YORK 9/11



There is nothing that has to be said about this other than to consider the two events

Cliffords Tower York England 1190

Twin Towers New York 911

That is synchronicity. Coincidence, but coincidence with a purpose.

Did the people involved know. I don't know.

But regardless, as you study the two pictures from 1190 to 2001 what changed?

The attack had as its base religion and hatred.

What's changed. What has been learned, absolutely nothing.

587 THE STRANGE COINCIDENCE ?



The National Transportation Safety Board dispatched a full Go Team on Monday, November 12, 2001 to the site of the crash that day of American Airlines flight 587, which had just taken off from Kennedy International Airport in New York for the Dominican Republic

Now this was just 2 months after 9/11. Let's take a look at the synchronicity of **587**.

The following is from the Israel Science and Technology Home Page

The Brief History of Israel and the Jewish people by Charles Krauthammer –

The Weekly Standard, May 11, 1998

In **587 BCE, Babylonian Nebuchadnezzar's army captured Jerusalem, destroyed the Temple, and exiled the Jews to Babylon (modern day Iraq).**

The year **587 BCE** marks a turning point in the history of the region. From this year onwards, the region was ruled or controlled by a succession of superpower empires.

So we see the synchronicity here when we consider **Flight 587** and its close relationship to the time of **9/11 in just 2 months**. 587 is also a most important time in Jewish History.

But there is more. **Flight 587 was destined for Santo Domingo in the Dominican Republic.**

Ozama River, Dominican Republic

Ozama River (o-ZAH-mah), c.65 mi/105 km long, S central and S Dominican Republic; rises in the Cordillera Central SE of Bonao; flows E and S to the Caribbean at Santo Domingo; 18°28'N 69°53'W. Navigable for c.15 mi/24 km upstream. Sometimes called Ozuma R.

There you have synchronicity again connected with 911. Two months after 911 we have the crash of flight 587 on its way to Santo Domingo.

587 is the year of the destruction of the Jewish Temple and the year the Jewish Nation went into captivity and a river runs through Santo Domingo which is called Ozama.

777 And The Bombings in London

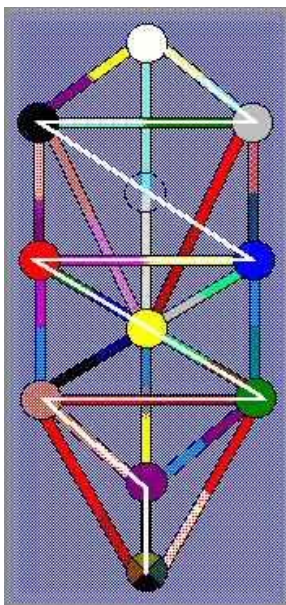
JULY 7 2005 = 777

Once again I repeat. As far as synchronicity is concerned, either God does it or people purposely do it.

So keeping in mind **911** and **587** lets look at 777

We find the prominence of the number **777** in Kaballah which is the mystical part of the Jewish Religion.

777 in Kaballah is THE FLAMING SWORD, AND THE TREE OF LIFE



In the Kaballah from where this comes it says:

From its hilt in Kether, the Flaming Sword turns left and right upon the Tree of Life, tracing the subsequent emanations of each of the Ten Sephiroth

The Path linking Binah to Chesed was assigned the letter **Gimel**

The sum value of these Hebrew letters by rabbinical Gematria is the tripartite number 777

This statement about the flaming sword looking left and right actually comes from, or is the source of, the Genesis reference to the flaming sword, when the mythological Adam and Eve were sent out of the Garden of Eden.

Genesis 3:24. So he drove out the man; and he placed at the east of the garden of Eden Cherubims, and a flaming sword which turned every way, to keep the way of the tree of life.

So if this was not a 777 synchronicity from the higher realm, then did the bombers select 777, The Flaming Sword, to say, we are driving you out from your attack on our Holy Place and we will protect it with a flaming sword ?

So was there an intent that this flaming sword would be thrust into London on **July 7 2005 ==777.**

911 587 777

Is this synchronicity which is coincidence with a purpose ?

If it is then it all came from either one of two places.

Either God or someone who knew

GODS CHOSEN PEOPLE

Did you know that **Noah** was the finest person in the world ?

In fact he was so fine that God saved him and his family and let everyone else drown.

Do you know how Noah celebrated this great fact.

HE GOT DRUNK STONE COLD DRUNK

When God destroyed Sodom and Gomorrah, he allowed one man and his family to live.

Lot and his family were so wonderful that only they were saved.

Do you know how Lot celebrated this great fact ?

HE GOT DRUNK AND HAD SEX WITH HIS DAUGHTERS

Now if these were Gods chosen people , can you imagine those he turned down ?

PUBLIC SCHOOL BIBLE TEACHING

AUSTIN, Texas (AP) - A **religious watchdog group** complained Monday that a **Bible study course** taught in hundreds of public schools in Texas and across the country promotes a fundamentalist Christian view and **violates religious freedom.**

The producers of the Bible class dismissed the **Texas Freedom Network** as a "far left" organization trying to suppress study of a historical text.

HISTORICAL TEXT

Genesis 3:1. Now the serpent was more subtil than any beast of the field which the Lord God had made. And he said to the woman, has God said, you shall not eat of every tree of the garden? The serpent said that.

HISTORICAL TEXTS

Genesis 2:21. And the Lord God caused a deep sleep to fall upon Adam, and he slept: and he took one of his ribs, and closed up the flesh . Women made of spare ribs.

HISTORICAL TEXT

Exodus 3:4. And when the Lord saw that Moses was looking , God called to him out of the midst of the bush, and said, Moses, Moses. The bush said that and it wasn't George.

HISTORICAL TEXT

Numbers 22:27. And when the donkey saw the angel of the Lord, she fell down under Balaam: and Balaam's anger was kindled, and he hit the donkey with a stick.

28. And the Lord opened the mouth of the donkey, and she said too Balaam, What have I done to you, that you hit me three times?

29. And Balaam said too the donkey, Because you mocked me: This guy and his donkey had a conversation.

Just a few of the HISTORICAL TEXTS that the students will be learning.

There are many more but you can rest easy now knowing that these HISTORICAL EVENTS will be taught to the children.

And Now Intelligent Design

President Bush has just announced his feelings that **"Intelligent Design" should be taught in public schools. This is to appease his religious followers.**

Unfortunately they all have made a serious error.

Intelligent Design is already being taught in all public schools.

It is called **evolution**.

God chose evolution as his creative technique so that each species would be able to adapt over long periods of time to natural changes.

Evolution , a very intelligent design.

THE CREATOR IS A DRUG DEALER

It has been found that the pineal gland of the brain manufactures trace amounts of the **psychedelic** chemical **dimethyltryptamine, or DMT**. This chemical in the human brain is believed to play a role in **dreaming and possibly near-death experiences and other mystical states**.

So let's see if there is a reasonable connection here. Weird states we call dreams now connected to a psychedelic chemical called dimethyltryptamine . Thus it would appear that when we are asleep we are all on drugs. But why. Lets look a bit further at dimethyltryptamine.

Dimethyltryptamine:

Created during normal metabolism in low amounts by the human body (secreted by the **pineal gland**).

It also occurs naturally in many species of plants. DMT-containing plants are used in several **South American shamanic practices**. It is believed to be one of the main active constituents of **snuffs like yopo and of the potion ayahuasca**.

When we consider God and when we consider creation, we must confront the question as to why God in creating humans, found it necessary to include in our construction **something that takes us on trips beyond physical reality into a strange world termed psychedelic**. Why?

For all of those who we have read about who encountered angels, demons, devils, and the departed.

For all of those who have spiritual experiences and encounter the Holy Ghost. For all those abducted by UFO's.

Now we know, where they went and how they got there. And it's not to say their experiences were not real. We simply understand how it is done.

They were on drugs courtesy of the creator called **God** .

CHAPTER-13

MEDITATION



DOES MEDITATION REALLY WORK ? IF SO HOW ?

An amazing truth occurs known to those called physicists. **Quantum physicists** to be specific. The amazing truth is that nature's invisible energy such as photons, electrons, and atoms move through space in waves.

The way you would visualize **a wave in the ocean.**

They move that way until someone looks at them. When someone watches, the waves collapse and the change from wave to particle takes place.

From a wave to a dot.

Only when the electron or photon is observed does this occur. If no one is watching the wave exists, you look and the particle exists.

John Wheeler a physicist states that it is only the presence of conscious observers in the form of ourselves that have collapsed the wave function and made the universe exist. Without the observer there can be nothing.

THIS HAPPENS IN A LABORATORY



BUT WHAT ABOUT YOU ?

The collapse of the wave function happens to atoms, electrons, and photons. You are atoms, electrons, and photons. Inside of you the wave function of atoms, electrons, and photons collapse when you watch, when you observe, when you meditate.

Science says that the electron waves on earth collapse because the entire universe is looking. Stephen Hawking then makes the startling statement that there must actually be something outside of the universe to look at the universe which collapses its wave functions.

You look at yourself, the universe looks at you, and who is looking at the universe. Albert Einstein appropriately called this "spooky action at a distance."

THE EXPERIMENT IN A LABORATORY

The experiment dispatches a photon ,or electron ,or atom ,to a screen. But between the screen and the origin is another screen blocking the way except for two holes.

The single atom amazingly goes through both holes at once as the wave ,and then touches a spot on the screen that it selects when someone observes it.

At the Massachusetts Institute of Technology they found that **Atoms can be at two places at the same time.**

No one can predict where on the screen the atom or electron or photon will strike.

It goes where it wishes to go. It may even go right on to Mars. So through the two holes it goes as a wave and as soon as it is observed it collapses to a particle and in most cases hits a spot on the screen.

HOW DOES THE EXPERIMENT APPLY TO YOU ?



Consider that a message in the form of photon or electron is moving through the universe destined for you. It knows where it has to go as do the electrons or photons in the lab. But you are not watching. Thus the message moves through the universe as a wave waiting for you to watch , at which time it can collapse to a particle and enter through the light receptor of your brain which is the pineal gland and then touch the screen within you right where it is supposed to go.

Thus a scripture from the Bible becomes very important. Jesus says in

Mark 13:37 " WHAT I SAY TO YOU I SAY TO ALL, WATCH !"

THEY KNOW WHERE THEY ARE GOING

A moving electron, atom, or photon, will arrive where it wills. You cannot predict with certainty. The question is can the one who dispatches the energy direct it.

Does the universe direct specific particles to you.

If so then consider this. **Photons** are Angles of Light that impact the earth from above. Science calls them messenger particles. **Religion says Angels of Light are messengers.**

Do you see?

If you are watching, if you are meditating, the angel of light enters within you and brings you your message from the cosmos. Please understand how real and how important this is.

THE ANGLE OF LIGHT BECOMES A PERSON



Photons which are messenger light waves traveling through the universe, can contact protons. When this occurs smaller energies inside of each called quarks cause a new particle to be formed. In other words light can change into matter and back into light again.

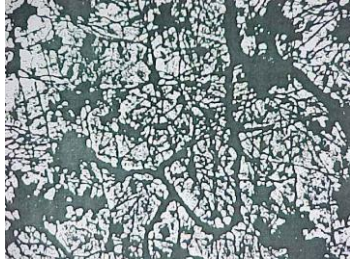
The messenger particle which is light can become a person and then change back into light. That person that told you something important, and when you looked back to see him/her, they were gone. This is not something for your to believe.

This is reality.

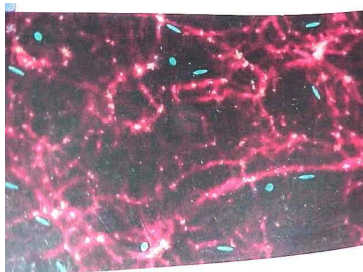
Light can change into matter and back into light again.

THE WEB

THE BRAIN



THE UNIVERSE



John Gribbins who is an astrophysicist at Cambridge University described electromagnetic radiation moving across the universe like ripples on a pond.

Waves moving backward and forward. The waves coming from us interact with the waves coming from above. (God ?).

As a result each individually charged particle including the particles in you , instantaneously become aware of their position in relation to all other charged particles in the universe. Waves traveling back and forth provide feedback which makes every particle an integrated part of the whole electromagnetic web.

In your brain is something called **Arachnoid.**

The web.

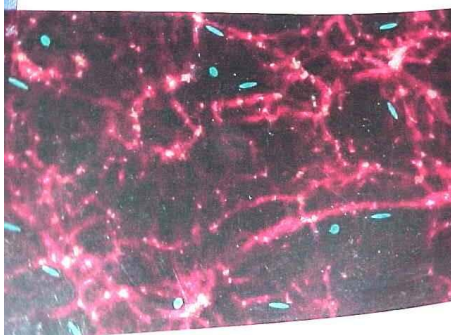
It separates the **Dura mater of the brain from the Pia Mater of the brain.**

You have a web and the universe has a web. You have 12 cranial nerves and the universe has 12 signs.

You use 10% of your brain and we can only see 10% of the universe.

All is connected.

TOUCH THE WEB AND THE SPIDER KNOWS IT.



Dr. Gribbins puts it this way. Poke an electron here in a laboratory on earth and every charged particle in the Andromeda Galaxy more then 2 million light years away knows what happened. Consider this. If our electron knows where Pegasus is, then the electrons on Pegasus know where your electrons are.

Thus the message from Pegasus which is the hippocampus of the brain, the place of memory, will come to you to bring you to remembrance of who you are and what is your purpose.

All that is required of you is that you watch.

THE VIBRATION CAUSES THE ONE IN THE CENTER TO MOVE

Yes, just as a spider web. Touch the web and the one in the center will come to you. Touch the web and the healing energy you receive can be transmitted to someone else.

Touch the web and you are touching every planet and constellation in Gods creation.

You are part of the web. You are part of the universal message.

WHAT I SAY TO YOU I SAY TO ALL:

WATCH!

REFERENCE: BOOKS I RECOMMEND FOR YOU TO PURSUE THIS SUBJECT

Schroedingers Kittens And The Search For Reality, by John Gribbin, Published by Little Brown

Taking the Quantum Leap, by Fred Alan Wolf, Published by Harper and Row

The Dancing Wu Li Masters, by Gary Zukav, Published by Quill

The Mind of God, by Paul Davies, Published by Simon and Schuster

REMEMBER: WHEN YOU UNDERSTAND GODS CREATION ,YOU THEN CAN PARTICIPATE IN IT. IT IS NOT A SIN TO QUESTION TRADITIONAL DOCTRINE. IT IS A SIN TO BE AFRAID TO.

GO FOR IT !

THE WATCHING **MEDITATION**

Here is a brief explanation relative to the reason and the how.

Let me know if there is anything that you do not understand.

We have to be scientifically consistent with this so that we have a basis to work from that we know works in other aspects of light and life.

In other words in order for this to work we have to do what science says induces light to arrive at a particular point and do what it does.

Therefore we listen to NASA (National Aeronautics and Space Agency) and quantum physicists of the like of **Dr. Gribbons, Gary Zukov, Ian Marshall and anthropologists such as Dr. Jeremy Narby.**

The fact is that **when light from above (magnetism) strikes the earth it has a profound effect on amino acids and nucleic acids in plants and in humans.**

It stimulates DNA according to NASA.

Now we put down the science books and look at the Bible and other ancient documents and they all speak of **entering within ones self to find "God".**

Remember we are trying to attract descending light that will correct our DNA. The Bible is clear in stating that God is light.

Ancient writings speak of the **single eye** which is the **light receptor of the body.** They speak of **serpents and twins and winding stairs which is DNA.**

Back to quantum physics. When a light wave is observed it collapses to a microdot particle.

Magnetism flowing down from above which can entwine with our DNA cannot reach its goal within us unless we watch ourselves and collapse that wave to a particle microdot. It then enters our body and entwines with our DNA and can correct the defects in our DNA and in the DNA of all life upon the planet.

To confirm this fact go to any book store, pick up a book on quantum physics such as the Dancing Wu Li Masters and see how light waves that are observed collapse to a particle and then can hit their target.

How do we do it.

Close your eyes to shut out the outside.

Tell yourself you are watching yourself.

This is done to collapse the magnetism wave to a microdot which can enter via the Pineal gland and touch your DNA.

Hold your breath for 3 or 4 seconds.

This shuts down the mind and allows the new activity to take place unhindered.

Close your eyes, hold your breath 3 seconds, tell yourself you are watching yourself and then walk away.

Do it as often as you are comfortable . Don't worry about your watching, seeing, or hearing anything.

Just do it.

Then observe the results of change in your life as your DNA which has been defective as a result of your family tree, changes.

NOW SHARE IT

The light that leaves our body and is seen by some as an Aura is actually electrical energy from internal DNA. To direct this DNA energy to another for healing, follow the 3 second procedure outlined above, but instead of saying to yourself, I am watching myself, you will say to yourself, I am watching myself for.....

(you fill in the name.) It works.!

This is breaking the chain of negative Karma.

Let me know how you do

MEDITATION REPRISE



Last week we began to explore the need to make contact with a higher source for direction, for healing, for life itself.

Given that the governments of the world are either in battle or preparing for battle the obvious alternative is to **turn away from Presidents and politics ,and Bibles and bullets to a voice of reason, calm, and**

salvation ,out of the clutches of the violent systems of the world including this one.

We began focusing on the absolute need for meditation.

Not as a way of relaxing, or trying to change some particular event, but as a way of **reestablishing contact with a higher mind**, a higher source of instruction for life that will override the violence being carried out by the politicians and preachers of the world.

It's easy to say meditate, but if you recall we discussed that there is a far greater need to **understand how meditation works**. A far greater need to be absolutely sure that what we are doing will work, that we will actually make connection with our origins, those who dwell in the invisible realm of light.

WHAT TECHNIQUES DOES HIDDEN MEANINGS USE ?

We discussed several aspects of our meditation here that have been scientifically proven as **methods that result in changes in the mind, brain, and consciousness**.

Darkness, Watching, Music, Silence, and Breath.

We then began to explain how these things scientifically bring us into a real connection with the invisible. **The ones who dwell in dark matter and are just as real as we, but invisible because they dwell in a separate universe of dark energy.**

SIGNS IN THE HEAVENS

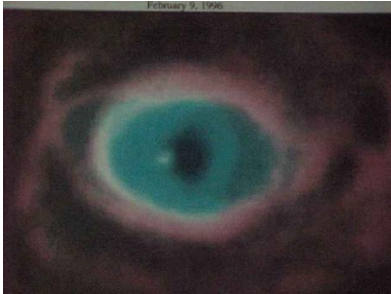
But in addition to darkness, silence, music, watching, and breath, we also covered the fact that there is provided for us the celestial signs that impact on consciousness .

Signs spoken of in scripture, and now visible through our evolved science by Hubble.

So we turned our attention to the celestial signs revealed to us by God as we have evolved to the era of Hubble ,the great telescope in the sky.

We see, and now we know the meaning of the scriptures and we know of the **electro magnetism that we expose ourselves to that come from these magnificent Holy creations.**

The scripture says, I will guide you with my eye (Psalm 32:8)



We observe the wondrous eye of the **Hour Glass Nebula**

The scripture says when your eye is **single your body will fill with light.** (Matthew 6:22)

And we are following the **celestial center eye on fire with expectation.**



The scripture says **when the 7th Angel sounds the mystery of God will be revealed.** (Revelation 10:7)

We are hearing of the discoveries in the mystery of DNA as the 7th Angel is building for its great day of light.

THE 7TH ANGEL ETA CARINA



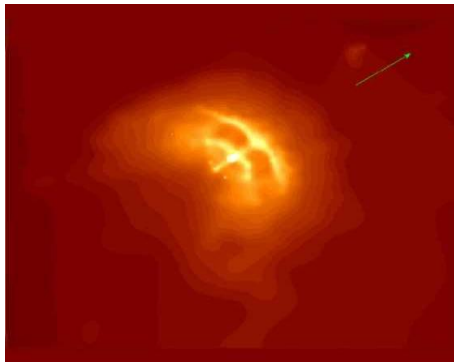
And the Biblical promise concerning the bow.

Genesis 9:13 I set my bow in the cloud and it will be for a token of a covenant between me and the earth.

Genesis 9:14 And it shall come to pass when I bring a cloud over the earth that the bow shall be seen in the cloud.

This picture of Vela the Bow is from the following web site.

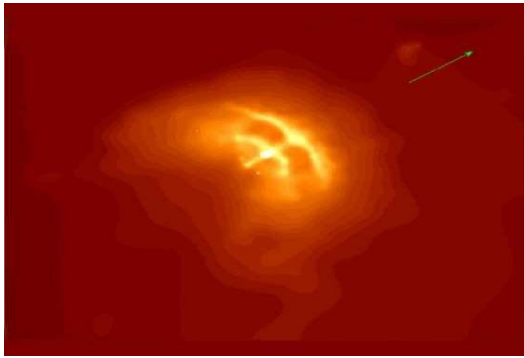
The NASA Chandra X Ray Observatory



The great eternal cloud formed as with angels wings and called Eta the 7th .
The 7th angel.

And Eta Carina is the keel of the ship Argo. The word Carina means keel of the ship.

Well right in the middle of that giant cloud of Eta Carina the great ship is another nebula



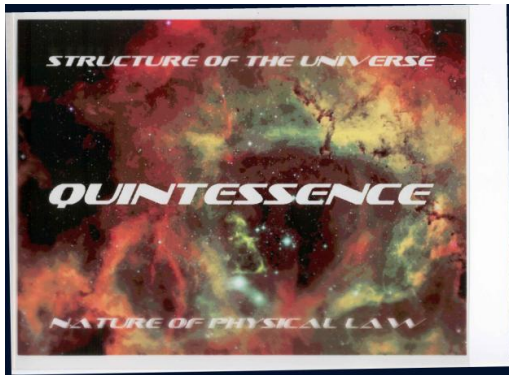
The word Vela means sail. It is the sail of the Argo. It is in the center of the great eternal cloud and as you can see it is shaped like a bow.

Genesis 9:14 And it shall come to pass when I bring a cloud over the earth that the bow shall be seen in the cloud.

Thus the bow is in the center of the great cloud just as the scripture says.

QUINTESSENCE

In studying the scientific structure of the universe we came upon the amazing fact that science labels it Quintessence.



And in studying that word **Quintessence** we made an amazing dictionary discovery.

The word Quintessence is connected to the word **Pentecost** which is the **descent of the other worldly power upon the earth. The descent of the Holy Spirit if you will.**

And the scientists located Quintessence in Dark Matter in the constellation Orion

This is Orion and you can plainly see the dark matter, the parallel universe, the other world that science labels quintessence and which connects to Pentecost or the arrival of the beings of the other world.

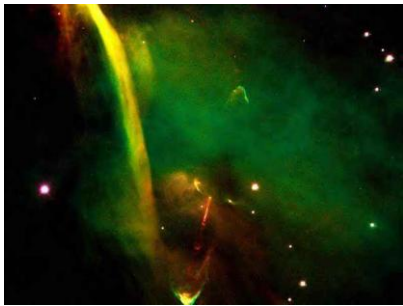


And we entered the gate . The great gate of Orion. Orion which is the great gate of the universe and we pondered the scripture which connected to Passover and there was the statement of Jesus that when you enter the gate of the city you will see a man with a pitcher of water.

And so by Hubble we enter the gate of the city Orion.

The location of Quintessence, **Dark Energy, a parallel universe** and lo and behold we did see the man with the pitcher of water.

Orion and the water bearer just as Jesus said.



THE BRIDGE

So often in reading the stories of Jesus, **he was shown crossing to the other side of the river to be alone.**

We found from science that music provides a strengthening of the bridge called corpus collosum in the brain that connects the left hemisphere of the brain with the right side.

That allows us to fulfill the words of Jesus who instructed us to cast our net to the right side and we would find.

And so all of these things have come together for us to see our way across the corpus callosum bridge to the right side.

It is so important to come into the **garden of God and rise above the Presidents and Pastors and the Fear and the Fighting.** Especially now when the secretary of defense admonishes us to anticipate an attack far far worse than Sept 11.

I would suggest that you and I keep our eye on the activities of these celestial phenomena because the changes that come down will come from them as well as 4555.

MUSIC

And with science telling us that **music forms the pathway across the corpus callosum to the right side**, we see how important music is in our meditation.

FROM THE ISREAL DEACONESS MEDICAL CENTER, BOSTON MASS.

*Perhaps most graphic of all is the recent discovery by Gottfried Schlaug at Beth Israel Deaconess medical center in Boston that **music actually may affect brain size.***

*When he compared the brain scans of 30 musicians with those of a group of 30 non musicians he found that the **corpus callosum, the thick cable of neurons connecting the brains right and left hemisphere was larger among the musicians.***

So you see the pathway to the right side is made more significant by music and thus the need to have music at meditation as we do here ,is profound.

THE RIGHT HEMISPHERE OF THE BRAIN

The Bible is filled with statements about the **right side**. **The East which is on the right as we look North. The reason for attention to the right side is because it is the 90%, which aligns to universal dark where life that is truly our origin exists.**

*John 21:6 **cast your net on the right side of the ship and you shall find.***

Describing the physical temple building, the Bible says:

*1 Kings 6:8 **The door for the middle chamber was in the right side of the house.***

These symbolic statements are discussing **the right hemisphere of the brain**. Remember that on June 21 the

summer solstice, the Sun is located at right North East. Sitting at the right side it is the time of growth , new life, and color, and healing.

What goes on out there must go on in you.

And so the door to the right side is literally opened by music and sound as we have seen from science. That is why the Bible admonishes us to celebrate creation with music.

Psalm 66:1 Make a joyful noise unto God.

Music, and now we know why, because it opens the door to the right side where God dwells.

Psalm 33:2 Praise the Lord with harp, sing unto him with psaltery and an instrument of 10 strings. Sing unto him a new song, play skillfully with a loud noise.

And sometimes it has to be Tchaikovsky, and Beethoven, and Mozart, for they were so skilled at producing a meaningful loud noise that was truly inspired from the soul.

THE SINGLE EYE-PINEAL



The importance of your meditation is shown by Jesus admonishing us to practice the **single eye, to watch, to find the kingdom within** and by saying that we take away the key of knowledge when we don't enter within ourselves.

All of these scriptures are simply pointing out that we must meditate.

We must cross over the bridge to the other side. We must open the Red Sea to the promised land.

The land flowing with milk and honey.

The **land flowing with milk and honey** is the **human brain, Galactose milky sugar is the food of the human brain.**

Meditation as the one and only means of making direct contact with that entity we call God.

Meditation as the one and only means of raising us above the militaristic minds and fighting activities of the current world orders.

UNITED WE SIT

A new patriotism that professes allegiance to God and receives marching orders directly from God. You can define God in any way you wish but suffice it to say when I use the word **God I am referring to a supreme light that directs the activities throughout the universe of living things.**

I simply cannot and will not recommend religion as a force of good, but instead I view religion as an obstruction to making contact with God.

The reason I say this is because religion by its very nature is competitive.

COMPETITION OFTEN BRINGS VIOLENCE

Any time there is competition there is confusion.

In advertising the aim is to get people to use your product. Your product is proclaimed the best, even though it may not be. Same with religion.

Religion is constantly trying to convince people that they are right.

Christianity says it is the only way.

Judaism says it is chosen, Islam says others are infidels they are the right way, **Hinduism proclaims it is the way** and **Buddhism claims its pathway is the way.** Who knows.

The problem is that the competitiveness of these religions generally leads to arguments and then downright war. What is going on in the world today is **religious war**.

Whether it be Ireland with **Protestant against Catholic**, the **Middle East with Muslim against Jew**. Or **the attack on the world trade center and our attacking in Afghanistan**, it is all based on religion.

Around the world little children are being sexually abused by religious people and just yesterday it was revealed in a taped conversation between **Billy Graham and Richard Nixon**, **Billy Graham said that the media in the US is controlled by Jews and it is hurting the country**.

Graham then said of Nixon is reelected he should try and do something about that. **He then said that he has many friends who are Jews but they don't know how he really feels and Nixon said, don't let them find out**.

War, sexual abuse and hate and it is all identified with religion. Therefore you must stay away from them and instead go directly to God where religion plays no part.

COMMUNICATING DIRECTLY WITH GOD

That is meditation. Meditation is communicating directly with God without religion.

Communication that takes place in the human brain between the light that animates the body (meaning you) and the light that animates the universe meaning God.

All of the scripture from the Old Testament through the New is speaking of the human **brain which contains the Temple of God**.

Even **the very construction of the temple of the Bible is made like the human brain.**

THE HUMAN BRAIN

The Human Brain has an **outer covering called Dura Mater (Hard Mother)**. The **inner most sensitive part of the brain is called Pia Mater (Tender Mother)**.

The outer part and the inner part is separated by **Arachnoid** which is the **web or the veil or curtain**.

The **Biblical Temple has an outer court (The Holy Place)**.

The **Inner part (The Holy of Holies)**. The outer Holy place is separated from the inner Holy of Holies by a **veil or curtain**.

Exodus 26:33 Hang up the veil and the veil shall divide unto you between the holy place and the most holy.

Between the dura mater and the pia mater. The temple is the **human brain**.

Religious people fight and kill each other over a building in Jerusalem, the temple.

But that is only a picture of the **real temple which is inside of the human brain**.

The Holy of Holies is the place of **Pia Mater which is accessed by entering in at the right side in meditation.** The scripture is very clear about this.

ENTERING DEEP WITHIN THE HUMAN MIND

Hebrews 10:19-21 19. Having therefore, brethren, boldness to enter into the holiest by the blood of Jesus,

Understand that **Jesus is the Universal Life force.**

The **sun, the supreme light.** The **blood is the inner life force.**

And thus we go within to find that **inner light force because the Bible tells us that Jesus Christ dwells within us.**

At that time you will know I am in the father, you in me and I in you. (John 14:20)

So it is through the **inner life force or Jesus that we enter into the Holy of Holies which is the right side or higher conscious realm.**

Hebrews 10:20. By a new and living way, which he hath consecrated for us,

through the veil, that is to say, his flesh;

Now notice here. In the Old Testament only the High Priest could enter and he went in from the outer court, through the curtain to the Holy Place.

But look there is a new and living way. What does that mean to you. A Living WAY.

NOT MADE WITH HANDS

Not a building made of wood or a curtain made of material but a way into life that is not made by hands. Through the veil which is arachnoid which is his flesh meaning which is part of the creation of the supreme light so designed that we may enter within.

Acts 7:48 The most high dwells not in temples made with hands.

Use reason, what is the only temple in creation that was not made with hands. Point to the side of your head. That is the temple and here the Bible is telling you so.

THE MEASURE OF A MAN

Rev 11:1 Rise and measure the temple of God

*Rev 21:17 **And he measured the wall, a hundred and forty four cubits according to the measure of a man***

What does that mean?

Man has **12 cranial nerves in the brain**. Man lives in harmony with the **12 constellations of the Ecliptic**. (The imaginary circle that the sun follows.)

Man lives in harmony with the 12 signs of the Zodiac. With the 12 months of the year, with the 12 disciples, with the 12 tribes, with the 12 jurors. $12 \times 12 = 144$,

The measure of a man.

And so the temple is the holy place inside of the human brain where meditation takes place.

This is meditation.

It is the most holy thing a person can do and yet you will be told by religious people who are totally asleep that you should not do this because you will open your mind to devils.

ABANDON RELIGION!

And why is it so important today to run deep within yourself and allow God to touch you. Why is it so important to abandon the superstitions of religion and their fighting and assorted evils that all are witness to .

Hubble has shown us the 7th Angel Eta Carina .

And the Bible says that **when the 7th angel appears the time is at hand** .

Hubble has shown us the great bow in the cloud Vela and the Bible says when you see the Bow in the cloud the sign of the covenant of the earth will be at hand

Hubble has shown us the eye on fire in Supernova 1987a and science tells us that the fire will light in the center eye in 2002 and culminate with light upon the earth in 2005.

Hubble has shown us the great eye of the Hour Glass Nebula staring down upon all of us from the cosmos and the Bible says I will guide you with my eye.

Hubble has shown us the man with the pitcher of water in the great constellation Orion and the Bible says when you see the man with the pitcher of water, go into the upper room (your brain) and prepare the Passover. It is time to pass over.

WAR

And with all of these things we have the religious wars raging now upon the earth.

The most trusted religious people violating children and being revealed as inwardly harboring hate against other religions as Mr. Graham obviously is shown to be.

What does it mean.

Let me show you something that may urge you into meditation more than all the words I can conjure up.

THE DOOMSDAY CLOCK

Doomsday Clock Moves Closer to Midnight,

Gauge of Nuclear Threat Changed for First Time Since 1998 .

By F.N. D'ALESSIO .c The Associated Press

CHICAGO (Feb. 27) -The hands of the Doomsday Clock, for 55 years a symbol of nuclear danger, were moved two minutes , closer to midnight Wednesday! reflecting the possibility of terrorism, **relations between India and Pakistan**, and other threats.

The symbolic clock, kept by the Bulletin of the Atomic Scientists, had been set at 11:51 since 1998. It was moved to 11:53 p.m.

George A. Lopez, the publication's chairman of the board, said it has never been moved in response to a single event.

Still, he said, the attacks of Sept. 11 combined with evidence that terrorists were attempting to obtain the materials for a crude nuclear weapon should have served as a wake-up call to the world. He said the world has focused on short-term security rather than solving long-term problems.

"The international community simply hit the snooze button rather than raising the general alarm," Lopez said. -

He said such factors as the concern about the security of nuclear weapons materials stockpiled around the world and the crisis between nuclear powers India and Pakistan figured into the decision.

It was the 17th time the clock has been reset since it debuted in 1947 at the same position it was set to Wednesday, 11:53.

*Stephen Schwartz, publisher of the Bulletin, said that originally the board defined **"midnight" as nuclear war**. In recent years, however, it has been redefined as the use of nuclear weapons anywhere on earth, he said. ,*

The clock is a 1 1/2-foot-square wooden mock-up in the magazine's office at the University of Chicago.

It was started two years after the bulletin began as a newsletter among scientists of the Manhattan Project- the top-secret U.S. effort during World War II to develop an atomic bomb.

It came closest to midnight -just two minutes away -in 1953, after the United States successfully tested the hydrogen bomb. It has been as far away as 17 minutes, set there in 1991 in a wave of post-Cold-War optimism.

SOMETHING IS ABOUT TO HAPPEN ?

So there we have science telling us basically the same thing that is being told to us by the celestial bodies and the scriptures. Something is about to happen.

KILL IN THE NAME OF GOD

And why.

Because as we discussed after 9/11. People simply will not sit down and talk to one another.

They jump on their religious superstitions, scream out that their god is the only way and fight to the death in the name of Jesus or Allah or Jehovah and in reality, kill in the name of God.

And what do the scientists say in what we have just read?

Paragraph 4 *The world has focused on short term security rather than solving long term problems.*

And so as they have abandoned the need to reason together, you must abandon them and move to God.

You can not put a flag on your holy place because the universe is Gods and he is no respecter of persons, thus you must come just as you are, all by yourself, and the way is meditation.

THE RELIGIOUS ONES

Religious people tend to follow whatever their particular religious leaders say. And as a result, the true directions given in ancient scriptures are made null and void.

The reason that religious people pull people away from the scripture meaning is because in this case, entering within brings a person to God and loosens the hold of the church authority.

LOOK AT JEREMIAH

Let's break down what is being said here.

KJV Jeremiah 7:2-11

2. Stand in the gate of the Lord's house, and proclaim there this word, and say,

Hear the word of the Lord, all ye of Judah, that enter in at these gates to worship the Lord.

There are always 12 gates. There are 12 constellations of the ecliptic. There are 12 signs of the zodiac. There are 12 tribes, 12 disciples surrounding Jesus the Sun God.

This is because there are **12 cranial nerves of the brain.**

Standing at the gate of the lords house is entering within yourself at the temple door to the right side. It is there as 1 Kings tells us that the door to the holy place is in the right side.

So you are in meditation.

Sitting, listening, watching.

At that point you are standing in at the gate of the Lords house. And the message then is for those who enter within.

CHANGE YOUR WAYS

Jeremiah 7:3. Thus saith the Lord of hosts, the God of Israel, Amend your ways and your doings, and I will cause you to dwell in this place.

This is an admonition to make changes in all aspects of your thinking and culminate your activities in obedience and meditation and you will then find that you are actually living full time in the Temple of God and receiving constant instruction and healing from the supreme light. I will cause you to dwell in this place means just that.

Jeremiah 7:4. Trust ye not in lying words, saying, The temple of the Lord, The temple of the Lord, The temple of the Lord, are these.

This is very specific.

Do not. Repeat. Do not listen to people who try to tell you what the temple of the Lord means.

It can only come to you directly from the source, if you are willing to stand at the gate, in other words to meditate.

If you are willing to do that then you will receive directly from God.

All other words are lying words. It cannot be any plainer.

Jeremiah 7:5. For if ye thoroughly amend your ways and your doings; if ye thoroughly execute

judgment between a man and his neighbour;

6. If ye oppress not the stranger, the fatherless, and the widow, and shed not

innocent blood in this place, neither walk after other gods to your hurt:

This is an admonition to change your consciousness so that it reflects on the way you deal with others. We are seeing the result of not dealing with others properly in the terrorist mess going on now. All sides are totally guilty. Oppression, killing, fighting in the name of one's God.

All of this stuff is spelled out here as being evil .

If you go into meditation and stand at the Gate.

That brain gate will open and you will know that all of this regardless who is doing it is evil and you will be pulled out of it and you will begin to dwell in that wonder promised place.

Jeremiah 7: 7. Then will I cause you to dwell in this place, in the land that I gave to your

fathers, for ever and ever.

Do you honestly think that means Israel where hate overflows on all sides? Of course not. The place given to the ancient fathers is the temple not made with hands, it is what Jesus calls, the Kingdom within.

It is the higher mind, the higher realm of consciousness.

Jeremiah 7:8. Behold, ye trust in lying words, that cannot profit.

You actually see religious institutions waving the flag even though people are being slaughtered by bombs and bullets from both sides.

Those are lying words that cannot profit.

You are told not to enter the realm of the inner mind and meditate and you are told that by religions and they are lying words that cannot profit.

Jeremiah 7:9. Will ye steal, murder, and commit adultery, and swear falsely, and burn incense unto Baal, and walk after other gods whom ye know not;

10. And come and stand before me in this house, which is called by my name, and say, We are delivered to do all these abominations?

In other words, do whatever we wish to others. Just go to church, wave your God banner.

Baal is the version of God that groups follow and then go into battle waving the missile or blowing each other up as they do in Ireland before going to Church.

They go to church and thank God for allowing them to victoriously kill others. They never ask for forgiveness for their acts.

Who in this country ever asked God to forgive them for Viet Nam ? .

KILLING BECAUSE GOD SAID SO

So they say we are delivered to do these horrible things, steal and murder because we are doing it in God's name.

We can take down the twin towers because its in God's name. We are doing it for God.

We can fire missiles into towns and we can drop bombs because we are doing it in God's name against their false Gods.

It is all insanity and as you can see it prevents one from entering in, in meditation and dwelling in the most holy place.

Jeremiah 7:11. Is this house, which is called by my name, become a den of robbers in your eyes?

Behold, even I have seen it, saith the Lord.

Now remember, **"this house"** is the **human mind**. It is the place where all of this horror is planned and carried out. It truly is **a den of robbers** and that is why there is constant war, constant disease and cancer, constant poverty, constant early death.

That is why meditation is so important, that you might stand at the gate and have it open to you so that you may enter into the promised land of new thought and total healing.

The things in your mind that are hurting you will be healed because as the inner gate opens through meditation you will find the supreme light.

That will give you authority over those things .

AUTHORITY OVER THE EVIL ONES

KJV Luke 10:19

19. Behold, I give unto you power to tread on serpents and scorpions, and over all the power of the enemy: and nothing shall by any means hurt you

The power of the enemy is the power of your own mind. Nothing shall hurt you.

Will you enter in at meditation and stand at the gate. It is totally up to you.

Keep in mind when you consider religion with everyone agreeing that their way is the right way, that **in a mental institution people are convinced that everything is fine.**

There is nothing unusual because they are all the same.

If you doubt that the human mind is the temple and accessible through meditation because I said so then consider this.

THE HUMAN MIND IS TRULY GOD'S TEMPLE

Hebrews 3:6

6. But Christ as a son over his own house; whose house are we, if we hold fast the confidence and the rejoicing of the hope firm unto the end.

1 Peter 2:5

5. Ye also, as lively stones, are built up a spiritual house, an holy priesthood, to offer up spiritual sacrifices, acceptable to God by Jesus Christ.

So here are both scriptures telling us that **we are that house. We are that temple and the spiritual work that goes on must go on within us. That is where the single eye, watching, and seeking the kingdom within comes into play.**

ENTERING THE DARK

And so we go into meditation. **In the dark** the **Pineal opens** as the music plays **building the bridge to the right side.** We stand at the gate as the scripture says.

And as we stimulate the Pineal we attract the Photon which is the light messenger particle which fulfills the scripture that says.

Malachi 3:1

1. Behold, I will send my messenger, and he shall prepare the way before me:

**and the Lord, whom ye seek, shall suddenly come to his temple,
even the messenger of the covenant, whom ye delight in:**

behold, he shall come, saith the Lord of hosts.

The **messenger is the Photon** which is a **light messenger particle**.
When the light comes to the temple, then the Lord shall suddenly come to his temple.

**Remember the Temple is within you as Jesus said in Luke 17:21
The kingdom of God is within you.**

So the **messenger or angle of light is the angel of light** and then the Lord himself who you seek shall suddenly come to his temple.

DRIVING THE MONEY CHANGERS OUT OF THE TEMPLE

The **Temple** which is your **mind** is the same temple that Jesus drove the money changers from. **You drive the money changers out when you take no thought.**

When you separate from the thoughts of the mind you are driving the money changers out of the temple.

YOU HAVE THE SAME POWER AS THE BIBLICAL JESUS

Creation has given you the same inner power that Jesus had . It was given to you so that the exact same event can occur. There are two scriptures here.

One in John explains that the inner power Jesus had has been given to you that you may be one with God as Jesus is one with God.

That can only occur in meditation.

The other is a concluding statement that **the temple being discussed is your head** and that is why meditation is so important and driving out the money changers by separating from thought with music and breath is so important.

John 17:22

22. And the glory which thou gavest me I have given them; that they may be one, even as we are one:

YOU HAVE THE POWER AND YOU HAVE THE TEMPLE

KJV 1 Corinthians 3:16-17

16. Know ye not that ye are the temple of God, and that the Spirit of God dwelleth in you?

17. If any man defile the temple of God, him shall God destroy; for the temple of God is holy, which temple you are.

The religions that tell you not to practice this meditation are trying to keep you out of Gods temple. Their reason is that they feel only they as high priests can enter the temple.

Not so as we have seen.

The religious people who come against meditation as they do, are actually coming against Jesus Christ. It was Jesus Christ who said in the scriptures that the Kingdom of God is within you.

No one can change that.

The only place that you can read the words of Jesus Christ are in the Bible and that's what it says.

IT IS ALL WITHIN YOU

Luke 17:21 The Kingdom of God is within you

I mean how can it be any plainer. It is within you.

Yet religious people come against meditation.

They refute the need to go within oneself and find God, why, because they want you to have to come to them.

That sounds terrible but it was Jesus who said it.

Matthew 23:13

**13. But woe unto you, scribes and Pharisees, hypocrites!
for ye shut up the kingdom of heaven against men: for ye
neither**

**go in yourselves, neither allow ye them that are entering to
go in.**

Note that Jesus is talking to the **scribes and Pharisees** which are the religious teachers of the day. The pastors of the day and he calls them **hypocrites**.

Why.

Because they are always so concerned about people going to the temple or going to church but they block them from going into themselves where the true temple is.

So why the word hypocrite.

Because they want you in church not that you may be blessed but that you may support them. You shut up the Kingdom of Heaven.

RELIGION IS TRULY THE ANTI CHRIST

It was Jesus who said the Kingdom of Heaven is within you and it was Jesus who said that it is religious people who shut that Kingdom up.

They prevent people from going in because they scare people about the need for meditation by saying that **there are demons and devils in the mind.**

In Matthew 15:14 it says that religious leaders are blind leaders of the blind. In other

PRESIDENT BUSH

And what is the ditch. Its like the President.

He keeps talking about his faith.

He keeps talking about how Jesus was the person who had the most influence on his life.

Yet he executed over 200 people in Texas and is excitedly leading the current war party.

That's what happens.

People claim Jesus, they claim God but they have no trouble with war and patriotism that drops bombs and shoots bullets.

13. But woe unto you, scribes and Pharisees, hypocrites!

for ye shut up the kingdom of heaven against men: for ye neither go in yourselves, neither allow ye them that are entering to go S

The Biblical story of Jesus getting killed is also quite clear.

He was killed for telling the truth and the religious people felt that the truth was a threat to their existence which it is.

Once a person finds the kingdom within themselves they have no need for religion. It is meaningless .

People of power.

Churches of power are afraid to let you know the truth, because when you become enlightened and know the truth you become free and can no longer be controlled.

IT MUST COME FROM THE RIGHT SIDE

1 Cor 2;14 says. *The natural man cannot receive the things of the spirit. Neither can he know them. They must be spiritually discerned.*

The natural man is the physical person.

It is impossible for **a physical person to understand the inner reality.**

It is impossible.

It is only possible through **meditation because it is the light within your body, the true you that will learn this truth.**

You must meditate. You must clear your natural mind to nothingness and cross the bridge to the right side.

THE BUDDHA

Meditation is not only spoken of through the symbols of the Bible.

One of the great stories of meditation is of Buddha.????

Buddha sat for seven days under a great tree.

That **tree** is the **human body** and the 7 days are the **seven nerve centers or charkas fixed along the spine.**

After the seven days he left the great tree which means he rose above the body, and came to the tree of the Serpent King Muchalinda.

Muchalinda was a huge cobra who wrapped himself seven times around the Buddha and then with his great cobra hood spread it to protect the Buddha.,

You can see plainly the meditation aspects of that story.

The tree being the human body, the 7 being connected to the charkas or spine and then movement within in the serpentine twisting energy that is Kundalini bringing forth its protection.

Protecting you from Presidents and Politicians, from Bibles and Bullets.

That serpent waits for you on the other side of the corpus collosum bridge.

In the **land of the right side.**

In the garden at the East which is Eden.

CHAPTER-14

DNA AND MEDITATION



**THE ENCRYPTED WORD OF GOD. THE
UNIVERSAL MESSAGE**

**HAVE WE FINALLY DISCOVERED THE
CONNECTION ABOVE AND BELOW ?**

CAN GREEN PLANTS TALK TO US INTELLIGENTLY ?



HOW DOES MEDITATION WORK?

ANYTHING TO DO WITH GREEN PLANTS?

Let us try to fit the pieces of the puzzle together. How in the world does all of this work?

Meditation, observing ourselves, collapsing the wave, the light enters through the Pineal . So far so good.

But how does it provide enlightenment? How can it possibly communicate with us. There has to be a logical explanation if all of this really happens.

And what about plants ? I mean is it possible that in meditation plants can communicate with us. It all involves DNA and it is deep, so let's go.

THE COSMIC SERPENT OF JEREMY NARBY

Let us consider a work written by Jeremy Narby who is an anthropologist from Stanford University. He is the author of a book called The Cosmic

Serpent, DNA, and the Origins of Knowledge. Before we consider his book, I want to share something with you from NASA relative to green light.

NASA-GREEN LIGHT AND DNA



Now it is important as we consider this to recall the NASA article titled the Green Party.

Let's look just one more time at this because what you are going to hear from Jeremy Narby is critical as we consider what NASA says, relative to green light .

The NASA article says " *Just as in human cells, the Photosystem proteins (green/light) inside a plant cell are translated from amino acids.*

Amino acids have a 20 letter alphabet for each of the 20 naturally occurring amino acids .

These amino acids are in turn translated from the complex array of nucleic acids in DNA codes as the letters a,g,t,c. A description of the molecular code reads like an encrypted message.

ANGLES OF LIGHT-MESSENGERS AND TALKING DNA

Light from above entering the earth on an angle. Photon, angles of light, messenger particles. Now NASA finds that as this light touches chlorophyll in plants, heme in humans, it sets up a complex activity from amino acids into DNA , the encrypted intelligent message given to all living things. So the message comes from the angles of light. Green light.

Now from Noetic Science Review April-July 1999, Dr Narby says. " *The spirits one sees in hallucinations are made of their own language, like DNA. Is DNA linked to the cosmic serpents from around the world.*"

TALKING PLANTS OF THE AMAZON JUNGLE

Now this gets very interesting and started in 1984 when Dr Narby was in Quirishari in the Amazon Valley. As they sat around the fire, he talked to a shaman or medicine man who said that he learned about the medicinal properties of plants by drinking a hallucinogenic brew. He claimed he could cure the bite of a deadly snake and said *One learns these things by drinking ayahuasca.* Dr Narby said, that when he said this he was not smiling.

DID THE PLANT ACTUALLY TALK TO ME?



Now the question that was spinning around in Dr Narby's head was, did the information come from the brain as a result of the hallucination or was the hallucination actually a message from the plant. In other words was the DNA from the plant conversing with the DNA of the brain.

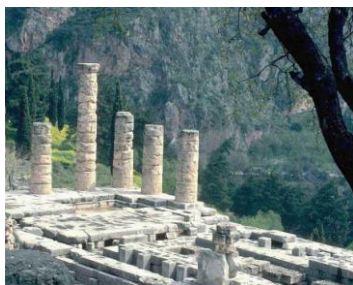
ALTERNATIVE MEDICINE

Remember now, Dr. Narby has a doctorate in anthropology from Stanford University. And isn't it interesting that in this age of considering the Green Light, that the alternative medicine now being practiced by more and more doctors deals with herbs and substances from the earth. Healing agencies that actually come from Green Light.

This is what Dr. Narby had to deal with. People living in the middle of the Amazon forests insisted that their extensive botanic knowledge of healing

came from plant induced hallucinations. And Dr. Narby asked the question. How could this be true.?

WHAT ABOUT THE GREEKS ?



Isn't it reminiscent of our question concerning classical Greeks. How could people thousands of years ago know about quantum physics, electrons, nuclear energy etc. Who taught them. Here Dr. Narby asks how could Shamans in the middle of the Amazon know about the molecular properties of plants and the art of combining them. Who told them.?

IT TAKES TWO TO HEAL

Now listen to the science involved here and then consider how these people of the Amazon could understand this. The green plant involved here is called ayahuasca. These people have used the brew from this plant for ages. The interesting point according to Dr. Narby is that in order for it to work you must combine two plants which must be boiled together .

The first contains a hallucinogenic substance called dimethyltryptamine which also seems to be secreted by the brain. But this hallucinogen has no effect when swallowed because a stomach enzyme blocks it. The second plant however contains several substances that inactivate the precise stomach enzyme allowing the hallucinogen to reach the brain.

HOW COULD THEY POSSIBLY KNOW ?

So with all the billions of green plants, somehow they knew which two had to be combined together to have the desired effect. Somehow out of all the

green in the Amazon they found the plant with the hallucinogenic brain hormone and combined it with a vine that inactivated the enzyme of the digestive tract which would otherwise block the effect. And they do this to modify their consciousness.

BUT DON'T TELL ME THE PLANTS TOLD THEM



Now we are talking about the power of green light here. Photosystem 1 as NASA would say, The Green Party. As Dr Narby says, *"It is as if they know the molecular properties of plants and the art of combining them and when one asks them how they know these things, they say that their knowledge comes directly from the hallucinogenic plants."*

In other words a message is conveyed to them from the green plants. An intelligent message that comes from the outside to the inside and communicates somehow in a coded way that is decoded by the brain.

So Dr. Narby arrived at an initial conclusion that he puts this way. *"Their knowledge was undeniable, but their explanations concerning the origin of their knowledge were unbelievable to me. My attitude was ambivalent, On the one hand I wanted to understand what they thought ,for instance about the reality of spirits, but on the other, I couldn't take seriously what they said because I did not believe it."*

Not unlike our thoughts about the ancient Greeks. They have the knowledge, they prove that. But how in the world did they get it.?

SCIENTISTS ARE TOO INTELLIGENT TO BELIEVE THIS

In 1992 Dr. Narby attended a conference on development and environment. One of the prime discussions was the ecological knowledge of people of the forest. Everyone knew that somehow they understood these things but no one was talking about the hallucinatory origin as claimed by the people themselves.

In other words the people say that their knowledge comes to them from the plants. Scientists of course could not consider such a thing.

This is Dr. Narbys predicament. His colleagues said. *"You mean Indians claim they get molecularly verifiable information from their hallucinations ? You dont take them literally do you?"*

What could one answer? There is nothing one can say without contradicting two fundamental principles of Western knowledge.

AFTER ALL THESE ARE SCIENTIFIC FACTS, OR ARE THEY ?

1. Hallucinations cannot be the source of real information . Western knowledge considers hallucinations to be at the best illusions and at the worst morbid phenomena.

2. Plants do not communicate like human beings. Only human beings use abstract symbols like words and pictures, and plants do not relay information in the form of mental images.

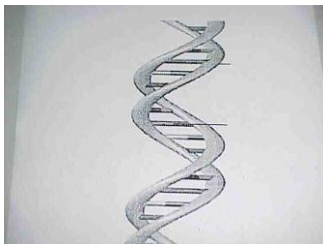
So Dr. Narby, right there realized his dilemma. On the one hand the results of the knowledge of the people of the forest is proven and actually used by the pharmaceutical industry in making drugs and the alternative healing agents found in plants and herbs etc. And remember NASA calls this a result of Photosystem 1 which is the greatest power on the earth and the result of Green Light. DNA.

But on the other hand as Dr Narby states, its origin cannot be discussed scientifically because it contradicts the axioms of Western Knowledge.

Its like alternative medicine. It works but it shouldn't because it is not taught in medical school.

THE COSMIC SERPENT OF **DR. JEREMY NARBY**

PLOWS AHEAD ANYHOW



So now Dr. Narby realizes that the subject of plants communicating with people is a dead end as far as discussing it in a scientific surrounding.

But Dr. Narby in his book *The Cosmic Serpent DNA* realizes that he has to get to the bottom of a mystery that comes from deep in the center of the Amazon forest.

WHAT IF IT'S TRUE??

So Dr. Narby came to an encounter with deep questions that he knew he had to explore. What if it were true that nature speaks in symbols and signs. (Hidden Meanings), and that the secret to understanding its language consists in noticing similarities in shape or in form.

What if its true? What if nature actually places inside of us a coded message that somehow is cosmic DNA communicating with our physical DNA and we begin to know things.?

Dr. Narby says *"It had become clear to me that these people were somehow gaining access in their visions to verifiable information about plant properties ."* So Dr. Narby now was faced with the question. There was no doubt that these people were getting information from somewhere, but where ?

BUT WHERE IS IT COMING FROM ?

Dr. Narby thus considered this as the question. *"Was this information coming from inside the human brain as the scientific point of view would have it, or was it coming from the outside world of plants. as Shamans claimed."*

NASA SAYS IT'S TRUE !



The outside world of plants . Photosystem 1. NASA. The greatest power on earth. Now we refer back to the NASA report. *A description of the molecular code reads like an encrypted message.* An encrypted message. The people of the forest say they are getting the information on the molecular properties of plants from the plants themselves.

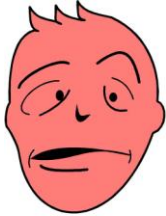
NASA seems to be confirming that light entering into chlorophyll of plants and heme of humans does exactly this. Hidden Meanings. Angles of Light, messenger particles.

KEYS THAT UNLOCK A DOOR IN THE BRAIN

So first Dr. Narby in his book the Cosmic Serpent had to begin looking scientifically. He says, *The similarity between the molecular profiles of the natural hallucinogens (plants) and of serotonin (brain), seemed well and truly to indicate that these substances work like keys fitting into the same lock inside the brain.*

In other words what he is saying is that the stuff from the plants is as comfortable and fits into the lock of consciousness in the same way as a natural brain substance, serotonin.

ARE YOU READY TO TRY THIS STUFF ?



So Dr. Narby took the next step as did Carl Jung. Carl Jung could not understand how he could treat patients having unusual mental experiences unless he experienced the same thing. In order to understand what they were experiencing , he took a hallucinogenic.

Dr. Narby says he did the same thing. This led him to disagree with the scientific position that hallucinations are merely discharges of images stocked in compartments of the subconscious. *"I was convinced that the enormous fluorescent snakes that I had seen thanks to ayahuasca did not correspond in any way to anything that I could have dreamed of even in my most extreme nightmares."*

So Dr. Narby was reaching a point because of his knowledge, and his own experiences, of finding it increasingly easy to suspend disbelief and consider the point of view of the jungle people as potentially correct.

IT'S POSSIBLE THAT PLANTS TALK !



This laureate from Stanford University was at a point of considering that the possibility did exist that plants communicated with people. The Green Light or Green Party entering within the human brain and bringing with it a coded message that is cosmically, scientifically, and molecularly, correct.

Listen to Dr Narby from his book *The Cosmic Serpent*. *"After all, there are all kinds of gaps and contradictions in the scientific knowledge of hallucinogens, which had at first seemed so reliable. Its like doctors and drugs isn't it. Scientists do not know how these substances affect our consciousness nor have they studied true hallucinogens in any detail. It no longer seemed unreasonable to me to consider that the information about the molecular content of plants could truly come from the plants themselves. However I failed to see how this could work."*

CAN MEDITATION INDUCE EXTERNAL DNA?

I want you to put this together with the concept of your meditation. Light entering into you and touching the heme or green and providing to you an encrypted message that your DNA is capable of decoding. Consider these things that we most recently have shared together. Green light, Supernova 1987a, laser power for flying craft, power of herbs. The center of the spectrum and the center eye.

EVEN DRUG COMPANIES KNOW SOMETHING IS GOING ON IN THE JUNGLE

Dr. Jeremy Narby an anthropologist from Stanford University coming to a conclusion in the Amazon Jungle that the people of the jungle had proved an ability to use plants for healing.

The proof was so great that pharmaceutical companies were actually going to these jungle places to learn for themselves . In this age of green even in the developed countries such as the United States we find a tremendous interest in herbal remedies and alternative medicines of the earth.

THE TALKING PLANTS OF THE AMAZON JUNGLE

But everyone knows that plants do not communicate with people. It is not possible, plants cannot talk or think as humans do, so this is impossible. But Dr. Narby had to admit as the world has to admit that these people were somehow gaining access in their visions to verifiable information about the molecular structure of plants for healing purposes. There was no doubt, they were getting the information from somewhere.

THE BIG QUESTION

So now Dr. Narby had to rationalize, Was this information coming from inside the human brain as the scientific point of view would have it, or was it coming from the outside world of plants, as the shamans claimed.

What Dr. Narby discovered that began to allow him to close in on this mystery was, the similarity between the molecular profiles of the hallucinogens in the plants and of a chemical in the brain called serotonin. Dr. Narby concluded that these substances work like keys fitting into the same lock inside the brain.

IS YOUR SPIRITUAL EXPERIENCE REALLY A DNA EXTERNAL/INTERNAL EXPERIENCE ?

So consider yourself. You are meditating. Is the result ,if there is such a thing, going to be from the outside, the inside, or a combination of both.

Do you remember when I discussed ghosts with you? Some people see them some don't. Is it outside or inside or a combination of both. Energy from outside which hovers in a spot.

A sensitive part inside of the mind picks up on what was there and you have a ghost.



ONE EYE ON SCIENCE



ONE EYE ON SPIRIT

Dr. Narby reaches reasonably similar conclusions, and the conclusions are exactly what goes on here. So we are in very good company with this laureate from Stanford.

He says, *"Maybe I would find the answer by looking at both perspectives at the same time. One eye on science and the other on the Shaman."* Or we could say one eye on science and the other on the Bible and ancient writings.

Dr. Narby, *"The solution would therefore consist in posing the question differently. It was not a matter of asking whether the source of*

hallucinations is internal or external but of considering that it might be both at the same time. I could now see how this idea would work in practice ,and I liked it because it reconciled two points of view that were apparently divergent."

ANOTHER ANTHROPOLOGIST GETS HIGH!

Dr. Narby continued his research and studied the experience of anthropologist Michael Harner who went to the Amazon trying to understand their religious system.

They told him if he really wanted to learn, he had to drink ayahuasca. He did and after several minutes he found himself falling into a world of true hallucinations.

WHAT ARE THOSE THINGS WITH BIG BLACK WINGS

He saw giant reptile creatures projecting scenes in front of his eyes. He was shown the Earth as it was eons ago before there was life.

He saw an ocean and barren land and a bright blue sky.

Then black specks dropped from the sky by the hundreds and landed in front of him.

They were large shiny black creatures with wings and huge bodies.

They explained that they had come to earth to escape their enemies .

They created life on earth so they could hide in the multitude of forms. He learned that the dragon like creatures were thus inside all form of life, including man.

ENTER THE DNA CONNECTION

Harner wrote in his footnotes. *In retrospect one could say they were almost like DNA although at that time 1961, I knew nothing of DNA.*

COULD THIS BE THE GREEN PARTY

Now consider how NASA just this month released their Green Party paper, connecting light from above and green in heme in humans, and chlorophyll in plants ,with DNA.

Now Dr. Narby says, *There was indeed DNA in the human brain as well as in plants. given that the molecule of life containing genetic information is the same for all species.*

DNA could thus be considered a source of information that is both external and internal. In other words "pricesly what I had been trying to imagine, says Dr Narby."

THE ANCIENT SERPENT IS UNMASKED!



Dr. Narby did not find out anything further relative to DNA from anthropologist Harner, however Dr. Narby was intrigued by references to the dragon and the serpent. He said, *"This made me think of the double helix of DNA assembled in its form, two entwined serpents."*

WINDING SERPENTS AND WINDING STAIRS = DNA



PLUS



Equals



And as it says in the Bible in 1st Kings 6:8 in speaking of the temple. *And the door to the middle chamber was in the right side, and went up with winding stairs.*

Dr. Narby then found a book called

BRAIN AND MIND IN SHAMANISM BY GERADO REICHEL DOLMATOFF.

DR. JEREMY NARBY was stopped by a drawing of the human brain with a snake lodged between the two hemispheres.

Then Narby found a second picture of two intertwined snakes like Caduceus. In Shamanism these two serpents symbolize a female and male principle, a mother and father image, water and land.

In brief they represent a concept of opposition which has to be overcome in order to achieve individual awareness. In the book it says *the snakes are imagined as spiralling rhythmically in a swaying motion from one side to another.*

NO CONTACT, BUT THE SAME KNOWLEDGE

Now this is the interesting part. Dr. Narby considered the hallucination of anthropologist Harner in the Peruvian Amazon and the mythological concepts of people in Columbia who live a thousand miles away.

Both cases are of reptiles in the brain and serpent shaped boats of cosmic origin that were vessels of life at the beginning of time.

Dr. Narby says, *Pure Coincidence ?* In other words, there was no way that the information could have been communicated. Yet the vision was exactly the same.

CELESTIAL SERPENTS

So the plot thickens concerning DNA, Green Light, and angles of light as messenger particles.

As angelic messengers if you will. Dr. Narby studied a French book called.

VISION, KNOWLEDGE AND POWER. THIS BOOK WAS BY JEAN PIERRE CHAUMEIL.

Dr. Narby says, *"I found a celestial serpent in a drawing of the universe by a Shaman.*

*Then another shaman was quoted as saying, **At the very beginning before the birth of the earth, this earth here, our most distant ancestors lived on another earth.**"* (For sure) ?????

THE MAGNIFICENT TWINS

Chaumeil adds that the Yagua consider that all living beings were created by twins. who are the two central characters in the thoughts of the forest people.

Now we remember when we studied Mani. Who spoke of God as the opposite of what we consider.

That the serpent who spoke to Eve was actually the positive, seeking to have mankind gain knowledge.

When Mani was asked who told him this, he said, an angel called the twin.

REACHING A CONCLUSION

Dr. Narby analyzes this entire concept.

A western anthropologist like **Harner** drinks a strong dose of **AYAHUASCA** with one people and gains access in the middle of the 20th century to a world that informs the mythological concepts of other people and allows them to communicate with life creating spirits of cosmic origin possibly linked to DNA.

AND THE GREEN EYE IS WATCHING

And you and I studying NASA releases , realize this is all connected to Green Light, and we further understand that the light from the green eye of Supernova 1987a will arrive according to Hubble around 2000 to 2002.

Between this and NASA's green party, we are arriving at not just a connection between light and the protein in green. But we also arrive at a knowledge of a DNA connection. A combination of external DNA communicating with internal DNA and the coded messages being sent ,received, and decoded ,in new states of consciousness.

TWINS = DNA

Dr. Narby was still trying to figure out the logical path of possibilities concerning plants and people and now thought back to **Chaumeils text about twins.**

Chaumeil had stated that the Yagua people considered that all living beings were created by twins.

So Narby wrote a note on a piece of paper *Twins=DNA*.

Dr. Narby says, "*These indirect connections between DNA and hallucinatory and mythological spheres seemed amusing to me but most intriguing.*"

ONE EYE ON SPIRIT-ONE EYE ON SCIENCE

So now Dr. Narby had reached a similar point to our work.

One eye on mythology, and the Shamans and ancient writings ,and the other on science, DNA.

What Narby arrived at is what religion has never found. The ancients are not going to use the words science or DNA , they used symbols that meant science and DNA.

Dr. Narby writes , *"As I browsed over the writings of authorities on mythology, I discovered with surprise that the theme of twin creator beings of celestial origin was extremely common in South America and indeed throughout the world."*

ANCIENT REFERENCES TO TWINS

There was the story of Avieri and his sister who created life by transformation, and was one of hundreds of themes of the divine twins. Now see where Dr. Narby is going.

The twins. = The serpents. = The double Helix, = the winding stairs, = DNA

IN THE WORLD OF THE AZTECS



This is interesting. Dr. Narby discovered in the world of the Aztecs.

The plumed serpent god **QUETZALCOATL** who symbolizes the sacred energy of life and his twin brother **TEZCATLIPOCA** both of whom are children of the **COSMIC SERPENT COATLICUE.**

Now Dr Narby speaks.

"When I read the following passage from Claude Levi Strauss's book I jumped.

"In Aztec the word *coatl* means both *serpent* and *twin*. The name Quetzalcoatl can thus be interpreted either as the Plumed serpent or Magnificent twin."

And we know that the Bible is filled with references to the serpent.

DO NOT READ ANCIENT WRITINGS LITERALLY

Now Dr. Narby comes to where we had been a long time ago.

He says.

"I had looked up DNA in several encyclopedias and had noted that the shape of the double helix was most often described as a ladder or a twisted rope ladder or a spiral staircase."

YES FOLKS IT'S ALSO IN THE BIBLE

Let us look at the Bible in a passage that describes the construction of the temple.

1 Kings 6:8 The door for the middle chamber was in the right side of the house: and they went up with winding stairs into the middle chamber, and out of the middle into the third

The middle chamber is the cerebrum.

The winding stairs which is **DNA** is referred to here as is the third which is the **THIRD VENTRICLE OF THE BRAIN.**

LOOK TO THE FORM

Dr. Narby had been given advice that so many fail to see and he took up on it.

The advice to break the ancient codes of mythology was **LOOK TO THE FORM, LOOK TO THE FORM.**

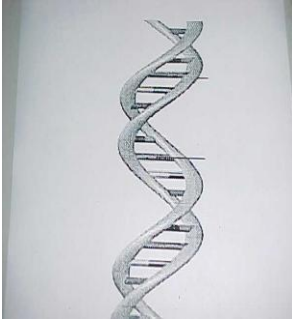
In other words **when you see winding stairs or coiled serpents what are you really looking at.** It is all symbolism .

LADDERS AND STAIRS

Now listen to Dr. Narby. *"I had looked at **DNA , the shape of the double helix described as a ladder or spiral stair case.***

It was during the following split second asking myself whether there were any ladders in Shamanism that the revelation occurred.

The ladders, the Shamans ladders, symbols of the profession, in Shamanic dreams around the world.!"



ALL OVER THE WORLD IT IS THE SAME

Dr. Narby then accelerated his search and states that **"I found countless examples of Shamanic ladders, spiral stair cases, braided ropes, in Australia, Tibet, Nepal, Egypt ,Africa and North and South America."**

The symbol of the ROPE like that of the ladder implies communication between sky and earth. It is by means of a rope or ladder that the gods descend to earth and then go up to the sky."

CAN YOU THINK OF THE BIBLICAL LADDER ?

Can you think of a Biblical symbol that is exactly the same.

That's right **Jacobs ladder.** *Genesis28:10 And Jacob went out from Beersheba, and went toward Haran. Genesis28:11*

And he lighted upon a certain place, and tarried there all night, because the sun was set; and he took of the stones of that place, and put them for his pillows, and lay down in that place to sleep.

Genesis28:12 And he dreamed, and behold a ladder set up on the earth, and the top of it reached to heaven: and behold the angels of God ascending and descending on it.

So there in the Bible is the exact same thing that Dr. Narby was finding in the ancient myths of people all over the world. **The ladder. The spiral staircase.**

THE RAINBOW SNAKE AND QUARTZ CRYSTALS



Dr. Narby says, *"I started to view all of this in a new light. I started looking in other writings and discovered cosmic serpents.*

This time it was Australian Aborigines who considered that the creation was the work of the Rainbow Snake whose powers were symbolized by quartz crystals."

THE COPTIC KEY 8 = AZOZEO = 4555

The power of crystal.

And we are talking about the power of green plants and all of this which is descending light.

Descending light through crystal is **AZOZEO.**

The word connected with **4555** and the symbol of **8.**

The connection can be found in the ancient **Gnostic Coptic book of IEOU** which **instructs one to consider the strange symbol of 8, the number 4555 and the word Azozeo which is light filtered through crystal.**

ONCE AGAIN, HOW COULD IT BE

Now the question that Dr. Narby asks. **"How could it be that Australian Aborigines separated from the rest of humanity for 40,000 years tell the same story about the creation of life by cosmic a serpent associated with quarts crystal as told by Ayahuasaca drinking Amazonians."**

How could cosmic serpents from Australia possibly help my analysis of the uses of hallucinogens in Western Amazonia."

I THINK I KNOW

Now listen to his conclusions which are very profound and you will find that he reaches the same conclusions that we have reached here long ago.

1. "Western culture has cut itself off from the serpent life principle, in other words DNA, since it adopted an exclusively rational point of view."

2. "The people who practice what we call Shamanism communicate with DNA."

3. "The part of humanity that cut itself off from the serpent managed to discover its material existence in a laboratory some three thousand years later."

In other words these ancient people understood DNA thousands of years ago and transmitted it via the symbols of serpents and winding stairs.

We who failed to understand the mythology discovered the very same DNA they were referring to in our labs 3000 years after they talked about it. And still we do not understand that that is what they were referring to.

ALL WE CAN DO IS IMITATE THE JUNGLE PEOPLE

Now here is an absolutely amazing statement by Dr Narby. **"People use different techniques to gain access to knowledge of the vital principle. In their visions Shamans manage to take their consciousness to the molecular level."**

This is how they learn to combine brain hormones with monoamine oxidase inhibitors or how they discovered 40 different sources of muscle paralyzers whereas science has only been able to imitate their molecules."

WHAT THEY SAY IS WHAT THEY MEAN

Now the conclusion of this anthropologist from Stanford university. **"When they say their knowledge comes from beings they see in their hallucinations, their words mean exactly what they say."**

MEDITATION AND MUSIC

Now let me show you something else that Dr. Narby explains.

Some people have found it difficult to meditate here because we use music .

I have explained this is done **because it was the direction of the Buddha and Pythagoras as well. It is the notes of the scales of music in meditation that open gates.**

Dr. Narby states. According to the Shamans of the entire world one establishes communications with spirits via music.

For these people who have come face to face with the higher world it is almost inconceivable to enter the world of spirits and remain silent."

Dr. Narby then says, "I must check whether DNA emits sounds or not."

Use music as a point of reference. As music plays if you concentrate on each note you will find thoughts going away. When thoughts come, simply direct your attention make to the music and it will immediately separate you from those thoughts.

Music originates from the right hemisphere of the brain

Concentrating on music is not thinking.

MUSIC-MEDITATION=HEALING AND CONTACT

So you see.

Music may not be the way that people in this country approach meditation.

But it is the way that works for those who have proved contact.

SO THE BLIND ARE STILL VERY BLIND

So the wonder that came to Dr. Narbys mind was that no one had noticed the possible **links between the myths of primitive peoples and molecular biology.**

No one had seen that the double helix had symbolized the life principle for thousands of years around the world.

I am filled with the same wonder when I see people in religion taking what is obvious mythology literally.

It astounds me that educated and sophisticated people cannot see what the ancients were talking about.

IT'S TRUE, YOU JUST HAVE TO TELL SOMEONE

Now Dr. Narby was overwhelmed with excitement. He had to tell someone.

He made a phone call and said that he had put together the **connection between DNA and the Serpents and twisted stairs.**

So Dr. Narby was telling his friend about **THE TWINS,** the cosmic serpents the ladders. Then he added.

"There is a last correlation that is slightly less clear than others. The spirits they see in hallucinations are 3 dimensional sound emitting images, and they speak a language made of 3 dimensional sound emitting images. In other words they are made of their own language like DNA."

THEY REPLICATE THEMSELVES, TRULY THEY ARE TWINS

Narby then said, ***"there was a long silence on the other end of the line and his friend then spoke. Yes, the friend said, and like DNA they replicate themselves to relay their information."***

Narby wrote this down and it was later as he reviewed his notes comparing the hallucinations and DNA that he remembered the first first chapter in the Gospel of John. ***In the beginning was the word, the language.***

FINALLY

Now Dr. Narbys conclusion.

"In their visions Shamans take their consciousness to the molecular level and gain access to information related to DNA.

This is where they see double helixes, twisted ladders ,and chromosome shapes. This is how they have known for millennia that the vital principle is the same for all living beings and is shaped like two entwined serpents or a vine , ladder , or stairs.

DNA is the source of their astonishing botanical and medicinal knowledge.

The myths are filled with biological imagery. And what the Shamans explain corresponds quite precisely to the descriptions that biologists are starting to provide of DNA."

WHEN YOU MEDITATE ARE YOU RECEIVING DNA ?

Now I want you to listen carefully to Dr. Narby.

For in meditation the photons come down and enter within us via the Pineal Gland.

We come back to the involvement of the Pineal Gland.

The **single eye** that Jesus spoke of. The seat of the Soul to Rene Descartes.

He goes on. ***"I needed to understand how DNA could transmit visual information. I knew that it emitted photons which are electromagnetic waves and I remembered what Carlos Perez Shuman had told me when he compared the spirits to radio waves. Once you turn on the radio you can pick them up."***

PHOTONS- ANGLES OF LIGHT

So then Dr. Narby looked into the literature on photons of biological origin, or **bio photons**. (A new one folks. Keep this in mind. Bio photons.)
Photons of biological origin.

Now here is the proof of what I have told you about sending light to others. Here is the indisputable proof.

ALL LIVING BEINGS (INCLUDING YOU) EMIT PHOTONS

Dr. Narby says,

"In the early 1980's a team of scientists demonstrated that the cells of all living beings emit photons at a rate of approximately 100 units per second and per square centimeter of surface area. They also showed that DNA was the source of this photon emission."

WOW. CONSIDER THIS. OUR DNA IS SENDING MESSAGES OUTWARD FROM US

The serpent Kundalini. The spiral stairs. DNA emitting photons

which are angles of light which are messenger particles. Emitted by you and me, and Dr. Narby has given us proof that this is true.

He says,

"During my readings I learned with astonishment that the wavelength at which DNA emits these photons corresponds exactly to the narrow band of visible light.

Yet this did not provide proof that the light emitted by DNA was what Shamans saw in their visions.

Furthermore there was a fundamental aspect of this photon emission that I could not grasp."

LET YOUR LIGHT SHINE?

According to researchers who measured it (Photon from you), its weakness is such that it corresponds to the intensity of a candle at a distance of 10 kilometers but it has a surprisingly high degree of coherence.

So the question now that Dr. Narby had to contend with was, how could an ultra weak signal be highly coherent.

How could a distant candle be compared to a laser?

In other words DNA emits photons with such regularity that researchers compare the phenomenon to an ultra weak laser.

So now Dr. Narby turned to a scientific journal. ***"A coherent source of light like a laser given the sensation of bright colors, a luminescence and an impression of holographic depth.***

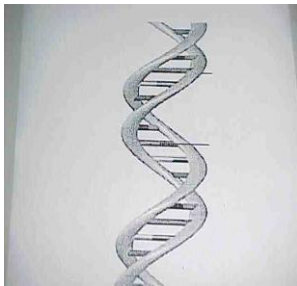
The detailed descriptions of hallucinations from **AYAHUASCA** found that **people experienced bright color and those who studied the chemical in the plant said that the subjects described the colors as brighter and more intense and deeply saturated. It was the blue of a desert sky but on another planet.** The colors were 10 to 100 times more saturated."

TOO GOOD TO BE TRUE

Now Dr. Narby says, "***It was almost too good to be true. DNA's highly coherent photon emission accounted for the luminescence of hallucinatory images as well as their three dimensional aspect.***"

So now Dr. Narby had reach a solution. **Green plants , DNA from the outside entering within and causing knowledge to exist where it did not exist before.**

THE CODE IS BROKEN AND NOW WE CAN READ THE MESSAGE



He says "***The molecules of nicotine or dimethyltryptamine contained in Ayahuasca activate their respective receptors which set off a cascade of electrochemical reactions inside the neurons leading to the stimulation of DNA and more particularly to its emission of visible waves which Shamans perceived as hallucinations.***"

"There is the source of Knowledge ,DNA living in water, and emitting photons like an aquatic dragon spitting fire."

I RECOMMEND YOU PURCHASE THE BOOK

"THE COSMIC SERPENT AND DNA" BY JEREMY NARBY.

REVELATION ON DNA AND MEDITATION

My conclusion is to meditate and study on these revelations. DNA contains photons. Light from above touches the green of the earth inside and outside of animal and human and stimulates DNA.

In your meditation you draw through the pineal gland of the brain, the light or magnetism which enters your body and touches heme within you, (the green), which in turn sends forth photons. Angles of Light come down to us, and are received by us in this way.

Photons entering within us in meditation providing us with new knowledge, understanding, and the power to heal.

As you center, receive from above, await the light from Supernova 1987a and now the Hypernova ETA Carina. Soar with eagles wings into the bosom of all creation and be part of the New Universe.

DNA IN YOU-IN THE SKY-AND IN THE BIBLE

So here (from the work of Jeremy Narby), we have proof of people in remote areas of the world who are able to work through science though they know nothing of science.

They make direct contact with a higher intelligence.

We ponder the Classic Greeks such as **Democritus and Zeno** and **Hippocrates** etc, who gave us the very foundation of our scientific

culture though they existed in a time when this information was known to no one else.

There is a message that is an encrypted message and according to NASA is connected to Photosystem 1 which is light from above touching the green in chlorophyll in the earth and the green in humans which is heme.

This message is talked of in the Bible and referred to as Angels of Light, it comes down from the sky as Angles of Light known as Photon, and it makes its way into the center of those who are receptive and brings with it a message of understanding and healing. Yes it is DNA.

DNA DELIVERED VIA THE PINEAL GLAND OF THE BRAIN

DNA's entrance within the human body is via the light receptor which is the Pineal Gland, the single eye. There is a single eye on fire in the sky looking down at us now. A picture of it was on the front page of National Geographic, yet religion ignores it.

It is the same single eye that Jesus referred to in *Matthew 6:22 when he said, if your eye be single your body will fill with light*. Yet religion ignores it. It is Supernova 1987a.

The Single Eye or Pineal Gland in human beings is known as Epiphysis Cerebri. The word Epiphysis forms the basis of the Christian Holyday of Epiphany which is the enlightening. Epiphysis is another word for Pineal Gland.

If you will look at a medical dictionary you will see the Pineal Gland which is also called epiphysis. Then look up Epiphany, that is defined as a revelatory manifestation of a divine being. Consider that and look at Genesis 32:30

Genesis 32:30 And Jacob called the name of the place Peniel: for I have seen God face to face, and my life is preserved.

I have seen God face to face. Wouldn't that qualify as a revelatory manifestation of a divine being. Pineal ?

Another definition of Epiphany is *a spiritual flash that would change the way I viewed myself.*"

Now how could you have an Epiphany, a spiritual flash that changes you. Wouldn't that have to occur in your brain and as such wouldn't it occur through the light receptor of the brain which is the Pineal Gland.?

Rene DesCartes who had to tip toe around with his philosophy because of the superstitions of the church, stated that the **Pineal Gland was the Seat of the Soul .**

DesCartes was not 100% correct on all of his ideas concerning the brain and the Pineal.

But one important fact that he put forth is beyond question. We now know as he showed that immediately **below the pineal gland** there lies the mesencephalic tegmentum (the **uppermost part of the brain stem**) which is **crucial to generating alertness (the capacity for consciousness) without which there can be no volition , cognition or reason.**

And yet religion knows nothing of this. **Or if they know of it they stay silent.**

Because the **Pineal is within all living beings which makes the gateway to God face to face, available to all without religion.**

DNA THE SECOND COMING PEGASUS



The myths told us about the **CYCLOPS** , the ones with the eye in the middle of the forehead.

They were named **Arges, Brontes, and Steropes, (Bright, Thunderer, and Lightener)**

They forged the thunderbolts for Zeus and he threw them from the back of Pegasus.

Jesus said that the 2nd coming would be as shown here in Matthew

*Matthew 24:27 **For as the lightning cometh out of the east, and shineth even unto the west; so shall also the coming of the Son of man be.***

And in Revelation 19:11 it says **he rides upon the white horse.**

*Revelation 19:11 **And I saw heaven opened, and behold a white horse; and he that sat upon him was called Faithful and True, and in righteousness he doth judge and make war.***

So who is riding on the white horse throwing lightning bolts. Zeus/Jesus.

And the white horse is Pegasus.

And who formed those lightning bolts, Arges, Brontes, and Steropes, (Bright, Thunderer and Lightener).

And who are they?

The **Cyclops, the single eye. Bright, Thunderer, and Lightener.**

And among other things the **Pineal Gland** secretes **MELATONIN** which is a **skin lightener**.

And religion pays absolutely no attention to this at all.

Yet NASA tells us that it is light from above touching the green of the earth in plants and in humans that is the most powerful energy booster on the planet and they connect it to DNA.

DNA-THE MESSENGER FROM ABOVE

And Dr. Jeremy Narby of Stanford University has told us that **DNA emits photons which are messenger particles of light.**

Living beings, you and me, send out Photons, messenger particles of light. People sometimes see this light as auras.

But now we know that it is actually light emitted from the human body by DNA.

But do we know what is sent out, do we understand how. Do we understand how to receive particles of light. Wouldn't it be wonderful to learn how to send forth this healing light to others,?

THE WORD SPOKEN ABOUT IN THE BIBLE THAT WAS IN THE BEGINNING AND IS GOD = DNA!

Wouldn't it be wonderful to learn how to receive this healing light from above, from God. For this healing light is the Word. It is the encrypted word DNA.

If humans emit Photons from DNA that means we send out messages from our own DNA.

Why is that significant.?

For this reason.

Genesis 5:1 This is the book of the generations of Adam. In the day that God created man, in the likeness of God made he him;

IF WE ARE MADE IN THE LIKENESS OF GOD AND OUR DNA SENDS OUT MESSENGER PARTICLES, THAT MEANS THAT GOD'S DNA ALSO SENDS OUT MESSENGER PARTICLES.

Thus the Angles of Light that come down from above (Angels of Light,) are Photons or Messenger particles that are God's DNA.

And NASA says that Photosystem 1 which is light from above touching the chemical of the earth is the most powerful energy booster on earth. Of course it is, it is God's DNA,

DNA-THE TWINS

The ancient religions said that all creation was from the twins. The twins are the double helix, the winding stairs, DNA.

Thus creation is from DNA because the light energy flowing through the universe bringing to life whatever it touches is Gods DNA.

Thus when we sit in meditation and receive light via the Pineal or light receptor ,we are seeing God face to face because we are receiving Gods DNA.

And as Dr. Narby says, when the jungle people took within themselves the DNA of plants they were instructed by the plants in the knowledge of molecular structure necessary to heal.

Well, what happens when you take within yourself the DNA of God.

Indeed the encrypted message will be deciphered by your DNA and you will learn of the molecular structure of all things to heal yourself and the world.

But religion pays no attention. No attention at all

The scripture speaks thusly of the messenger.

Malachi3:1 Behold, I will send my messenger, and he shall prepare the way before me: and the Lord, whom ye seek, shall suddenly come to his temple, even the messenger of the covenant, whom ye delight in: behold, he shall come, saith the LORD of hosts.

Matthew11:10 For this is he, of whom it is written, Behold, I send my messenger before thy face, which shall prepare thy way before thee.

And who was the messenger in the story. **John the Baptist** whose head was cut off.

Meaning the messenger is not connected to the carnal mind but is separated to a higher consciousness.

So as Dr. Narby showed us in his work, the messenger to the jungle people was the **DNA of the plants**.

THE MESSENGER TO US IS THE LIGHT OR PHOTON EMITTED BY COSMIC DNA THAT WE RECEIVE THROUGH THE LIGHT RECEPTOR OF THE BODY WHICH IS THE PINEAL GLAND.

SECRET MESSAGE HIDDEN IN A DOT OF DNA

An article from the Associated Press dated 6-10-99.

The title of the article is SECRET MESSAGE HIDDEN IN DOT OF DNA

I give this to you as an indication of what the primitive minds of earth people are suddenly finding out about DNA which of course supports Dr. Narby and his conclusion that DNA actually instructed the jungle people about the molecular properties of plants for healing.

The Bible calls Angels messengers. We understand them to be Angles of Light or Photons which are messenger particles. Dr. Narby has shown us how the plant DNA brought intelligent messages to the jungle people and

NASA showed us how Angles of Light called Photosystem 1 triggered DNA as a molecular coded encrypted message.

Now the Secret Message Hidden in a Dot of DNA

The news release provides us the following information relative to **transmitting coded messages via DNA.**

Paragraph 1 . **Scientists have devised a way of hiding a coded message in a dot of human DNA.**

Paragraph 2. **It is little more than a neat trick that exploits the enormous capacity of DNA to hold information.**

Paragraph 3. In the second world war Nazi spies sent messages by reducing them photographically to a microdot. The dot is then placed as a period at the end of a sentence in an otherwise innocent letter.

Paragraph 4 shows how scientists did the same thing and mailed a microdot that contained a secret message hidden amid the millions of strands of DNA.

Paragraph 6. ***DNA is shaped like a twisted ladder.***

There is a Biblical scripture that talks of the construction of the temple which goes like this:

1 Kings 6:8 *The door for the middle chamber was in the right side of the house: and they went up with winding stairs into the middle chamber, and out of the middle into the third.*

There is the winding stairs (or twisted ladder)of DNA, taking us to the right hemisphere of the brain, and the third ventricle of the brain.

After the scientists placed the secret message into the DNA look what they did in. Paragraph 8.

The scientists then chopped the entire DNA of a human cell into pieces of about the same length and mixed them with the message strand.

Paragraph 9. They mailed the letter with the dot on it to themselves to prove that the DNA could survive the rigors of the US Mail.

Paragraph 10; When the letter arrived they extracted the DNA , multiplied millions of times the strand containing the message and read its contents. The message they chose for their test was perhaps the most famous secret of the microdot era. June 6 invasion, Normandy.

Paragraph 12. Anne Condon scientist at the University of Wisconsin said of this' It exploits one of the great advantages of DNA, which is that you can have a huge amount of information in a tiny volume.

Now probably the most important part of this article.

Paragraph 13 and 14: Conventional computers would not be of much use in reading a DNA microdot. Instead it might require advances in DNA computing, the fledgling field of making DNA strands do the math. As for any practical applications, you would need a biochemical lab both to write and read the messages.

Now why did I say this is the most important part of the article. Because humans are now learning to do what is the very basis of our entire religious and spiritual experience. The very essence of how jungle people learned the molecular structure of plants for healing. In the same way the universe brings messages to us, science is learning to bring messages to each other. Through DNA.

So as Dr. Narby told us ,the ancient people in their writings said that all creation comes from the twins.

Mani was asked as to who told him of the nature of good and evil and he said and angel called the twin. **The twin is DNA. The double helix. The source of all creation.**

The Columbia Encyclopedia defines DNA as follows:

Line 1: *DNA is the principal constituent of Genes, the structures that transmit hereditary characteristics.*

Line 4 :*Each DNA molecule is a long two stranded chain.*

This means that DNA is the essence of creation. Do you see anything there. ? Look again. DNA is the principal constituents of Genes. It is Genesis. It is Atom and Eve.

Note in the final sentence of the encyclopedia. DNA is the long two stranded chain. The twin. The encyclopedia goes on, "*The complementarity of this bonding insures that DNA can be replicated, that identical copies can be made in order to transmit genetic information to the next generation.*"

Identical copies for the next generation. Well we are made in the image and likeness of the cosmic one and identical copies of your previous existence are preserved for your return. I told you this before but now hopefully as the lotus petals begin to unfold you will see into the center.

THE REAL UNCOMPROMISING WORD OF GOD A SHOCKER!

So people are going to church and singing songs and taking the coded messages about DNA and themselves and the universe literally and they are missing the entire encrypted message. They are missing the entire encrypted message because they refuse to obey Jesus' words concerning the single eye. In fact they call it New Age cultism and refuse to consider it.

Ian Marshall and Danah Zohr, Physicists of Oxford Brooks University in England say of DNA that **"it carries the instructions for life on this planet. It is like a tape whose parts when played on the appropriate cell machinery are translated into the various protein components of organic cells. It is organized into genes."** In other words it is Genesis.

Never consider the Book of Genesis again without realizing it to be the **Book of Genes and the serpent talking to Eve**

actually being the Genetic serpent talking to you.

Jacobs ladder being the same ,and what else could we find in Genesis that reveals itself as not only Genesis but Genetic as well.

We hear so much about the **Word of God.** Yet we pick up Bibles that are subject to change by whoever wishes to change the word. We cannot understand the true nature of the word.

The Greek word for **WORD** is **LOGOS**

Logos is defined thusly :

Lo·gos 1. *Philosophy. a. In pre-Socratic philosophy, the principle governing the cosmos, the source of this principle, or human reasoning about the cosmos.*

Consider that. The principle governing the Cosmos. That is Logos. That is the word of God. Not pages in a book. That is why it is so significant when **Ian Marshall and Danah Zohr** talking of DNA say,

"DNA contains reading instructions and active punctuation marks that indicate where a particular message begins and ends. The molecule also makes use of error checking strategies that ensure for example that the cell does not begin to read DNA in the middle of a sentence or skip part of an instruction."

So now together with everything else that we are beginning to understand about the messenger, we understand the true nature of the **Word of God**. It isn't the Bible. It is **DNA.**

DNA WHEN THE STUDENT IS READY, THE TEACHER APPEARS

One point that Ian Marahall and Danah Zohr make is critical.

People have been going to church for years, they have been meditating for years but for the most part everything has remained the same.

The reason is as the ancient Coptics stated. We **are not saved by faith but by knowledge. Meditating or praying will not activate the messenger to you until you have knowledge of what is going on. Until you understand.**

If you go to get your drivers license will they give it to you because you have proved that you can sit behind the steering wheel. You have to understand what the controls are for.

You have to understand how to drive. Otherwise you can be a danger to yourself and others. It is the same with the power the comes from being open to the cosmic serpent.

Ian Marshall and Danah Zohr make this very profound statement. **"During an organisms growth phase from embryo to adult some of the DNA's instructions remain inactive until the requisite level of maturity has been reached, at which point they are stimulated into action."**

When the student is ready. The teacher will appear.

DNA UNZIPPING THE ZIPPER

Do you remember when **Dr Jeremy Narby** told us that the amazing fact about the knowledge of the jungle people was that **they understood the molecular structure of the plants so they could combine the correct ones to achieve the healing effect ?**

What did he say was the initial problem? If you just took one plant, the enzymes in the stomach would destroy it. You had to take another plant to neutralize the enzymes so the plant worked.

Ian Marshall and Danah Zohr say this about that very same thing. **"When the cell replicates, the twin strands of the DNA helix begin to unzip and separate. DNA even gives instructions for the manufacture of enzymes that will unzip."**

And Marshall and Zohr keep emphasizing the fact that DNA makes an identical copy of itself. It is always a twin.

DEFECTIVE DNA , A PROBLEM

Is it always good. Is it always right. Marshall and Zohr enlighten us to the following. ***"There are occasions when a DNA message is reproduced incorrectly, or where the molecule itself is damaged through chemical contamination, radiation or viral attack. There are also instances in which an incorrect DNA message will cause a cell to multiply in an uncontrolled way becoming a cancer."***

It becomes interesting when we think of the drugs we take into ourselves via the foods sold to us. Those that the enzymes may not destroy in the digestive process. What is their DNA saying to our DNA.

Can you hear the fighting and screaming that rages within us.

Yet for the most part we pay no attention. Because we do not understand nature's way. Instead we go to church.

This statement from Ian Marshall and Donah Zohn of Oxford Brooks University in England requires some pondering. ***"Despite the fact that DNA is constantly under attack from natural levels of radiation, chemical contaminants and viruses in the environment, such abnormalities are the exception. It is only in exceptional cases that DNA's message becomes transformed in such a way that a new variety or even species appears on the planet."***

To me that is truly amazing. We create new life on the planet. And the very life we create can evolve to destroy us. Why, because we are totally out of step with nature but instead march to the drum of the dollar.

DNA AND WE ONLY KNOW 10%

We know that we use 10% of the brain and we can only see 10% of the universe.

Now Marshall and Zohr reduce the macrocosm to the microcosm when they say. **Only about 10% of DNA's genes appear to be read and used by the cell. What is the function of the silent 90%.**

What is the spiritual function of the 90% of the brain, what is in the 90% of the universe that we are not allowed to see?

Marshall and Zohr ponder that 90% . **"Are they ancient messages no longer used that had importance to earlier evolution.?"**

Ancient messages no longer used. Don't you see. The message is there. **Gods Holy Word is waiting to be revealed to you, if you will evolve to the point of understanding ,and allow that coded microdot to be magnified and provide you the understanding of who you are, what is your purpose, where are you going.**

Proverbs17:11 *An evil man seeketh only rebellion: therefore a cruel messenger shall be sent against him.* Does it begin to make sense.? Defective DNA ?

Malachi3:1 *Behold, I will send my messenger, and he shall prepare the way before me: and the Lord, whom ye seek, shall suddenly come to his temple, even the messenger of the covenant, whom ye delight in: behold, he shall come, saith the LORD of hosts.* Cosmic DNA ?

But do you understand how through our misunderstanding of God and the universe in many cases we have killed the messenger. So what has come down that Religion has ignored. In just a few years what has happend that they have not even acknowledged .

COSMIC SIGNS - THE BIBLE TELLS ME SO



I spend a lot of time looking at Biblical prophecies. I feel they are very important because being in the Bible they give me a forum where I can be in agreement with mainline religious people who look to the Bible as the word of God. And at the same time I can insist that what I am saying is very Biblical.

And so I reviewed some of the things that the Bible says that we are all in agreement with. We don't have to agree on the interpretation at this time, just the fact that these things are indeed in the Bible.

Statements such as :

Revelation 19:11, the 2nd coming will be connected with the white horse

Revelation 19:14 that when the white horse is seen, thousands were seen following on white horses

Luke 21:25 ,there shall be signs in the heavenly spheres, sun, moon planets etc.

Luke 21:28 ,that when things involving the signs in the heavens happen, look up for your redemption is at hand.

Genesis 1:14 , let there be lights in the heavens and let them be for signs

All of us are in agreement that the Bible says these things.

Now why is this so critical to human life.

Because what is being stated in the Bible directly involves the movement of planetary bodies.

In other words there are changes to take place in the sky which would by its very nature mean that angles of light hitting the earth would change.

Of course we cannot necessarily come up with a logical conclusion that something is going to change in our person or in our life.

But we have made some progress in understanding the magic in the relationship of earth and life on earth and heaven, or the cosmos.

THE SEVEN DAUGHTERS OF ATLAS

We have made progress in reaching some kind of logic concerning the possibility of healing or change that can happen to us from an invisible yet powerful external entity, call it God or whatever is pleasing to you.

The Bible in connecting the time of newness to planetary changes may be extremely relevant if we can put the pieces together and come to a conclusion that there is a connection between us and the movement of planets.

Two more scriptures are important. The ones we have looked at in the above section tell us that the planets are for signs etc, but we have to look for some direct involvement, of celestial bodies having an effect on our physical bodies, our lives. Here is one.

Job38:31 Canst thou bind the sweet influences of Pleiades, or loose the bands of Orion?

There is the Bible telling us that our lives are influenced by something from the **Pleiades** as well as the constellation **Orion**. I mean that's what it says.

The sweet influences of Pleiades and the bands of Orion. How could these possibly influence us. **Electromagnetism. Angles of light that come from each.**

Ple·ia·des is defined as follows :Greek Mythology. **The seven daughters of Atlas (Maia, Electra, Celaeno, Taygeta, Merope, Alcyone, and Sterope), who were metamorphosed into stars.**

2. An open star cluster in the constellation Taurus, consisting of several hundred stars, of which six are visible to the naked eye. [Middle English Pliades, from Latin Plīiades, from Greek Pleiades. at·las 1. Greek Mythology. A Titan condemned by Zeus to support the heavens upon his shoulders. 2. The satellite of Saturn that is closest to the planet. 3. atlas. A person who supports a great burden.

Here we have the **7 daughters of the one who is supporting the very life force of the earth. Seven spirits , seven nerve centers, seven seals, seven**

chakras within each person that are connected to the support of the cosmic life force.

SEVEN UP ABOVE AND WITHIN YOU

This is quite Biblical as we see in Revelation 5:1 *And I saw in the right hand of him that sat on the throne a book written within and on the backside, sealed with seven seals.*

So we can stay very Biblical when we understand a sweet influence from the 7 which Biblically is the book of life. And celestially we are told that there is an influence, and that influence is connected to the 7 up there and the 7 on your back.

I am going somewhere with this.

Let's look at one more scripture concerning cosmic influences.

Judges 5:20 ***They fought from heaven; the stars in their courses fought against Sisera.***

This man had something critical happen to his life because of the influence of the stars. That is exactly what the Bible says.

How can the stars possibly influence anything that has to do with beings upon the earth. **By angles of light, electromagnetism.**

So the Bible puts the time of the great coming squarely together with the influence of celestial bodies. **Lights in the heavens.**

ONE EYE ON SCIENCE , THE OTHER ON THE BIBLE

Now let us pursue that Biblical course in light of our understanding from scientists and astronomers etc.

We have cosmic implications in the Bible connected to the 2nd coming or great change.

Jeremy Narby has given us the first deep look at a logical way that our lives can be influenced by an invisible external force.

This anthropologist from Stanford University reached a logical conclusion as to how people who live in the middle of the Amazon jungle can possibly know the molecular structure of plants so that when they are properly combined they can induce healing.

No teachers, no medical schools, pharmaceutical companies coming to the jungle to learn from . All of this with no explanation until now as to how this could be possible.

What Narby concluded is that the DNA in the plant that was able to escape the enzymes in the stomach communicated with the DNA in the person and provided the instructions.

The DNA when the message was decoded proceeded to fire electrical energy to the brain and the message was delivered.

IS THE HOLY SPIRIT REALLY DNA?

We have been taking a glimpse at the work of Jeremy Narby of Stanford University in an attempt to see if we can somehow connect his findings to the basis of what we call the Holy Spirit. Something that comes into us from the outside and heals or changes us.

According to Narby, DNA is the method by which an external invisible force can enter into a body and communicate to the DNA in the body . We know that happens with plants. But what about us in meditation?

Can our DNA be subject to a conversation from an external force that might not be alive in the sense of the word. I mean a plant is alive and has DNA and the plant comes inside of the body and the DNA talks to the host DNA.

But we are meditating and trying to receive light. **How can this result in external DNA or Gods DNA talking to our DNA?**

Before we go too far. Let us try and see.

If there is an internal force that can correct problems with the body by changing defective DNA.

Let us see if it is possible. There is no sense in searching for connections with planets and external DNA coming into the body if we cannot prove that an intelligent change can take place. Let us do that first.

We hear people say the power of the spirit healed me or the holy spirit healed or something of this nature.

Obviously that cannot occur inside of the body. Something has to effect something else and physically a change must take place. There must be a catalyst to make that change happen and then the body must be physically effected.

DNA can undergo changes to its structure brought about by chemicals or radiation etc and the result can be heritable errors in the genetic code.

In other words, the change can be passed down to your children and your children's children etc. Until and unless something stops it.

DNA OPENING THE WALL

What goes on inside of your body totally depends on an external force to keep things straight and keep you out of trouble.

You have a nice double helix of DNA and everything is fine.

But unknowns to you there are things called parasitic genes that reproduce by inserting copies of themselves into new locations in the chromosomes.

Can you believe that. They copy themselves. They clone themselves right there inside of you and sneak into in one spot and go on to another.

These twins are called **TRANSPOSONS**.

They get into the circuitry of DNA and can switch off the expression of some genes and switch on the expression of others.

In other words, they know what they are doing.

They are playing with your DNA circuits and you have no idea.

Your doctor has no idea. No one has an idea.

Except that external DNA who enters and communicates what to do. What switches have to be turned on, which ones have to be turned off in order to control and resolve the situation.

THE SCRAMBLED MESSAGE

DNA information is carried by four bases:

ADENINE, THYMINE, GUANINE AND CYTOSINE.

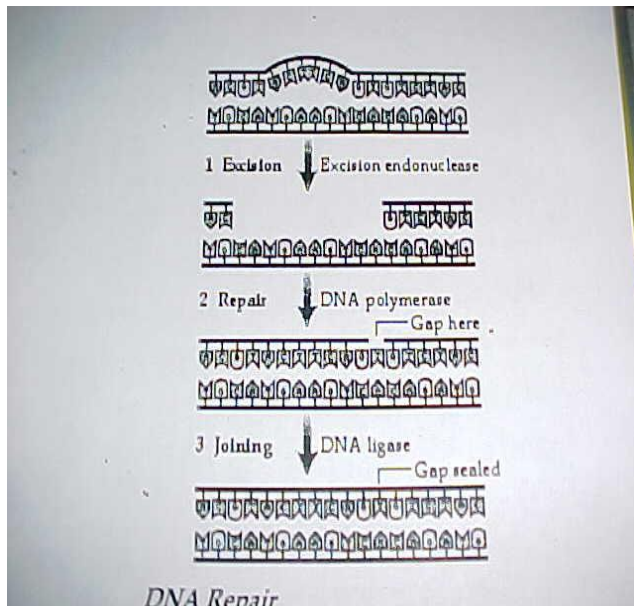
These four run back and forth along the DNA helix. These four specify a particular amino acid used in making a protein.

What happens is, one or two bases are added or deleted from a section of DNA and then the message is scrambled.

Its like a computer. Things are scrambled and the message cannot be received. These bases are called codon. The message gets scrambled, the protein cannot be produced and there is trouble.

When scrambling takes place, there are enzymes that inspect the strands and try to repair any errors they find.

When the intelligent enzymes find a distortion in the DNA the cut out the distorted part from one side of the helix and a small fragment of damaged DNA is released. Another enzyme pulls in an attaches nucleotides to fill the gap. A third enzyme fixes the problem.



DNA -THE END OF CANCER AND AIDS

There are two very interesting articles you may wish to review relative to the ending of disease as we know it through the changing of the DNA code. One article is in the New York Times. It was found on the New York Times web site and dated August 29, 1999. It was written by **Lawrence M Fisher**.

The article says that investors are starting to scramble to get in on the the coming new technology of spelling out the precise sequence of the three billion letters in the human genetic code. The article goes on "**By sequencing the DNA in all 100,000 genes in the human body, scientists hope to treat diseases in much the same way that software engineers fix faulty computer programs, by isolating flaws in the code.**"

In other words, if you change the code, the disease is gone. The article goes on. "**By identifying the genetic roots of illnesses like cancer and heart disease some experts say, the science of the genome or**

genomics may make it possible for a child born today to live to 150 or much longer."

This is so true. **Earthlings die as infants. Eighty or ninety years old is a baby. But the body is ravaged by disease and aging because the genetic code has been so mutated by past error. Dr William Haseltine chairman of the Human Genome Sciences states, "Death is a series of preventable diseases".**

Now from USA Today, dateline

August 31 1999. Reporter Tim Friend. The Headline;

GENETIC DEFECT REPAIRED WITH SYNTHETIC CODE.

Technique could permanently correct disorders such as hemophilia in humans.

Scientists report they have for the first time permanently repaired a genetic disease in animals. To my knowledge this is the first permanent correction of a mutation and heretofore only fantasized about says Clifford Steer of the University of Minnesota Medical Center. The genetic defect in rats was fixed with small pieces of synthetic genetic codes. The correction is passed on to new liver cells and becomes permanent.

In other words, instead of going after the results of the disease, they are now looking for the switch. Once the switch is turned off, the disease stops.

The exciting part, is as you read of Eta Carina the DNA Star in the following paragraphs here you will see that **the universe is about ready to dispatch magnetism from Eta Carina which will correct DNA mutations on a global scale and totally change health and consciousness.**

I am not one given to prophecy but I will utter one for you now.

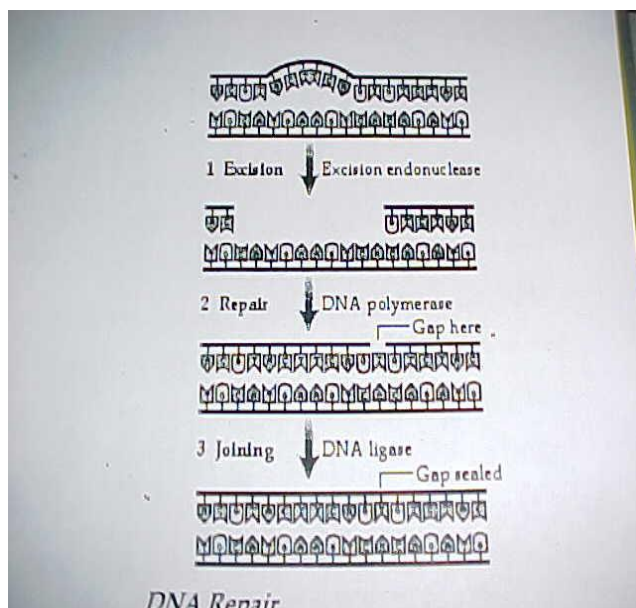
Within 2 years Cancer and Aids will no longer exist. The cosmic serpent will entwine with the earthly serpent and cosmic healing will take place.

Now please read on about Eta Carina and Supernova 1987a for Eta Carina is the DNA star and Supernova 1987a is the cosmic Single Eye.

OPEN HEAL CLOSE

We see a distortion in the DNA molecule. Something is obviously wrong. It is going to present a problem to your life.

But enzyme one cuts out the effected area. Now enzyme two moves in and replicates a new sequence . The third enzyme fixes the new sequence into place. It closes the gap and cements it closed.



How does the protein enzyme make this correction ? It uses other parts of the strand and replicates it . In other words it copies good strand and then begins to fill in the opening and close it.

All of this went on. You had no idea. But something was seriously wrong and if it was not corrected. You would have been in serious trouble.

WHAT IF YOUR DNA CANNOT MAKE THE REPAIR?

But what if the enzymes do not know how to repair a particular strand of DNA.

It is not working properly and the enzymes cannot make the repair. Now what. A switch that should be turned on is turned off and you have cancer or God knows what else.

What is needed. A stronger repair force must enter and make the repair in the DNA that cannot be made by the in house crew.

How serious is this. In humans an extra copy of chromosome number 21 causes Downs syndrome.

Where did the extra copy of number 21 come from.

The coding sequence can be disturbed by a variety of external stimulants and is then passed down from generation to generation.

THE HIGHER INTELLIGENCE

There is an intelligence. But sometimes the intelligence of the earth is not enough.

We need a higher intelligence to come down and intervene to correct the DNA distortion.

Turn the switch on that is off. Turn the switch off that should not be on.

How intelligent is DNA. **We know that plant DNA talks to the Shamans in the jungle and shows them how to heal by combining the molecular properties of plants.**

Consider this.

In the Manchester area of England, the trees and buildings are blackened by soot from industrial pollution.

Until 1848 most of the peppered moths had creamy white wings flecked with dark spots. In 1848 a new form appeared with wings almost completely black. Now the moths are much better camouflaged against predators who had no trouble spotting their white wings against the dark surroundings.

So DNA went to work. The code was changed. Survival depended on something changing the DNA because of the surroundings. You need something to change your DNA because of the surroundings.

Something from outside to come inside and communicate to your DNA so that a change can take place.

If you will listen to nature and turn off religion and groups, you will survive. You will hear. Just as the people of the jungle. They were taught to heal by DNA because they had no groups to tell them they should not.

DNA AND DISEASE

We have been talking about cancer treatment etc which is part of defective DNA being directed at the gene.

In other words, turning the switch on that is off and turning the switch off that is on.

Somewhere along the line in our genetic structure, someone in our family tree did something or was exposed to something that turned the switch off.

Then when our parents and their parents were reproducing they were passing down the genetic make up of the family, complete with the defective switch.

There is an article dated 7-16-99 from the Associated Press. The headline is Mutant Gene May Cause Back Pain.

Researchers have identified a mutant gene that may be responsible for a severe kind of back pain caused by ruptured disks in the spine, a finding that could lead to new treatment.

The new research was published in today's Science magazine and reported in the Wall Street Journal.

According to scientists at MCP Hahnemann University in Philadelphia the mutated gene alters part of an important structural protein inside the disk called collagen 9. preventing it from forming into the correct shape. The study conducted with scientists at the University of Oulu in Finland analyzed the DNA of 180 Finnish patients with sciatica.

Nine patients were found to have the mutation and none of the 230 patients in the control group without back pain had it. The DNA of the extended families of four of the 9 patients with the defect revealed a total of 23 relatives with the mutation all of whom suffered disk problems, indicating that the defect likely causes back trouble.

So what is the answer. Not pills or pain killers though they are necessary, but a way to change the DNA strand so the defective part no longer alters the protein, so it can form into the correct shape.

DNA AND BRAIN CANCER

Now there is a news release which comes from Reuters Newservice. Out of London. The reporter is Patricia Reaney. The headline is Gene Therapy May Improve Brain Cancer Treatment.

British scientists are working on new gene therapy techniques to improve brain cancer treatments and to predict how women with breast cancer will respond to treatment.

In the so call pro drug therapy scientists inject bacterial genes wrapped in a virus directly into the tumor. The genes trigger an enzyme in the tumor cells which switch on the inactive chemotherapy treatment. So there you see that exactly what we discussed is being done. Now they are working on repairing the switch which was turned off. Turning it back on.

Professor Mitch Dowsett the head of academic biochemistry at the institute said genes could also play a role in helping doctors choose the best treatments for breast cancer.

By analyzing cancerous cells from the tumor and using microarrays, small glass slides which carry a blueprint of 2200 of the genes that exist in the cells, doctors will be able to customize treatment for each patient.

In addition to customizing treatment and reducing side effects, the technique could also help scientists identify new treatments by showing which genes cause resistance to current treatments.

We know very little about breast cancer genes, but this technique will allow us to look at many more and ultimately develop new drugs to deal with them.

So now it becomes apparent that there is communication going on within the Genes. Something has gone awry within the DNA and the core of the problem of disease seems to lie right there.

Where the DNA from the outside is bringing a message of healing to the Shaman, the DNA on the inside of some people is screaming out a scrambled message of chaos which is causing death.

THE FIRST BORN AND LEAVEN, SOUNDS LIKE PASSOVER

And notice that enzymes, and proteins are involved here. **ENZYME** the Greek word that means **LEAVEN**, and **PROTEIN**, the Greek word that means **FIRST**.

Leaven and the first.

And remember that in the book of Exodus which is the escape to a new life free of the oppressor it was strictly given in the instructions that the **first born had to die and the leaven had to be cleaned out of the house. In other words the first and the leaven in the case of oppression (disease) were a source of the problem.**

Thus if the internal first born is defective and the internal leaven is defective and cannot correct the problem it would seem reasonable that we must call upon an external first born and an external leaven.

THE SOURCE OF THE POWER

In looking at **enzymes, amino acids, DNA**, we see a very intelligent working group taking apart distorted DNA, copying good parts and installing where the bad was. Then closing up the incision and cementing everything back together.

And Jeremy Narby tells us, this is the kind of intelligence that brought the jungle people to a point of healing knowledge. What will it do for you, if you listen to it and not them.

Where does this power come from? It comes from light. **It is light touching green.**

[CLICK HERE](#) and read about the Green Party. A report on Green Light from NASA. Scroll down until you see the little NASA box on the right with the Space Ship picture in it. Next to that you can read the following.

"While humans have only been developing solar power technology for a few decades plants have been evolving for billions of years to perfect their photosynthetic technique. By studying how plants accomplish this remarkable feat, scientists hope to someday also develop systems that use light as a power source."

So here you have NASA clearly saying that the source of the power is light. The source of the power is light. Read that again, *to someday also develop systems that use light as a power source.* The power is light.

THE POWER COMES FROM LIGHT AND

WHAT IS LIGHT?

Let us look at the Bible and see how the Bible defines light. Remember this text was put together by the ancient Greeks who gave us the foundation of our scientific culture.

1 John 1:5 This then is the message which we have heard of him, and declare unto you, that God is light, and in him is no darkness at all.

The power is in the light. God is light.

How clear does it have to be. So let's pause for a moment. If there is God, **God is a force whose power is external and internal.**

Regardless of how you wish to consider the nature of God, we can agree that God's power would be reasonably considered as internal and external.

The facts that we have learned show us that the internal intelligence is capable in most instances of making repairs to the DNA when there is a defect or distortion that becomes apparent. But also there are times when it is not.

Can we consider then that at the time when internal repair is not possible, one can call upon external DNA or what we refer to as God , or the Holy Spirit.?

EXTERNAL DNA THE HEALER AND GREEN LIGHT

According to Jeremy Narby the answer to the question as to whether external DNA can enter a body and give healing instructions , would be yes.

The Shamans do not have the internal capacity to determine what to do to effect healing and so they receive instruction from external DNA.

That external DNA or God factor which enters within the body to develop healing is the result of light **interacting with Green.**

As we have seen from NASA the entire operation which they call **Photosystem 1 is dependent on light and in the scripture it says that God is light.** [CLICK HERE TO READ NASA'S REPORT ON GREEN LIGHT AND DNA](#)

The light is Zodiacal light which comes from planets and stars etc ,which makes the scriptures admonishing us to pay attention to these things all the more important.

We understand that the action that stimulates this entire operation is light touching plants and via chlorophyll activates the DNA, or light touching heme in humans doing the same thing.

Click back to the NASA report on Green Light ([If you wish you can CLICK HERE](#))

Scroll down to the last paragraph in the NASA report.

During photosynthesis the cells in green plants undergo two simultaneous reactions, both of which rely on a separate kind of protein. Photosystem 1 protein molecule use the trapped energy in sunlight to convert carbon dioxide into carbon and oxygen. This provides the plant food in the form of carbohydrates, lipids, proteins and nucleic acids the building blocks of life. That being DNA.

Just as in human cells, the Photosystem proteins inside a plant are translated from amino acids . These amino acids are in turn translated from the complex array of nucleic acids in DNA.

So the beginning of the process is light and we know that God is light. Angles of light from above. Messenger particles. Messengers of God descending and communicating with all earthly life to preserve and to heal.

WHAT ARE ENZYMES?

As we looked earlier we saw the enzymes that patrol the strands of DNA and make repairs most of the time.

But there are times when repairs cannot be made. Is it then unreasonable to consider that what must be done is to depend upon the external DNA to enter in and make the repair.

What are enzymes that make the repair ?en·zyme (ɪnˈzʌm) n. Any of numerous proteins or conjugated proteins produced by living organisms and functioning as biochemical catalysts. [German Enzym, from Medieval Greek enzumos, leavened : Greek en-, in; see EN-2 + Greek zum, leaven, yeast.

So **enzymes are proteins** and as NASA told us these **proteins use light energy to make the conversion to DNA.**

Then is it unreasonable to consider that if we wish to call upon external DNA (God), for help, we must open ourselves to the light?

ENTER THE SERPENT

Now we cannot forget the ancient writings. That's how Jeremy Narby finally concluded that it was **DNA from the plants communicating with the DNA in the Shamans.**

The **ancient references to winding stairs, and serpents. The Genes - Genesis. The serpent. Instruction from the serpent to eat the fruit. Get knowledge.** Understand.

Now we have the same thing. The external serpent of Genesis enters in and tells us what to do in order to save ourselves. The winding stairs of DNA in the construction of the temple. Jacobs ladder etc. All references to the Genesis which is **DNA.**

NO LEAVEN ALLOWED

Now allow me to show you something. The enzymes are the ones that we saw who open up the defective DNA strand and make a way to correction or healing. The word enzyme is from the Greek enzumos which means leavened.

When the enzymes cannot open the DNA to make a correction, what do the ancient scriptures say must be done.

If there is to be a Passing Over from the old to the new, you must abstain from leaven. There may be no leaven in the house.

Exodus12:15 Seven days shall ye eat unleavened bread; even the first day ye shall put away leaven out of your houses: for whosoever eateth leavened bread from the first day until the seventh day, that soul shall be cut off from Israel.

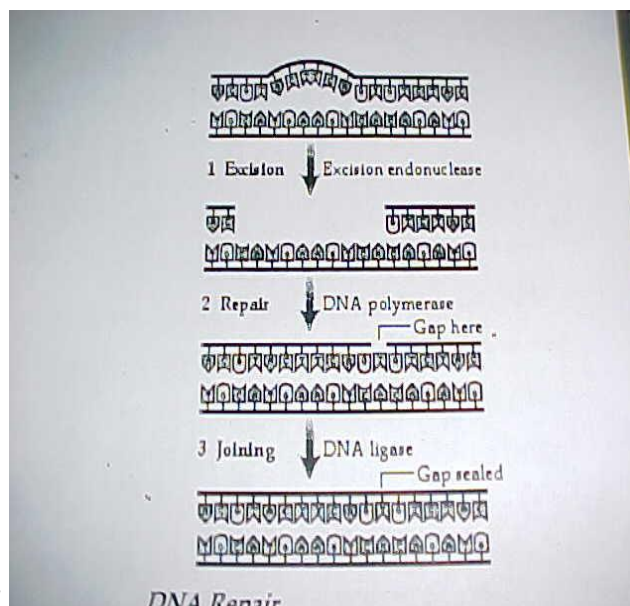
Exodus12:19 Seven days shall there be no leaven found in your houses:

Now do you think this is actually referring to leaven in bread.

I mean would it be important to the universe that there is no leaven in bread. Or could it mean something else.? Can the leaven become defective which in this case means can the enzyme become defective?

Well in the Passover it says no leaven. **The word enzyme is leaven.**

It is the enzyme that does the repair to the DNA. It opens it up. . It makes a way across so a healing can take place.eaven of Herod.



Mark8:16 And they reasoned

d. **Of course there is no way that you can abstain from protein or enzyme. That is not the point. What is being said is that the correction cannot be made by anything within you. The way has to be made by that which comes in . It is the light. It is the external DNA .**

And when it does what happens? **The DNA is split., The Red Sea is opened. The walls are parted and then a healing takes place and again the walls are closed. The enzyme cannot always do this.**

There are times when we must receive the external light so that the sea can be parted and the way made to the promised land of healing.

ed?

THE SERPENT ROD OPENED THE WALL

Consider this. What did Moses use to open the wall of water. **He raised the rod in his hand.**

The rod that earlier in the scripture had turned into the serpent. The serpent DNA.

*Exodus14:21 And Moses stretched out his hand over the sea; and the LORD caused the sea to go back by a strong east wind all that night, and **made the sea dry land, and the waters were divided.***

Exodus14:22 And the children of Israel went into the midst of the sea upon the dry ground: and the waters were a wall unto them on their right hand, and on their left.

Exodus14:23 And the Egyptians pursued, and went in after them to the midst of the sea, even all Pharaoh's horses, his chariots, and his horsemen.

Exodus14:24 And it came to pass, that in the morning watch the LORD looked unto the host of the Egyptians through the pillar of fire and of the cloud, and troubled the host of the Egyptians,

Exodus14:25 And took off their chariot wheels, that they drave them heavily: so that the Egyptians said, Let us flee from the face of Israel; for the LORD fighteth for them against the Egyptians.

Exodus14:26 And the LORD said unto Moses, Stretch out thine hand over the sea, that the waters may come again upon the Egyptians, upon their chariots, and upon their horsemen.

Exodus14:27 And Moses stretched forth his hand over the sea, and the sea returned to his strength when the morning appeared; and the Egyptians fled against it; and the LORD overthrew the Egyptians in the midst of the sea.

Exodus14:28 And the waters returned, and covered the chariots, and the horsemen, and all the host of Pharaoh that came into the sea after them; there remained not so much as one of them.

The opening was made and the opening was sealed. And where did this power come from according to the ancient scriptures? Do you remember when Moses was talking to God and was afraid that he could not do what he was asked to do because he did not have the power.?

IT WAS THE ROD THAT BECAME THE SERPENT

Do you remember? Moses was complaining that he was just a person. He could not do this But he was reminded that it was something cosmic that would do this. Look !

Exodus4:1 And Moses answered and said, But, behold, they will not believe me, nor hearken unto my voice: for they will say, The LORD hath not appeared unto thee.

Exodus4:2 And the LORD said unto him, What is that in thine hand? And he said, A rod.

Exodus4:3 And he said, Cast it on the ground. And he cast it on the ground, and it became a serpent; and Moses fled from before it.

Exodus4:4 And the LORD said unto Moses, Put forth thine hand, and take it by the tail. And he put forth his hand, and caught it, and it became a rod in his hand:

RODS AND SERPENTS, LEAVEN AND FIRST BORN, WHAT DOES IT ALL MEAN?

The rod which is yourself is cast down. The leaven is put out.

The natural enzymes are replaced by the external enzymes.

The rod which is your spine is cast down. The dependence is not on yourself but that which comes into you. And that which comes into you is the cosmic serpent. DNA.

And the DNA which comes from above, opens the wall of internal DNA. The Red Sea. It makes a way . It corrects the course and then the breach or opening is closed and all is well.

NOW CONSIDER PROTEIN

We also saw references given by the doctors concerning Protein. **It is the protein that becomes defective and cannot do the job because of DNA.** As the doctor scientists say " *the mutated gene alters part of an important structural protein inside*".

So the protein has been altered. It is now defective. It can no longer work properly. The word Protein is a Greek word meaning first.

The scriptures of Passover told us about the defective enzyme. It spoke of leaven and said the leaven must be cleaned out. In other words leaven plays a part in the problem. The enzyme plays a part in the problem and that is what doctors are finding out today.

The genes trigger an enzyme in the tumor cells which switch on the inactive chemotherapy treatment " *This is after pro drug therapy. So there is defective enzyme, defective protein.*

The Bible beautifully tells us that the leaven (enzyme) and first or first born (protein) are part of the problem.

Exodus22:29 **Thou shalt not delay to offer the first of thy ripe fruits, and of thy liquors: the firstborn of thy sons shalt thou give unto me.**

So the question is why should the first be given to God. There has to be a reason doesn't there. Let us consider protein again.

protein ,Any of a group of complex organic macromolecules that contain carbon, hydrogen, oxygen, nitrogen, and usually sulfur and are composed of one or more chains of amino acids.

Proteins are fundamental components of all living cells and include many substances, such as enzymes, hormones, and antibodies, that are necessary for the proper functioning of an organism. from Late Greek , of the first quality,

per1. Important derivatives are: *- . a. PROW, from Greek forward part of a ship, **PROTEIN, PROTIST, PROTO-, PROTON**, from Greek **FIRST**, foremost, from suffixed (superlative) form

ETA CARINAE

THE KEEL OF THE SHIP

Notice in the last section where the word Protein has a derivative which includes prow which is the forward part of a ship.

This jumped out at me because here we have protein which can be corrupted within the DNA and we are considering killing the first born so that we give our own first born so we may receive the first born from above.

So let us consider the strange star Eta Carinae and how it figures in all of this.

This is the star that is tripling its energy and astronomers say they have no idea what this is. Research it on the web. See for yourself. Eta Carina or Carinae. It is baffling science.

The word ETA means 7th. The word Carina means keel of a ship or the breast of a bird. Is this the 7th Ship destined to bring the cargo of cosmic change?

*keel*1 (kēl) n. 1. Nautical. a. The principal structural member of a ship, running lengthwise along the center line from bow to stern

So the scientists say that Eta Carinae is weird. They do not understand it. We asked. Is this the 7th ship. And now we see the connection to the word

protein which is the fundamental part of life and the correction part of DNA. In addition, the ancient kar is the root of Cancer. The connection is the 7th Ship coming to liberate us not only from the cancer of the body, but from the cancer of the mind as well.

So can this coming of Cosmic Protein be Eta Carinae the 7th Ship. Along with the Single Eye which is the light receptor of the cosmic brain Supernova 1987a.

And so we must kill the first born of the earth to allow the first born from the sky to come and bring healing.

Do we bring forth the 7th Ship when we seek the light in meditation. Do we bring forth the cosmic protein when we seek the light in meditation, not simply to cure the physical but to cure the earth bound consciousness as well.

Of course there is no God who is going to kill anybody to get his way. But there is a God telling us that when we become slaves to the earths genetics then we cannot look to the first born.

WE MUST INSTEAD LOOK TO THE FIRST BORN LIGHT WHICH COMES FROM THE SKY WHICH IS SYMBOLIZED IN THE NAME JESUS.

For **Jesus is 888.** The **Sun**. The light of the world. The angle of light that comes from above and heals all things. He is **PROTEIN**. He is **FIRST**. But as long as we dwell on him as a man we miss him as the universal light source of healing.

CHAPTER-15

THE FOUR HORSEMEN OF APOCALYPSE

PLUS THE SEVEN SEALS OF REVELATION

2005

NASA predicted that **Supernova 1987a** would explode in 2005 with a light that would be visible on earth.

That did not occur, however their skill and understanding of these things cannot be underestimated and thus we should continue with an SN 1987a vigil because if NASA feels it is coming, I believe it will come.

SUPERNOVA 1987a

Of course we go along thinking that nothing can change the course of events, especially for "me and my little world", but I can only hope that you will pause and consider this in light of what we have been sharing with each other over the course of 15 years or so.

Many of you have wondered when the light would come.

SUPERNOVA 1987A PREDICTED TO COME ALIVE IN 2005

**Supernova 1987a for a number of reasons connects with the single eye on fire.
The 7th Chakra.**

The Chakra that when lit brings Kundalini or enlightenment to the individual.

We thus look at Supernova 1987a as the 7th cosmic chakra whose explosion will bring a new light and change to the universe in general, and planet earth in particular.

NASA told us back in 1987 that they expected the center ring to light sometime around 2002.

They were right on the mark with that prediction and in 2004 the center outer ring lit in a blaze of celestial fire.

So the first prophecy of NASA was absolutely on the money.

Now we await this prophecy that was made and is now overdue for 2005 involving Supernova 1987a.

In order to gain some understanding of the implications of what I am saying, try to consider Supernova 1987a not as a Nova but as the Single Eye on Fire.

The Cosmic Kundalini. The fire of the 7 Seals of Revelation.

If I am correct, this is what is coming to the earth , obviously not in 2005 and yet it is predicted to explode and we should continue to consider that.

NASA's Prediction For 2005

According to George Sonnenborn of NASA the inner ring of Supernova 1987a will explode in fire in 2005 that will be visible on earth.

The were right with 2004 and missed on 2005 but it is obvious that soon we will have a cosmic Kundalini visiting the earth .

THE 7TH ANGEL OF REVELATION ETA CARINA

We ponder the 7th angel of the Book of Revelation in the form of Eta Carina.

Is Eta Carina the 7th angel ?. Looks like an angel. Eta is the 7th letter in the Greek alphabet and initially meant 7.

The book of Revelation connects the 7 Angels to the Son of David. The astrophysicist in charge of the Eta Carina project is Kris Davidson of the University of Minnesota.

The 7th Angel comes out of the Book of Revelation and last week we began to look at some of the more significant aspects of the book of Revelation given NASA's prediction about SN1987a.

THE BOOK OF REVELATION

The Book of Revelation is a Greek Mythological document complete with reference to the white sky horse which is Pegasus.

The advent of Hubble showing pictures of strange cosmic sights that have Biblical connections including **Eta Carina draws one closer to this Greek Myth called Revelation in an effort to find the direction to that is about to enter our lives.**

The stage is set with the great religions drawing swords against each other especially in the seat of the Old Testament location namely Iraq.

Of course one has to be wary of reaching conclusions on symbolic writings because in so many instances the words can be reasonably attached to almost any period of time.

But there are things contained that one can take to ones self at any time. Let me show you.

Last week we spent some time looking at the four horses of the apocalypse from the book of revelation. The opening of the first seal allows us to see the first of the four horses.

When that first seal is opened inside of you there comes forth what we know as the **Four Horses of the Apocalypse**. This is the electrical regeneration of our physical nature.

THE FOUR HORSES

There is a **white horse** and a **red horse** and a **black horse** and finally a **pale horse**.

Here is a serious problem that exists with the understanding of Revelation that has occurred as a result of people writing books about what it says who **have no clue concerning symbolism or mythology**.

There is a book that has sold millions of copies called **The Late Great Planet Earth by Hal Lindsay**, there is **Jack Van Impe** who comes on Television with his wife **Rexella** and declares the state of the earth and the coming battles based on Revelation.

COULD THE BEAST BE US ??

They look at Revelation literally. Thus they look at the invasion coming from Russia or China or whomever but curiously they never state in their books (nor do any of the Christian

commentarys on Revelation) that the scoundrel that launches the war to end all wars could be the United States of America.

They don't write that because that would make them unpatriotic and their patriotism comes before any attempt to be truthful in interpreting scripture.

IT'S ALL IN YOUR HEAD

The Book of Revelation is not a book about warring countries , it is a book about the wars and conflicts that go on within the human mind.

The entire book of Revelation is a study in the workings of the human mind.

The four horses of the Apocalypse are always portrayed as coming at the end time to bring horror upon the earth.

THE FOUR HORSES ARE NOT COMING

THEY HAVE BEEN HERE FOR AGES

That is the error. They have been on the earth bringing horror. The point here in Revelation is that when the seals are opened the 4 horses within you cease to be under your control but come under the control of the higher light.

If you will look closely at this picture of the Four Horses of the Apocalypse at the top of this page , you will be looking into the make up of your mind. **Those 4 horses are inside of you. They represent human consciousness**

THE WHITE HORSE IS SPIRIT

The **White Horse is your spiritual nature**. For the most part that horse has wandered off of the path that leads to light and gallops along carrying you deeper and deeper into the **nightmare that is religion**.

THE RED HORSE IS EMOTIONS

The **Red Horse is you emotional nature**. That horse should be following behind so that the **Black Horse (your intellectual nature) can make decisions based on right or wrong**, but generally the Red Horse rears up and charges and your emotions take over and get in the way of reason.

THE BLACK HORSE IS INTELLECT

The **Black Horse is your intellectual nature**. This horse is strong and can bring you much that is favorable but generally it is **overwhelmed by the Red horse of emotions**. The Black Horse also is easily misled and we see this in following government or religion. We try to base intelligence on what comes from politicians and pastors and our intellect crashes under the hoofs of the Red Horse and we lose.

THE PALE HORSE IS PHYSICAL

The **Pale Horse is our physical nature**. This horse is the favorite of religion because they look to control the physical. **The control your mind and your money by controlling your physical nature. So you are promised mansions in heaven or to be saved from a lurking Devil or to be healed in some miracle service etc.**

So the four horses are not horses at all. They are the four aspects of your nature which operate through the mind.

The human personality that is closed and wired into each human being and actually controls all of our actions including, our desires, our loves our hates etc. **But when the Lamb opens these seals they are no longer acting as controlling influences over our lives but rather become controlling influences of the invisible light. The power we call God .**

Lets look briefly at the 4 horses and those seals that have been opened.

THE WHITE HORSE AND THE RED HORSE

Revelation 6:2. And I saw, and behold a white horse: and **he that sat on him had a bow; and a crown was given unto him:** and he went forth conquering, and to conquer.

The **White Horse is what we refer to as your spiritual nature.** This is **Pegasus** which is connected to the **Hippocampus of the Brain** which is responsible for **memory**. Here you begin to open the line back to your origin in **light**. The **bow** which is the **constellation vela** is the promise, the **crown** is the **higher mind** and the conquering is **overcoming the lower nature**.

Revelation 6:4. And there went out another horse that was red: and power was given to him that sat thereon to take peace from the earth, and that they should kill one another: and there was given unto him a great sword.

The red horse is the **emotional nature. That is what takes peace from the earth .** This horse is responsible for the **pride that compels people to go to war and do terrible things.** Of course emotions can also give us great feelings of peace and joy but Revelation is discussing the **four seals that are opened and their damage to us overcome.**

THE BLACK HORSE

Revelation 6:5. And when he had opened the third seal, I heard the third beast say, Come and see. And I beheld, and lo a **black horse**; and he that sat on him had a **pair of balances in his hand**.

6. And I heard a voice in the midst of the four beasts say, **A measure of wheat for a penny, and three measures of barley for a penny; and see thou hurt not the oil and the wine.**

The Black Horse is the **intellectual nature**. Notice that there is a **pair of balances in his hand**. This indicates **decision making that comes from the black horse**. **Weighing decisions. Looking at both sides.**

A measure of wheat for a penny, don't hurt the oil and the wine. **All of this points to the intellect which functions in buying and selling, being careful in producing products for sale.** The third seal, the intellect is now overcome by the higher the cosmic light.

THE PALE HORSE

Revelation 6: 7. And when he had opened the fourth seal, I heard the voice of the fourth beast say, Come and see.

8. And I looked, and behold a **pale horse**: and his **name that sat on him was Death, and Hell followed with him. And power was given unto them over the fourth part of the earth, to kill with sword, and with hunger, and with death, and with the beasts of the earth.**

This is the fourth seal. The pale horse which is the **physical**. Death and Hell follows the physical as we all know. Notice how it is the **physical that hungers and dies and must tangle with the beasts of the earth.**

And so we see **our mind**. Our **consciousness and our physical body** which has displayed the points raised in the scripture now **being overcome by the power of the higher light.**

Our spiritual nature is redirected away from religion to God . The higher power that is within us and within all things. We no longer separate ourselves from others but extend the right hand of love.

Our emotional nature no longer sings the anthems of war and patriotism but sings the songs of love, of nature, of healing.

Our intellectual nature is no longer trying to figure out how to beat the other guy, how to get what's ours at the expense of anyone in our way. Instead our intellectual nature is absorbed with figuring out God's truth and hidden wisdom.

Our physical nature is the most difficult in spite of the 4th seal being opened. To subdue the physical with all of its power is indeed a hard job but going to the lamb in the darkness of meditation overcomes and controls the instinct to follow the lower into battle.

So what happens as these seals are open in meditation is that those four parts of your being, your intellectual, emotional, physical and spiritual, undergo a change.

The four horses that have been used in battles within you will come under the rule of light and carry you to peace.
That's what Revelation is about.

What I am doing here is connecting this to the coming explosion of Supernova 1987a that NASA predicts will be in 2005.

THE FIFTH SEAL

And then there comes the **opening of the 5th seal or the 5th chakra** as the change continues to come over the individual. This is very difficult to understand when you make the mistake that so many in religious circles make and that is to take this literally.

Revelation 6: 9. And when he had opened the fifth seal, **I saw under the altar the souls of them that were slain for the word of God, and for the testimony which they held:**

10. And they cried with a loud voice, saying, How long, O Lord, holy and true, dost thou not judge and avenge our blood on them that dwell on the earth?

11. And white robes were given unto every one of them; and it was said unto them, that they should rest yet for a little season, until their fellowservants also and their brethren, that should be killed as they were, should be fulfilled

What this literally appears like is the location of a room or chamber under the altar area where people who have been killed for their religious faith wait. These people are getting a bit stressed about being confined in a room under an altar and start yelling out for revenge against the people on the earth who killed them.

So in order to placate them and calm them down they were given white robes and told to relax and take it easy until other people who are friends of theirs still on the earth get killed and join them.

DONT READ REVELATION LITERALLY

But what happens when you begin to consider this information not in the realm of the physical but in the realm of the invisible.

We are not talking about people stuffed in a room under an altar waiting for something to happen. We are talking about **an element of the mind, an element inside of you that is electrical in nature and is fed either by the lower physical surroundings or the invisible light from above.**

The **altar is the place of sacrifice**. Under the altar is the **vault or cave**. This is the place according to that scripture where **one finds the souls**.

WHAT IS AN ALTAR?

What is an altar? Why is there an altar ? What purpose does it serve? This is the 5th seal and it talks about looking under the altar.

An altar is a thing in church where they put candles and they conduct ceremonies etc. Common sense tells you that Revelation is not talking about that. That's part of a building?

AN ALTAR IS LITERALLY A SLAUGHTER HOUSE

An altar is a place where initially the superstitious religious person would kill an animal and sacrifice that animal to some god in the sky in the hope that the God in the sky would like him and excuse him from being such a nerd.

Since the beginning of time people have always looked for some way to get on the good side of a God and they began by killing animals and offering them to the God and the **slaughter house killing table was referred to as an altar.**

DON'T FORGET THE FIRE

The altar in question had a fire so that after the animal was killed it would be placed on the fire and the smell would rise up and be considered a sweet smelling incense to God. That is why we have incense burning in churches. It has its roots in cooking a steak.

So the altar is the place where the animal is killed, and a place of fire.

Let me show you a couple of Biblical scriptures concerning this altar of fire which is referred to here in Revelation.

Noah and the Flood

Genesis 8:20. And Noah builded an altar unto the Lord; and took of every clean beast, and of every clean fowl, and offered burnt offerings on the altar.

21. And the Lord smelled a sweet savour; and the Lord said in his heart, I will not again curse the ground any more for man's sake; for the

imagination of man's heart is evil from his youth; neither will I again smite any more every thing living, as I have done.

So you see where this began.

First was the Baptism of Water in the Noah Flood, and then the Baptism of fire in this animal sacrifice.

Also notice how God gets so turned on by the smell of the steak cooking that he repents. I will never do this again. Now pass the filet mignon.

Now you have to ask yourself. Does common sense allow you to take this literally. I mean would a God up in the sky get turned on because some dude is cooking steaks in the desert. Hardly.

But this is basically the course crazy religion took for a long time. Bringing animals in to church to be sacrificed and offered as a burnt offering. Even the Bible was turned off by this.

WHO TOLD YOU TO DO THIS ?

Isaiah 1:11. To what purpose is the multitude of your sacrifices unto me? saith the Lord: I am full of the burnt offerings of rams, and the fat of fed beasts; and I delight not in the blood of bullocks, or of lambs, or of he goats.

12. When ye come to appear before me, who hath required this at your hand, to tread my courts?

15. And when ye spread forth your hands, I will hide mine eyes from you: yea, when ye make many prayers, I will not hear: your hands are full of blood.

So here is the Bible itself finally saying, hey, you got this all screwed up. I did not mean actually killing animals. I mean, who taught you that this is what I wanted. I don't even want to look at people who do this kind of stuff. Whats wrong with you.?

NOW WE NEED A HUMAN SACRIFICE

I wonder who that's gonna be ??

So Christianity came along and said that God is not turned on by killing animals, he needs a human sacrifice and so hey misinterpreted the mythology of Jesus in the same way that the ancient others misinterpreted the mythology of Animal sacrifice.

BACK TO THE FIFTH SEAL

Revelation 6: 9. And when he had opened the fifth seal, I saw under the altar the souls of them that were slain for the word of God, and for the testimony which they held:

10. And they cried with a loud voice, saying, How long, O Lord, holy and true, dost thou not judge and avenge our blood on them that dwell on the earth?

11. And white robes were given unto every one of them; and it was said unto them, that they should rest yet for a little season, until their fellowservants also and their brethren, that should be killed as they were, should be fulfilled

So now we know that the altar is not for killing animals and yet what else would it be for. The 5th seal opening refers to those under the altar who were slain for the word of God.

The **altar** is a symbol in the same way that **Baptism** is a symbol and **crucifixion** is a symbol and **resurrection is a symbol**, and **the whole Bible is a symbol**. It means something else.

THE ALTAR IS YOUR MIND

The altar is a **mystical invisible place inside of you** where the **animal nature of you is sacrificed**. When you come into meditation to separate from thought you are coming into meditation **to separate from yourself, from your personality, from your beliefs, from your traditions**.

The altar is the mind and deep within your mind you bring your **physical nature** and all that it has accumulated from that which is your home, your religion, your family, your government etc etc, and you sacrifice by separating from thought and you allow it to be killed so you may be recreated with a new mind.

Now the burnt offering also takes place there on that mystical altar of meditation. So how does this work.

BURNT OFFERING

We have been through this before but the altar is the place of the sacrifice in fire which makes a sweet smell to the Lord. This is how.

In Greek there are 5 stages of consciousness.

Lets look at them.

Stage One- Earth

Stage Two- Water

Stage Three- Air

Stage Four- Fire

Stage Five- The New Mind

This is the process of meditation and what is being referred to in the Bible. First you have the earth which is your physical body. You rise in meditation as you submit yourself to the quiet and inner light and you enter the 2nd stage referred to as water.

The Baptism The World Has Missed

That is Baptism. The Real meaning of **Baptism**.

As wrong as the ancients were with **taking the killing of animals literally** the Christians are by taking Baptism literally.

The next stage of consciousness is **air**. That is when you separate from thought and you drift in what appears to be **nothingness**. The Bible says we will rise to meet Jesus in the Air. This is what it is referring to.

The next stage of meditation is where we come to the **altar of fire**. The fourth stage is fire and this is where the personality of the earth is consumed and becomes a sweet odor to God because finally the change is being allowed by you as a result of this sacrifice on the altar.

The fifth stage is the renewed mind where you are changed from the earth person to the **light person**. So there is your fire altar and that is what the **5th seal opens you up to**.

There is something else that is very important about this fire altar and the 5th seal and Supernova 1987a.

We should be clear on the altar and the fire and what it refers to.

The Pineal Gland and Fornix

Now in your brain there is a Pineal Gland which is the source of the fire, and something called **stria pinealis** which is a straight line as a fuse. This goes to fornix, which is the furnace or the place of the fire.

The meditation lights the pineal which follows the line to the fornix and lights the furnace to consummate the fire sacrifice.

This is what the story of Shedrach Mesach and Abednigo is about.

So as we draw the connection of Revelation and the eye on fire and Supernova 1987a as well as the fire altar, lets look again at the evidence.

THE EVIDENCE

PINEAL TO FORNIX

In the human brain, the pineal gland connects to an organ called **Fornix** via something called **stria pinealis** which means line to the pineal.

The **stria pinealis is like a fuse**. The pineal is lit by the **electrical energy moving up the spine**. The **fire from the pineal then moves to the Fornix which means furnace**. That is the fire heated seven times via the seven seals or chakras.

If you recall the story of Shedrach, Mesach and Abednigo , when they were in the fiery furnace it was heated seven times hotter and then appeared the fourth man which is the spirit.

SCOGOSTOLOGY, SGSG COMMENTS:

((
(1) WHEN THE PHYSICAL BODY (PALE HORSE), EMOTIONAL BODY (RED HORSE) AND THE INTELLECT (MIND) (BLACK HORSE) ARE TRAINED, SUBJUGATED AND CONTROLLED THROUGH THE PURIFICATION BY THE 7 CENTERS OR CHAKRAS OR SEALS OR YOGAS, THE WHITE HORSE = SPIRIT APPEARS.

(2) WHEN SHEDRACH, ABDNIGO AND MESACH (PHYSICAL, EMOTIONAL AND MENTAL PARTS OF THE SELF) ARE THROWN INTO THE FIRE (= CONTROLLED) AND HEATED SEVEN TIMES (= PASSED THROUGH THE CHAKRAS), THE FOURTH, DANIEL OR SPIRIT (OR SELF, THE EGO) APPEARS (= CRYSTALIZED)

That story was about Kundalini or the seven seals.

Supernova 1987a to Fornax

In the cosmos Supernova 1987a follows a direct line through seven constellations to the **constellation Fornax** which means **furnace**.

So we have set up in the sky, the same thing that is set up in the human head. When the Pineal or Supernova 1987a explodes it causes a fire that races to the furnace which then brings forth the new mind, spirit, Christ, whatever you wish to call it.

And according to NASA this is to happen in 2005 which is now !!!

So then Fornax becomes the cosmic fire altar and SN 1987a the Pineal Gland to enact in the universe what meditation enacts in you.

So now lets go back to the 5th seal and we should be able to understand it in its proper context.

BACK TO THE FIFTH SEAL

Revelation 6: 9. And when he had opened the fifth seal, I saw under the altar the souls of them that were slain for the word of God, and for the testimony which they held:

10. And they cried with a loud voice, saying, How long, O Lord, holy and true, dost thou not judge and avenge our blood on them that dwell on the earth?

11. And white robes were given unto every one of them; and it was said unto them, that they should rest yet for a little season, until their fellowservants also and their brethren, that should be killed as they were, should be fulfilled

We have covered how in meditation the four parts of your being have undergone a change from the invisible light. This is represented by the 4 Horses which are Spiritual, Intellectual, Physical and Emotional.

Now the fifth seal or the next stage of your personal change comes and we look at souls under the altar.

THE ALTAR IS YOUR MIND

The **altar is the mind and the fourth level of the mind is fire.** When this takes place **you become the soul** that was slain for the word of God.

In other words you now rest deep in the recesses of the mind at the right side. Mythologically it is referred to as below the altar.

You have brought your lower physical person to be slain on the fire altar of meditation and it has been done.

The cry that then comes forth is the frustration experienced by all who have risen. Who have been enlightened to god, to the light, to nature. How long will this madness be allowed to continue. We all ask that very question as

we talk among ourselves after the service. How long will it take for the intervention to change the mass mind and stop this insanity.

The last paragraph is the answer to the very questions we all have asked.

THE ANSWER

Revelation 6:12. And white robes were given unto every one of them; and it was said unto them, that they should rest yet for a little season, until their fellowservants also and their brethren, that should be killed as they were, should be fulfilled

The **white robes** are a symbol of **peace and rest**. The answer comes, don't you worry. Just take it easy because there are others who are very close to bringing themselves inward to the place of the fire altar. **They also want their lower physical realm to be killed just as we were and they have that chance.**

But don't you see. That scripture has been there for 2000 years but never before had the cosmic single eye SN1987a with its connection to the fire altar of Fornax been seen .

And now NASA says that its light will touch earth in 2005. The fire will consume the entire universe in a new light which will be extremely difficult for the many and startling but welcome to those who have ascended the steps of the altar and sacrificed the animal which is themselves.

Next we come to the **6th seal**

CHAPTER-16

JESUS AS A PICTURE OF THE SUN

First Indication: The first indication that we have that Jesus is actually a symbol of the Sun comes from the fact that the name Jesus is a Greek name.

In Greek all of the letters of the alphabet have numerical values.

The Greek letters that make up the name Jesus have a numerical value of 888 which in Greek is the number of the mythical sun.

Thus the name Jesus was created to apply to the center of this story because it means, the Sun, the light of the world, the fire in the sky.

The Sun in the Sky and the Solar Plexus energy in the human body.

JESUS AND THE TRAJECTORY OF THE SUN

THE ORBIT OF THE SUN ENCODED IN THE STORY OF JESUS CHRIST

Second Indication: The second indication we have is that the story line surrounding the life of Jesus is remarkably identical to the trajectory of the Sun which is actually perceived by the movement of the earth.

Consider: **Jesus is born of a Virgin, (The Sun is born in September , the 9th month out of the constellation Virgo, the Virgin.)**

Jesus is crucified. (The Sun falling to its farthest southern point in the ecliptic brought the attention of the ancients to the

constellation, The Southern Cross ,though the sun occupied Capricorn.

The Southern Cross in the **southern hemisphere became the focus of the crucifixion when the sun made its apparent southern journey in what we know as the winter solstice.**

At this time we encounter the shortest day of the year, Dec 21 where there is more darkness than any other day.

Jesus is 3 days and 3 nights in the tomb. (The Sun is in the lowest part of the earth on December 22,23,and 24, it is the winter solstice. Three days and three nights.)

Jesus is traditionally born on Dec 25th. (The Sun rises out of the winter solstice on Dec. 25th.)

Thirty years after his Birth Jesus enters the water of the waterman John the Baptist.

(Thirty days after Dec 25th the Sun enters the sign of the waterman Aquarius.)

Jesus then selects his disciples from the fishermen. (The Sun enters the sign Pisces, the Fish.)

Jesus becomes the Lamb of God that takes away the sins of the world.(The Sun enters the sign of the Lamb Aries which takes away the cold of the winter and brings the new life of the Spring.)

Jesus rises to sit at the right hand of the father. (The Sun right ascends in the Northern Hemisphere to the Eastern sky or the right side, and on June 21st we have the longest day of the year.

Jesus concludes his ministry as the Lion of Judah in the Book of Revelation. (The Sun concludes its journey in August in the Sign of Leo the Lion.)

What could be more obvious then that Jesus is the Sun of God, the Light of the World.

THE HUMAN BODY CONNECTION

There are similar attributes that occur in the body and the universe that must lead one to consider their implications.

Dr Gary Toller of Goddard Space Labs, as well as Stephen Hawking, and the scientific community report that we can only see 10% of the universe. 90% is hidden.

This is curious when we consider that it is estimated that **we use 10% of our brain.**

There are 12 signs of the Zodiac and 12 constellations that are in the apparent path of the Sun called the Ecliptic. There are 12 cranial nerves in the human brain

THE KUNDALINI FACTOR

Let us look at **three factors here. The apparent movement of the Sun in the sky, the Hindu Kundalini ,and the Christian Book of Life.**

If we can show a harmony, **we should then be able to show the Crucifixion of Jesus Christ to actually be both a bodily, as well as a cosmic function.**

1. The Apparent Movement of the Sun.

The Sun appears to move in a right ascension from the point of the Virgin, (Virgo) to Aries.

From the darkness of winter to new life in the spring.

It takes seven months, Sept/Oct-Oct/Nov-Nov/Dec-Dec/Jan-Jan/Feb-Feb/Mar-Mar/Apr

The Hindu Kundalini:

From the Solar Plexus (the place of the sun) in the human body, the energy moves up through the spinal canal through seven chakras to impact the Pineal Gland of the brain. From there it activates the right hemisphere.

1 2 3 4 5 6 7

KUNDALINI AND THE BOOK OF REVELATION

The Christian Book of Life:

Revelation 5:1 provides the following description. " And I saw in the right hand (right hemisphere of the brain/eastern sky or right side), of him who sat on the throne ,(higher consciousness), a book, (the book of life), written within (within the human body), and on the back side, (the spinal canal), sealed with seven seals. (Seven months/Seven Chakras).

We have thus shown a harmony between the movement of the outer Sun, the Hindu Kundalini, and the Christian Book of Life.

We can now proceed to follow the Biblical instructions and show the Crucifixion of Jesus Christ as part of this great cosmic harmony between the human brain and the universe or cosmic brain.

THE CRUCIFIXION DESCRIPTION

We have suggested through scripture that **Jesus is a symbol of the Sun, Solar Plexus energy, light and fire.**

We have seen that **there is a harmony between the universe and the human brain.**

So now we begin to explore the scripture and see if **we can present substantial evidence that the crucifixion which is the way to salvation takes place in the universe and in our heads.**

EVIDENCE : Where does the scripture say that the crucifixion takes place?

The answer is **Golgotha which means "the place of the skull".**

EVIDENCE: What is another name for the place where the crucifixion took place?

Luke 23:33 says that it took place on **Mt. Calvary**.

Calvary is from the Latin calvaria which means skull.

It is a translation of the Greek **Kranion** which means **cranium**.

Stedmans Medical Dictionary defines the word **calvaria (or calvary)**. **The upper domelike portion of the skull. The roof of the skull.**

EVIDENCE : Scripture defines **Jesus as the "testator"**.

The one who dies and provides an inheritance.

We are to inherit from his sacrifice.

As it speaks in Hebrews 9:16 For where a testament is, there must also of necessity be the death of the testator.

The root of the word testator is the Latin **"testa"** which means **skull**.

Thus the evidence is clear that the crucifixion of Jesus Christ takes place in the human skull and is an act of consciousness.

CRUCIFIXION DETAIL

We have suggested that **Jesus** is the **Sun** and **light** in the **universe** and **Solar Plexus energy in the human body**.

So let us see then how this plays itself out and the impact of crucifixion in us and in the cosmos.

1. GODS WILL:

Understand that the crucifixion of Christ is Gods will.

The people that crucify Christ are the good guys.

The ones who try to prevent it are Gods enemies.

In the Bible , Peter tries to protect Jesus from the crucifixion. Jesus calls him Satan. "Get behind me Satan".

Thus if Crucifixion is something that occurs in consciousness.

If indeed it is an act of meditation that takes the energy from the solar plexus to the brain, think about who it is that tries to frustrate people away from doing this.

Who is it that screams cult, whenever Kundalini or meditation above the mind is mentioned.

Who is Satan ?

2. YOU MUST CARRY THE CROSS:

In the story they made Simon of Cyrene carry the cross up the hill to Golgotha or Calvary.

This means that the energy will not rise up to the place of the skull by itself.

You must make it happen.

Only by meditation can you cause the energy to rise up the spine to the place of the skull where the crucifixion can take place.

The word **Simon** means "**hearing**". Those who hear and understand, and are open to this meditative process are the ones who will carry the cross up the hill of the spine to Calvary.

It won't happen on its own and all the Bible studies, church attendance, or donations in the world will not make it happen.

You must get the cross up the hill.

Its totally up to you.

3. DON'T LET THEM DRUG YOU:

It says in the Bible that they **offered Jesus vinegar and gall to drink.**

This was **a narcotic to deaden the pain.**

It was refused.

This is a symbol of the action that religion will take to deceive you and to lull you to sleep with all kinds of different religious activities that will prevent you from having to experience the crucifixion.

They do not want you to find the wonder that lies within you because then you no longer need them.

Experience your inner crucifixion.

Refuse their drug.

GAMBLING WITH THE GARMENT

The scripture says in Matthew 27:35 that as they crucified him **they parted his garments and cast lots.**

Now remember, we have shown that all of this is inside of the human body and specifically in the skull.

In the skull at the point of the **hippocampus (the place of memory)** is an organ called **Ammons horn.**

Another name for **Ammon is Amen.**

AMEN means "The Hidden one", the name given to MARDUK OR RA AFTER THE WAR WITH THE ENLITES

Revelation 3:14 calls Jesus "The Amen".

Thus Jesus is placed in the skull both by scripture and by medical terminology as Ammons Horn.

Now we can find the garment referred to in the scripture.

Stedmans Medical dictionary defines the hippocampus of the brain as, "**the medial margin (hem) of the corticle (outer) , mantle (garment).**

The **hem of the garment.**

Thus the scripture is saying that those who gamble with the garment of Jesus are gambling with their own minds.

They are gambling with their own awareness, understanding, enlightenment, and yet they have no idea.

THE FIVE WOUNDS

The five wounds that Jesus takes, **hands, feet and side**, symbolize the **crucifixion** ,or shutting down of **the 5 senses, sight, taste, touch, smell and hearing.**

THE TWO THIEVES / SUPERNOVA 1987A

We have all seen the traditional picture of the **crucifixion** with **three crosses**.

Jesus on the one in the center ,and the two thieves crucified on either side.

As the scripture says , they crucified two thieves with him, one on his left and one on his right.

We have established substantial evidence that **the crucifixion occurs in the human skull** at the place that Stedmans Medical dictionary refers to as **calvaria or Mt Calvary** which is the **dome of the skull**.

What would qualify in the skull as the **two thieves?**

The eyes.!

How many times have you said, "**my eyes were deceiving me, or my eyes were fooling me**".

The eyes take life away from us because we follow what we see with the two, yet we neglect following what we should, with the single eye .

Thus the two physical eyes represent the two thieves crucified on the left and right of Jesus, and HE REPRESENTS THE CENTER, OR SINGLE EYE, OR PINEAL GLAND OF THE BRAIN.

Only once in the Bible is the single eye mentioned and it is mentioned by Jesus in **Matthew 6:22 when he says, if your eye be single, your body will fill with light.**

NOW AMAZINGLY IF WE CONSIDER THE EYES TO BE THE TWO THIEVES,

OTHER CRUCIFIED SAVIORS

The crucifixion is a myth that has run through numerous religions throughout the ages.

Just taking a look at other ancient religions proves this point.

From the book the **Pattern Life by Homer Curtiss on page 191** we find the following.

Krishna was crucified to a tree by the arrows of a hunter.

Pictures of Krishna as Wittoba show the nail holes in both feet and hands from his crucifixion.

Indra was crucified in Nepaul.

Lactanius says that Apollo of Miletus was nailed to a tree or was crucified.

Tammuz the Syrian Adonis was called the crucified savior of mankind.

Prometheus, the Sun Savior was crucified by being nailed to the rocks of Mt. Caucasus near the Caspian Straits.

Sarapis was called the savior and his cross was found in his temple in Alexandria.

The Phrygian Attis was tied to his cross.

Iao was called the crucified savior.

Adonis was crucified as a dove.

The Egyptian savior Osiris was crucified in the heavens as was also Horus.

Samiramis was crucified by King Staurobates.

The Mexicans and Peruvians worshipped the savior Quetzalcoatl, crucified for the sins of mankind.

The Indians of Cozumal represent their Son of God, Bacob as dying on a cross.

Pindar says that Ixion was the Sun at noonday crucified in the heavens on his four spoked wheel.

The Encyclopedia Britannica tells us that the cross of crucifixion has been used as a religious symbol from the dawn of man's civilization at least ten centuries before the Christian era.

It is all mythology and those of the west have been forced to consider a symbol as literally true and thus have bowed to a symbol of execution .

If the event occurred today people of the west would walk around with golden electric chairs dangling from their necks or possibly given today's method, hypodermic needles.

JESUS IS ZEUS ???

BESIDES BEING SYMBOL OF THE SUN, THIRD EYE AND HORUS AND KRISHNA???

That statement is enough to call forth the stoners to take aim, yet it is a provable fact.

And if Jesus is indeed Zeus, then that opens to us the whole world of mythology in which to seek ,that we may find the secret of life itself.

So let us look at the evidence, and you decide.

JESUS IS THE SUN GOD

This statement is proved by the Bible. **In Revelation 3:14 , Jesus is speaking, and refers to himself as "the Amen".**

Amen Ra is the name of an Egyptian Sun God.

This is borne out in **Matthew 2:15. The scripture states that Joseph took Jesus to Egypt to fulfill the prophecy, " out of Egypt have I called my son".**

In other discussions with you ,I have shown you how the life of Jesus duplicates the trajectory of the Sun in the sky.

Also the fact that in Greek, the name **Jesus** has the numerical value of **888**, which is the number of the mythical Sun.

THE RAM HEAD SUN GOD

Amen Ra is a specific **Egyptian Sun God**. It is the **Ram Head Sun God**. The part that is interesting here is that the **Ram Head Sun God, in Greece**, is connected with **Zeus**. In the Bible, Jesus is the Lamb of God.

THE ZEUS-JESUS CONNECTION

Now that we have established a connection between **Jesus, Amen Ra, and Zeus**, let us look into the mythology of Greece and see some striking similarities.

JESUS TO EGYPT/ZEUS TO CRETE

When Jesus was born, the wicked King Herod was killing all the children because he was afraid that Jesus would overthrow his kingdom.

When Zeus was born, his wicked father Kronos was swallowing the newborns because he was afraid that Zeus was going to overthrow his kingdom.

Jesus was taken to Egypt to escape from Herod.

Zeus was taken to Crete to escape from Kronos.

888

The New Testament was written in Greek. Jesus is a Greek word.

In Greek each letter has a numerical value.

In Greek the letters for the word **Jesus add up to **888**.**

888 is the number for the mythical sun in Greek. Jesus and the symbol of the sun are one in the same.

In you it is the solar plexus energy which rises up the spine to the brain.

There it must ascend to the right to open up the cells in the right hemisphere, that you may pass from the winter of your soul to the springtime.

It's curious .

The Bible says no one could buy or sell without the mark of the beast and his number was 666.

Now many cannot call long distance without the mark of the Christ and his number is 888.

He's baack .!

THE MEANING OF NUN

A woman who enters a religious order is called a **Nun**

. Exodus 33:11 says **Joshua was Son of Nun.**

Now this becomes very interesting as you look at a Christian Dictionary. The Christian Dictionary will simply say "**Nothing is known of Nun other than the fact that he was father of Joshua.**"

In the " Dictionary of World Mythology", Nun is identified.

" Nun comes from the primeval waters of Egyptian Mythology. The Egyptian Atum/Atom arose from Nun. Nun is the water God. First God. He is portrayed standing waist deep in water, his arms raised to support the sun."

Amazing isn't it.

In the Bible the **mythological God of Gods, is Nun.**

Listed as Joshuas father and namesake of the gentle female order of Nuns.

Yet they have no idea.

JOSEPH CAMPBELL FROM: MYTHS TO LIVE BY

In their intimate role of giving spiritual advice, the clergy have now been overtaken by the scientific psychiatrists and have indeed to such a degree that many clergymen are themselves turning to psychologists to be taught how best to serve their pastoral function.

The magic of their own traditional symbols works no longer to heal but only to confuse.

THE TRAVELER

A traveler in ancient Greece was seeking the Holy Place, **Mount Olympus**.

He came upon an old man seated by the side of the road. He asked, "**Sir, how can I reach Mount Olympus**".

The old man who was **Socrates** looked at him deeply and said,

" Just make every step you take go in that direction ".

So we must also find the Holy Place.

No one can give us directions

. We must simply enter within and it will find us.

THE STORY OF NARCISSUS

There was a handsome youth named **Narcissus** who was courted by many lovers for his beauty. He rejected them all .

He said he would only consider someone who was as beautiful as he himself.

The beautiful **nymph Echo** loved him but he rejected her as well.

The Gods felt he was being too selective and was too in love with himself.

So he was sent to **Mt. Helicon to find himself**.

Mt Helicon was on **Hippocrene** and was the place where **Pegasus** kicked the fountain and became **sacred to the goddess of memory**.

Echo's problem developed by her constant chattering. She was always talking and the Goddess Hera made it so that Echo could only repeat what was said to her.

So she was in distress and followed Narcissus to Mt Helicon.



When Narcissus was sent to Mt Helicon, the nymph Echo followed him and hid herself in the woods where she could see him but he could not see her.

Echo's problem developed by her constant chattering.

She was always talking and the Goddess Hera made it so that Echo could only repeat what was said to her.

But she was deeply in love with Narcissus and followed him to Mt Helicon

As Narcissus became bored with Mt Helicon he would yell out.

**"Does anyone know the way out of the woods?" Echo softly cried,
"The woods!"**

"Yes, I'm lost and need to know the way out of the woods."

Echo "The woods!"

**"Don't you understand? Help me find the way out of the woods."
Echo "The woods!"**

Echo ran to him and threw herself at his feet! Narcissus, confused, picked her up and said, "Oh, you are just like all the other nymphs who try to kiss me and tell me 'I love you.'"

Echo **" I Love you!"**

He pushed her away, turned and went on his way.

Echo prayed for help silently.

Nemesis, the goddess of righteous anger, heard Echo's prayer, for prayers do not have to be spoken to be heard, and replied,

"May he who loves not others love himself."

Day after day he lay beside the pool gazing lovingly at his reflection until he wasted away and died.

Just before he died, he screamed out FAREWELL !

Echos voice came from the woods "Farewell"

Echo also wasted away as she became lost in the woods and she became a voice in the woods that you can hear this very day.

When searchers went to look for Narcissus they found only a flower , a flower that is now called Narcissus.

Yes Narcissus became a very handsome flower whose head bends toward the water rather than the sun.

The flower, narcissus, is a **daffodil**, one whose flowers have a short corona and are usually borne separately.

The word "**narcissism**" means **egoism, love of oneself.**

The psychological condition known as narcissism is an obsession with ones own self.

That of course is an illness but you see what we are trying to build here.

It is contemplation or meditation on ones self that will cause one to reach the point of cosmic Passover.

THE MEANING OF THE MYTH OF NARCISSUS

SCOGOSTOLOGY, SGSG

COMMENTS:

(The transformation OF THE Ego into Spirit, the flower of Enlightenment)

The flesh becomes a flower.

It passes over to a new realm because through meditation it has overcome the self.

The deep concentration on ones self in meditation.

Elevating one to the second level of consciousness which is water, and one separates to become one with nature, one with God.

SCOGOSTOLOGY, SGSG

COMMENTS:

WATER IS SYMBOL OF SPERM THAT MUST BE TRANSMUTED INTO GENERATIVE FORCE THAT MUST BE USED IN THE THE ALCHEMY OF CREATING THE IMMORTAL FETUS

This is what was meant, when Jesus in the Bible said,

"What I Say To You I Say To All, **Watch**

CHAPTER-17

COSMIC KABBALAH



SYNCHRONICITY STRIKES AGAIN

I was surprised this week in meditating about discussing this subject by a coincidence or a synchronous event that took place.

After the meditation I came across information concerning Kabala, which is generally known as Jewish mysticism. I found it relative to what we have been considering as well as relative to quantum physics and the parallel universe ideas.

After feeling this inner urge to write about Kabbala I was driving my car to the Post Office when suddenly on my car radio came a commercial for this product.



That bit of synchronicity (coincidence with a purpose) was good enough for me.

I pay close attention to these things.

These occurrences are meaningful and they come from above.

That does not mean that the Kaballah ad was for me. It means that my mind had been synchronized to hear it.

WHAT GOOD IS KABBALA IN 2006?

Ancient stories and ideas are useless and irrelevant unless they have a meaning that is applicable in the year 2006 amidst cell phones, and computers, and buffets, and all the rest.

In other words, whether it is Kaballah, or the Bible, or Jesus, or Islam, or Buddha, or whatever, unless it is applicable and meaningful in our lives and impacts our lives in a positive and real measurable way, then I want nothing to do with it.

I don't want to spend my time trying to figure out some code from long ago that winds up telling me about Babylon or Moses or whatever.

What relevance does it have today in 2006?

BIBLE STUDIES

It's like churches that have Bible studies. The same thing every Wednesday.

Over and over the repeat the same things, and though the people have a good grasp on the Bible , it is meaningless in their lives other then as a Wednesday evening social gathering.

KABBALA IS COMPLEX

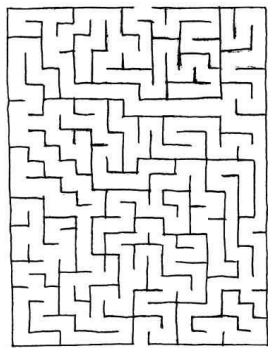


Kaballah is extremely complex if one tries to approach it on its own terms.

It was written as all mythology was, at a time when the human mind had not evolved to a point of understanding scientific reality.

And so when one simply studies Kaballah one finds themselves on **an endless road that twists and turns but actually does not have an end.**

A BIG MAZE



Kabbala is like a maze.

How do you find your way through it?

Where does it go?

Why is it there in the first place?

Where do we start?

Is there an end?

THE ZOHAR



Most people know of the existence of Jewish Mysticism, Kabbala .

It is a deep mystical , extremely complex part of the **Zohar**.

Zohar is a Hebrew word that means *splendor*. In its simplest form, the **Zohar is a conversation among a group of friends, scholars, and spiritual masters. The Zohar is said to contain wisdom older than Creation itself.**

Rabbi Abba transcribed it in the ancient language of Aramaic about 2000 years ago.

THE ARAMAIC LANGUAGE

When you are talking about **Aramaic**, you get an idea of just how old Kabbala is. **It goes way back beyond the time of Jewish or Hebrew existence.**

Remember that the Bible was written in Alexandria Egypt 1000 to 2000 years before this, in the center of Greek and Egyptian mythology.

So we have this mysticism coming off the ancient deserts from God knows who, and God knows where, and embraced by Jewish Mystics.

Let us look at the definition of Aramaic.

THE EARLIEST ARAMAIC

Our first glimpse of Aramaic comes from **a small number of ancient royal inscriptions from almost three thousand years ago (900-700 B.C.E.)**. Dedications to the gods, international treaties, and memorial stelae reveal to us the history of the first small Aramean kingdoms, in the territories of modern **Syria and Southeast Turkey, living under the shadow of the rising Assyrian empire.**

ARAMAIC AS AN IMPERIAL LANGUAGE

Aramaic was used by the conquering Assyrians as a language of administration communication, and following them by the Babylonian and Persian empires, which ruled from India to Ethiopia, and employed Aramaic as the official language. For this period, then (about 700–320 B.C.E.), Aramaic held a position similar to that occupied by English today. The most important documents of this period are **numerous papyri from Egypt and Palestine.**

BIBLICAL ARAMAIC

Aramaic displaced Hebrew for many purposes among the Jews, a fact reflected in the Bible, where portions of Ezra and Daniel are in Aramaic. Some of the best known stories in biblical literature, including that of Belshazzar's feast with the famous "handwriting on the wall" are in Aramaic.

This is important in trying to get a grasp on Kabbala.

THE ARAMAIC LANGUAGE IS THE MOST ANCIENT LANGUAGE WE KNOW.???

It wasn't Jewish and it wasn't Muslim. It basically was a language shared by all.

Off the desert for sure but shared by all.

KABBALA PRE DATES RELIGION

Was It Written By Light Beings Of 4555?

So the strange symbols of Kabbala, the deep mystical text, the strange forms, are not Jewish, or Muslim, but belong to everyone.

The Kabbala pre dated religion.

One of the interesting points in that last definition titled " Biblical Aramaic", is that the reference to the **famous Biblical handwriting on the wall** was in **Aramaic**.

The handwriting on the wall is what started us in understanding that galaxy **4555 is where cosmic light beings who oversee the affairs of earth reside. (THE ANUNNAKIS?)**

On the wall was written **Mene Mene** . It meant **your kingdom is numbered and the numerical value of the word was 4555.**

So already we have a connection with Kabbala and the work here in the Aramaic translation related to the Biblical Aramaic translation and 4555.

So in looking at Kabbala we may indeed be looking at the earliest contact with the light beings of 4555

LET'S NOT DO A BIBLE STUDY KABBALA

I don't want to go into Kabbala in the way a church group would do into a Bible study.

I want to share with you those aspects of Kaballa that are meaningful to you today, at the same time realizing that these instructions come from the most ancient intelligence known which probably was cosmic.

KABBALA AND MUSIC FOR MEDITATION

As you know, our meditation here at Hidden Meanings is with music.

I found this reference to the Zohar instructions for meditation.

Remember this comes from the most ancient times. Of course this is very important to me because I know where the concept of music for meditation initially came from.

Meditating with song to G-d

by Rabbi Eliyahu daVidas

From "*Reishit Chochma*"; translated by Simhah H. Benyosef

It is taught in the *Tikunei Zohar* that the actual sound of melodies contains an allusion to the **LETTERS OF THE NAME OF G-D [HAVAYAH]:**

I want to define that word allusion.
It is not illusion

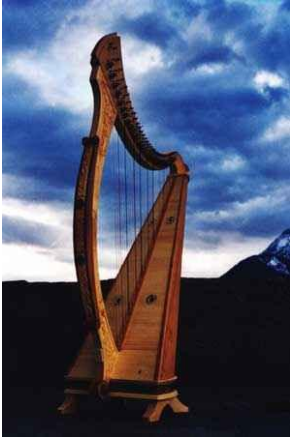
Allusion

A causal and brief reference to a famous historical or literary figure or event:

An allusion is not an illusion. That is a kind of vision.

The word **allusion** means a form of **connection**.

What is being said by Kaballa is that within the melody, or the music, there is a connection of an inner kind to God.



The five fingers of the left hand, as well as the five fingers of the right hand pluck the stings of the harp to draw out the melody. These ten fingers elevate the breath expressing the sound of the melody, and they are composed of five and **five, corresponding to the first and last letter hei [= 5] of the Name.**

So the importance of **melody in meditation** is given to us at the most ancient time, beyond all knowledge and meditation with music is what I recommend and what we do at Hidden Meanings.

I know people probably say, I'm not going down there to listen to music. I can do that home.

They don't understand.

The music, the sound, meditation, the brain mind.

That is why the Bible says, praise him on the tambourine and the trumpet etc. **It is an electrical form of God contact.**

It is why people are so often overwhelmed by the beat, or the sound, or the melody. It connects to God.

KABBALA AND THE PARALLEL UNIVERSE

We have spent many hours speaking about contact with those who have physically died.

People who are alive in a parallel universe who are twins of us.

A lot of very strange things.

Yet. We backed every message up with the most brilliant scientists and physicists in the world today and several who have passed on themselves from the 19th century.

Here They Are



Professor Max Tegmark, University of Pennsylvania



World renowned physicist Fred Alan Wolfe



David Deutsch Professor of Physics Oxford University



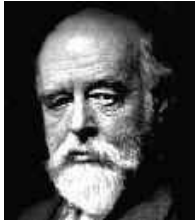
Astronomer, the late Carl Sagan



Professor David Hufford, Penn State University



Professor Paul Steinhardt Princeton University



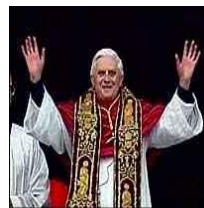
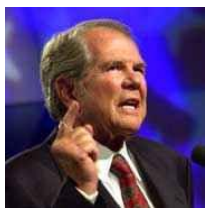
Renowed physicist the late Sir Oliver Lodge



Most brilliant 19th century scientist Sir William Crookes

There are many others whose wisdom we have shared with you, but this gives you an idea of the caliber of the witnesses that I have used in this work.

You have the opportunity to accept their scientific credentials and knowledge of this world and the invisible world or you can accept the wisdom of these.





Most people have chosen these and you can see the results on planet earth.

Of course these people would totally refute the scientists and physicist who speak of other universes where our twins exist, or where the person goes who passes on or contacting or being in contact with those who have passed over.

These people would say, its evil and dangerous. It's not of God.

WHAT DOES THE KABBALA SAY



The Zohar discusses the nature of **spiritual possession**.

by **Rabbi Moshe Miller**

Remember again, this material comes from the most ancient ancient, beyond all religions and cultures.

But in order to get through it with some degree of understanding we are going to have to understand some **Kabbala terms**.

I will give you the outline and provide the translations. Where you see the Zohar word in yellow font,

I will provide the definition in CAPITAL LETTERS IN BLUE FONT right next to it.

LET'S EXAMINE THE ZOHAR OF KABBALA

Here is Rabbi Miller's first comment on Kabbala from the Zohar

As a general rule, Nefesh,(SUBSTANCE OF HUMAN SOUL-SPIRIT) Ruach (MIND) and Neshama (Higher spirit connected to God) cannot be totally rectified in a single lifetime. Instead, the person must first die. Then the *Nefesh*(HUMAN SPIRIT) is born into a new *gilgul*(REINCARNATION-NEW SOUL CYCLE) in which he will acquire the level of *Ruach*(New mind)

As you look at this from Kabbala you see a description that appears to be very **Karmic** doesn't it?

NEFESH

It takes the **human spirit**, that is the **electrical light force that operates your body.**

You, not your body, but the you inside of that body that operates it. That's called **Nefesh.**

RUACH

It combines that with the **mind.**

The ability to think, the plan, to wish, to decide, to love. That's called **Ruach.**

NESHAMA

Then to complete the person it places inside of you an **electrical connection to what we refer to as God**. As Jesus says **the Kingdom of God is within you**. That connection is always available. As we have discussed this for years, it is located at the **right hemisphere of the brain and is touched when one separates from thought in meditation.** This is called **NESHAMA.**

THESE ARE THE THREE PERSONS IN ONE

(SPIRIT, MIND AND SOUL)

(CONNECTION TO GOD, SPIRIT AND MIND)

WHERE DID I HEAR THAT BEFORE ?

Those 3 points according to Kabbala make up the person without the body.

The body is a product of human evolution and when it is available, this three part person enters into it.

THE IDEAL SITUATION

Of course the ideal situation is to have **the person, the mind and the God force all together in harmony** .

But as the text says it is very hard to accomplish in the first life time.

So there we have **a Karmic approach. Lessons to be learned.**

It says that the person (actually the body) must first die and then the person is reborn into a new body through a reincarnation cycle. That reincarnation cycle is called **Gilgul**.

The person then continues to evolve in seeking the **Ruach** or the new **mind**, what we call the **Christ mind or Christ consciousness**.

SPIRITUAL EVOLUTION

This is what we could call for lack of a better word, **spiritual evolution**. A period of time to allow the **electro person** to evolve to a **higher state**.

GILGUL

That word Gilgul is interesting to me as well because it speaks of a **cyclic nature in the electro or invisible life realm**.

All nature is cyclic and through the use of that word Gilgul to indicate **reincarnation** it also attaches to cycles. **The wheel of life, the circle of life.**

There is even a song about that in the Lion King, the circle of life. That would be Gilgul.

DEATH IS NON EXISTENT

Now in considering this **cycle or circle of life**, the Kabbala is saying that **death is non existent other than in the physical body.**

The person will enter another body. It doesn't say where.

Would that happen here or would the evolution to the higher mind continue in a parallel universe?



OUR TWINS IN PARALLEL UNIVERSES

We have studied here about the existence of our own twins living in parallel universes through the statements of renowned scientists and physicists who have studied and researched such things.

Now as we look at Kabbala telling us about **life cycles and reincarnating** etc.

It would be well to look to our scientists and physicists once again to speak to us about **QUANTUM AND COSMIC REALITY**.

It gives us a much better understanding of what these most ancient words were saying.



Professor David Deutsch Oxford University

Our "twins" in parallel universes are just as real as we are, says David Deutsch. The notion that our world is somehow more real is derived not from experience (since each "world" seems equally real to its inhabitants), nor from quantum mechanics (in an absolute sense there are no splits at all, and no moment when your unseen counterparts can no longer affect you.



Professor Paul Steinhardt Princeton University

For years parallel universes were a staple of the Twilight Zone. Science fiction writers loved to speculate on the possible other universes which might exist. In one, they said, Elvis Presley might still be alive or in another the British Empire might still be going strong.

Serious scientists dismissed all this speculation as absurd. But now it seems the speculation wasn't absurd enough. **Parallel universes really do exist and they are much stranger than even the science fiction writers dared to imagine**



Professor Max Tegmark, University of Pennsylvania

There are infinitely many other inhabited planets, including not just one but in-finitely many that have people with the same appearance, name and memories as you, who play out every possible permutation of your life choices.

So when we look at information generated thousands of years ago about the person leaving a dead body and then recycling into another , and we combine that with the words of contemporary scientists of this day there seems to be a discovery of exactly what the Zohar or Kabbala was speaking of in very real scientific terms.

BACK TO KABBALA

Similarly, after the *Ruach(MIND)* is also rectified,(PURE-SEPARATE) the *Nefesh(PERSON)* and *Ruach(MIND)* cannot receive the level of *Neshama(GOD)* that pertains to them until they come into a new *gilgul(BODY,CYCLE,REINCARNATE)* in which the person will merit the acquisition of *Neshama(GOD)*

The rectifying or separation of the mind is what is done in meditation.



Only in meditation can it be done. **Where you totally separate from the thoughts of the left side.** Let's look at a couple of Biblical scriptures that emphasizes this.

Matthew 6:31. **Therefore take no thought, saying, What shall we eat? or, What shall we drink?**

2 Corinthians 6:17. Wherefore come out from among them, and be separate, said the Lord, and touch not the unclean thing; and I will receive you.

So here the instruction is to separate from the thoughts of the mind.

Come out from among the thoughts and desires of the lower.

Touch not the unclean thing is referring to the lower mind .

Now of course that can only happen during meditation and that is where that oneness takes place.

So then we begin to understand how this transformation takes place .

The mind is made pure by the separation from thought but there is the **requirement of a new cycle or body to take this new person.**

Why is that ?

Because we are looking at the evolution into a higher mass mind.

A new social order where people are together in one accord which is a harmony with nature and each other.

When a person combines themselves with the new mind here, they must still deal with the overwhelming problem of the current mass mind which knows nothing about this and cares nothing about this.

Simply put, **if you're enlightened and your next door neighbor is trouble, you're still going to have trouble simply because of his lower mind state.**

This new and purified mind must be received in a new parallel universe where there are enlightened people of advanced mind..

NOW LET US GO DEEPER

Now we are going to go extremely deep into Kabbala and look at the aspects of **possession of one invisible person by another invisible person.**

There is another word in Kabbala that we will have to consider and it is **TZADIK.** Tzadik identifies **a person who has killed out the desires of the lower mind.**

In other words that **person has found through meditation a connection to the higher and no longer shares the desires or views of the lower.**

That person is more interested in **bread than bombs as a means of living on the earth.**

HERE WE GO

However, when the *Nefesh(PERSON)* alone has been rectified(SEPARATED-PURE) without the possibility of *Ruach(MIND)* joining with it if the person is sufficiently worthy by virtue of his efforts in divine service, it may happen that the *Nefesh(PERSON)* of a *tzadik(PURIFIED)* who has **perfected** himself and does not need to come into *gilgul(REINCARNATE-CYCLE)* will descend into this person's body, eliminating the need for him to first die.

Now before, the **Kabbala was talking about purifying the person within us by separating from the ruach or mind.**

Here that has been accomplished and there is no chance that the lower mind will again effect that person or Nefesh.

LET'S PAUSE AND CLARIFY THIS

Let's pause here and try to clarify this business about being **pure or separate**. This does not mean that you don't like sex, or you can't go to Atlantic City, or you can't watch tv.

It doesn't consider such things.

A NEW MIND

What it is talking about is **a completely different mind set** than we see active on earth today.

It is a mind set that supports no war or violence, it supports no negative activities towards nature or animals, it supports the unification of all people of the earth with the greatest emphasis being on making sure all are fed and housed and clothed.

It does not hold to **man made traditions, or religions or governments**.

It does not hold one nation above the other, it has no patriotism of a country but rather of God's creation. It is not proud.

We are talking about a very normal person in all respects, whose priorities are God's priorities of peace, non violence, compassion in a harmony with nature.

That is a **nefesh (PERSON)** who has separated from ruach or the mind (in this case the **lower mind**)

LET US GO ON, IT GETS DEEPER

However, when the *Nefesh(PERSON)* alone has been rectified(SEPARATED-PURE) (without the possibility of *Ruach(MIND)* joining with it) if the person is sufficiently worthy by virtue of his efforts in divine service, **it may happen that the *Nefesh(PERSON)* of a *tzadik(PURIFIED)* who has perfected himself and does not need to come into *gilgul(REINCARNATE-CYCLE)* will descend into this person's body, eliminating the need for him to first die.**

Now obviously if a person is a person, he/she must have a mind.

But this is referring to the **lower analytical, thinking, mind**.

The person or Nefesh has separated so totally from the lower mind that there is no possibility of that Ruach or lower mind effecting him/her again.

TOTAL SEPARATION THROUGH MEDITATION

This is a total **cleansing**.

This is a new person.

All things are new as to how that person feels and thinks. He/She is totally removed from the control of the religions, and governments, of the world.

STILL CONFUSING ?

What is being said, is that when this occurs **there is the possibility that another invisible person who is tzadik, PURIFIED on a higher level and has no need to return to a further reincarnation cycle may enter into the Nefesh , PERSON here and raise that person to the level of Neshama or oneness with God.**

It doesn't mean that that person will not physically die.

It means that that person will be able to rise to the level of oneness with God here without having to go through the cycling process again.

WELL WHERE IS THAT PERFECTED INVISIBLE BEING ?

Now having studied the concepts of our scientists who tell us of the very strange goings on in parallel universes etc, the question would be, where is this perfected person or tzadik coming from?

KABBALA MAKES MUCH MORE SENSE THAN RELIGION

When you look at Kabbala in something as strange as this, you have to come to the conclusion that **Kabbala is more in line with contemporary science than the popular religions of the world.**

A perfected person from another universe possessing the body of a person here to raise that person to a God oneness.

As bizarre as that sounds we have to go back and listen again to the statement of **Professor Paul Steinhardt of Princeton University who incidentally happens to have the title of Albert Einstein Professor Emeritus there.** Listen to what he says.



Paul Steinhardt of Princeton University

For years parallel universes were a staple of the Twilight Zone. Science fiction writers loved to speculate on the possible other universes which might exist. In one, they said, Elvis Presley might still be alive or in another the British Empire might still be going strong.

Serious scientists dismissed all this speculation as absurd. But now it seems the speculation wasn't absurd enough.

Parallel universes really do exist and they are much stranger than even the science fiction writers dared to imagine

So the bizarre idea of a person in a parallel universe taking possession of a person here would not be so strange according to the statement of Professor Steinhardt, when he says that what really goes on is stranger than any science fiction writer dared to imagine.

BUT WHO IS THIS INVISIBLE BEING WHO MOVES INTO US ?

Who is this **tzadik or person** that comes here to possess you or me once we have made the change away from the way we used to be.

Who is the possessor?

Back to science.

David Deutsch of the University of Cambridge



Our "twins" in parallel universes are just as real as we are, says David Deutsch. The notion that our world is somehow more real is derived not from experience (since each "world" seems equally real to its inhabitants), nor from quantum mechanics (in an absolute sense there are no splits at all, and no moment when your unseen counterparts can no longer affect you)

Isn't that interesting"

There is no moment when your unseen counterparts can no longer affect you. And Kabbala says that an unseen person can possess you and raise you to a higher God state.

MY GOD, IT'S YOU !!!

Thus it would seem that the person who may come to possess you is you.

Do you remember what Professor Max Tegmark of the University of Pennsylvania said.



There are infinitely many other inhabited planets, including not just one but in-finitely many that have people with the same appearance, name and memories as you, who play out every possible permutation(COMBINATION OF OPTIONS) of your life choices.

So understanding the scientific possibilities of our twins in parallel universes, and the possibilities that our twins have reached the higher point of separation and thus God oneness, the Kabbala statement makes perfect sense.

So the person who enters into us , possesses us and raises us to a God oneness with all of nature is not God or Jesus, it's us !!!!!.

And God & Jesus are inside of us !!!!!

WHAT MAKES NO SENSE NOW MAKES SENSE

So you see how Kabbala and contemporary physics can flow so well together as to make sense of what on the face of it makes no sense.

There is a further interesting comment on this question of soul possession from Kabbala that I want you to see.

SOUL POSSESSION

The *Nefesh*(PERSON) of the *tzadik*(PURIFIED) then fulfills the role of the person's own *Ruach*(MIND), allowing the person to transcend the limitations of his own soul root. (See *Tanya*, end ch. 14.) It can even happen that the souls of much earlier generations, all the way back to our father Abraham, will enter the soul of a person, guiding him to greater heights in his spiritual endeavors (*Sha'ar Ha Gilgulim*, *hakdama 2*).

WE MUST CONSIDER PARALLEL UNIVERSES

Thus when we see that phrase "souls of much earlier generations" we must consider our twins in parallel universes.

ARE OUR TWINS IN THE OTHER UNIVERSE SMARTER THEN WE ?

Which brings us to the question of whether twins of ours could be more advanced then we ?

It would then mean that there is a "me" in another universe who has reached a higher level of enlightenment than the "me" here.

And that "me" there, in a natural evolution of sorts teleports to the "me" here, to lend a hand.

BUT WHAT'S THE PURPOSE OF ME HERE IF I AM ALREADY ENLIGHTENED THERE ?

If the me there, has already evolved to the higher, what is the purpose of the me here who is lower?

What would Buddha say?



SUCH IS THE NATURE OF THINGS

And physicist David Deutsch whom we quoted earlier would say the same thing but in a different way.



Photons, atoms, and quantum computations have invisible, differently behaving counterparts, but you still cling to the belief that you exist in only one copy.

I don't think this makes sense, because you are made of atoms, and if they have invisible counterparts, so must you.

IT'S ALL PERFECTLY NATURAL

Such is the nature of things.

There is no God there saying well we might as well dump the one on earth because the one on Planet X is way ahead.

THERE SIMPLY ARE NUMEROUS COPIES OF YOU BECAUSE ATOMS HAVE TWINS .

Such is the nature of things.

And this explains how a more advanced copy of you could electronically enter into you and assist you in your evolution.

Now because it is so concerned about you.

It's like a season. It just happens that way.

ARE YOU READY TO GO DEEPER ? ONE MORE TIME ?

Kabbala is going to take us deeper into this.

I hope with such a complicated subject you have been able to follow along and have this make sense to you.

Which is the essence of enlightenment and the fault of religion which simply makes no sense.

KABBALA ONCE MORE

It can also happen that the *Nefesh(PERSON)* of another greater *tzadik(PURIFIED)* also comes into the same person, so that the person now has his own *Nefesh,(PERSON)* the *Nefesh(PERSON)* of the first *tzadik(PURIFIED)* that fulfills the role of the person's own *Ruach(MIND)*, and the *Nefesh(PERSON)* of a second *tzadik(PURIFIED)* that fulfills the role of the person's *Neshama(HIGHER SPIRIT CONNECTED TO GOD)*

So here we have your twin (for the sake of discussion) who is higher then you and living in a parallel universe.

That twin enters into you to assist you in moving upward.

NOW HERE COMES A SECOND TWIN THAT'S HIGHER THAN THE FIRST

Now a second twin who is purified higher than the first comes along and enters into you.

You are now possessed by two others.

I am saying they are your twins.

I am saying they are you.

LOOK AT YOU !

Now you have your own personality.

You have picked up the personality of a more advanced you from a parallel universe, and thus you have a new , higher mind.

And now you have a second twin who is further advanced raising you to a oneness with God.

DO YOU SEE THREE PERSONS IN ONE

So you have three people.

All of them are you.

All of them come together in one body as each of them evolve upward.

You 1 by moving into meditation and raising yourself, electronically draws You 2 who takes his/her experience in a parallel universe which is higher and integrates it into you ,and as this happens you electronically draw You 3 which connects you to God.

But it is all You.

Now what is this. What does the Kabbala say this is.

KABALLA IMPREGNATION

This phenomenon is called "**ibur**" - literally, "**impregnation**" - i.e., **spiritual possession of a lower soul by a higher soul (or souls) to the benefit of both of them.**

The benefit to the carrier of the *ibur*(IMPREGNATION) is that his/her soul becomes greatly purified and refined by the presence of the *tzadik*'s(PURIFIED) soul, which aids him to reach far higher levels .

Thus when he eventually dies, his soul rises to the level of the *tzadik*'s(PURIFIED) soul in *Gan Eden*.

THE LOWER YOU IS IMPREGNATED BY THE HIGHER YOU

And so we have impregnation.

The lower you is impregnated by the higher you which electronically helps you to rise to a higher level.

So the natural reason that the higher you is drawn to the lower you is to benefit both of you.

The next is quite good from Kaballa.

THE CIRCLE OF LIFE BACK WHERE WE STARTED FROM

There is also a benefit to the *tzadik*(PURIFIED) whose soul enters the person living in this world. Since the *tzadik*(PURIFIED) helps the person reach greater heights, the *tzadik*'s(PURIFIED) soul also acquires a part therein. This is the secret of the statement of our Sages that "*tzadikim*(PURIFIEDS) are great, for even after their passing they merit children..." (*Chullin 7b; Sanhedrin 47a*), for they become like fathers to their hosts. (*Sha'ar Hagilgulim, hakdamah 2*

So we continue on and on in the circle of life.

Electronically without our even knowing it we receive our higher selves from a parallel universe.

When we ascend without even knowing it our higher selves travel to a parallel universe to assist our lower selves.

They become like fathers to their hosts.

We become like fathers to ourselves.

We will continue.

CHAPTER-18

STRANGE MELCHIZEDEK

Prologue

As Shakespeare said **"All the world is a stage and all the people are the players"**.

The question is who is writing the script?

The more you seek answers to the meaning and fulfillment of life, it becomes obvious that there is a **higher intelligence leaving clues scattered about** much as you did when you played games as a child.

Every bit of our earthly experience is fair game as a clue.

Something of nature, something of literature, a word, part of a word.

The clues keep coming until we as earthlings finally evolve to a point of understanding.

Mythology, parable, symbol, etc, are all clues.

But who has prepared this cosmic adventure for us.

THE STRANGE MELCHIZEDEK.

If I were a qualified quantum physicist I would speak of the **power of the unseen.**

If I were a religious preacher, I would speak of the **power of the unseen.**

And in both instances I would be speaking of the same thing.

We place traditional titles on things such as **spirit, or demon, or devil, or angel, or God**, and we get all involved in thinking that no other title can fit.

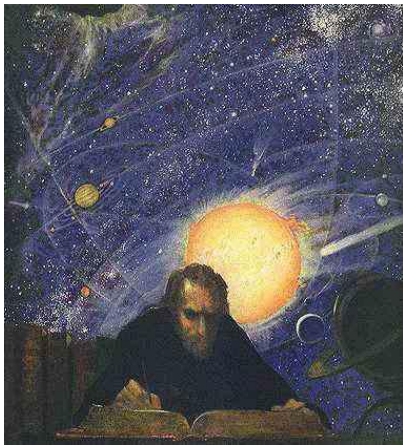
What I mean by that is that as soon **as someone try's to explain the nature of unseen things we revolt ,because this is not how we were taught initially.**

Can things such as **spirit** be **electrical energy** in the **realm of the sub atomic?**

If so ,**they would have power and be invisible.**

And if so, it would explain **how they relate or communicate in some way with human beings since our brains are electrically designed to pick up from the sub atomic or the invisible.**

THE ANCIENT AND SCIENCE



The proof of the knowledge that existed when scripture was written is contained in the **close similarity found between what was written, and what we have discovered in physics and science to be true.**

We upset religious people by discussing these things.

You would think they would be excited to find that what they have been following is actually a scientifically correct outline of life.

Maybe with a need to understand a little differently, but nonetheless correct.

Instead religious people simply declare that if you try to place scientific names on their beliefs you are some kind of heretic or cult leader.

That is unfortunate

THE DOMINANCE OF THE UNSEEN

There is a **dominance of the unseen**.

Something that cannot be seen is the most dominant force in the universe.

And it is **dark matter**.

Scientific evidence confirms that **90% of the universe is made of dark matter**.

Only **10% is the physical or visible**.

That is interesting when you consider that we use 10% of the brain, which is called the **left side**, and is considered the **analytical or physical side**.

While the **right side which makes up the 90% is considered the emotional, or spiritual side**. So our dark matter is actually the 90%, which is the same as the universe.

That gives us reason to consider **the universe as the cosmic, or God brain**, and expedites our search for similarities to the human brain.

SCOGOSTOLOGY, SGSG **COMMENTS:**

**THE VISIBLE PHYSICAL UNIVERSE
(=10%) IS THE LEFT HEMISPHERE OF
THE BRAIN OF GOD WHILE THE
UNKNOWN AND UNSEEN PART OF THE
UNIVERSE, DARK MATTER (90%) IS THE
RIGHT HEMISPHERE OF THE BRAIN.**

**HUMAN BEINGS ARE CELLS, MIRO-
ORGANISMS, THOUGHTS OR PHOTONS
IN THE BRAIN OF THE GODS!**

MADE IN THE IMAGE AND LIKENESS

As we ponder the possibility it brings us to the **connection that can be made between God and us.**

We are made in the image and likeness is what the Bible says.

**WHAT ABOUT THE ANUNNAKIS
CREATING HUMAN BEINGS THROUGH
GENETIC ENGINEERING?**

The image and likeness is **consciousness.**

Christ consciousness, Krishna consciousness.

It is the **working of the mind and the brain.**

Scientists tell us that **90% of the universe is dark matter and 10% is physical or visible.**

Science tells us that **90% of the brain is the right side or spiritual-emotional, and 10% is the left or physical.**

We are thus made in the image and likeness of the universe.

The image and likeness , of God.

FROM GODDARD SPACE LABS. GREENBELT MARYLAND

I want you to see an article from NASA Goddard Space Lab in Greenbelt Maryland.

Pay special attention to Paragraph 5 of the article referring to **Dr Gary Toller and his estimates of dark matter in the universe.**

To see the article please [CLICK HERE.](#)

To return here , click the back button on your browser

You have just read a statement by a NASA scientist from Goddard Space lab to the **effect that 90% of the universe is missing.**

It is **dark matter.**

This means that only **10% is visible.**

Now the first thing that we should be willing to consider is, is this just a coincidence or is there a plan here.

Is the human brain 90 & 10 made in the image and likeness of the cosmic brain 90 and 10?

What I wish to consider now is the **relevance of 10 to the physical side of the human brain.**

That **10% is yours.**

You are in charge of it.

You decide what to do.

The ten percent or left side is under your control. The 90% called the right side is not.

There is a word in scripture and that word is **TITHE.**

It means **10.**

From the Old Testament into the New, the admonition is **to tithe.**

Give 10 percent.

Religion has taken this to mean that you should give 10 percent of your income to them.

But I suggest something far more meaningful and far more reasonable.

ENTER MELCHIZEDEK

The first mention of tithing in the Bible is in the **Book of Genesis** and involves a person named **Melchizedek.**

Melchizedek actually is a person that did not physically exist and there is where we see the connection between cosmic and human consciousness.

Curious that Melchizedek requires 10% be given to him (or it).

Is that because **Melchizedek is dark matter** and makes up **90% of the universe** and by receiving an additional 10% reaches perfection and can then return the blessing to us?

What we are looking for is a relationship between:

Melchizedek: and

dark matter

our galaxy which is the Milky Way galaxy

the life force of dark matter

the reality of quantum or the sub atomic

our tithing in meditation

10

the descent of this other worldly entity to the earth.

My proposition to you is that **Melchizedek is a symbolic representation of that dark matter making up 90% of the universe.**

That is why he requires the **10% from us.**

Also since this dark matter has now been seen in the winds of the earth, it means that Melchizedek has arrived.

The implications are significant .

I also propose to you that contained within the **letters of the word Melchizedek are meanings to substantiate this proposition.**

LET US BREAK DOWN THE WORD MELCHIZEDEK

mel·a·no·sis (mɪl"..."-n¹/₂"s¹s. **Abnormally dark pigmentation of the skin or other tissues,**

mel·a·phyre (mɪl"..."-f⁰r") n. **A dark igneous porphyry** embedded with feldspar crystals. [French mélapyre :

Greek **melas, black**

mel·a·to·nin (mɪl"..."-t¹/₂"n¹n) n. **A hormone derived from serotonin and produced by the pineal gland that stimulates color change in the epidermis of amphibians and reptiles but whose function in mammals is not clear.**

We have our first connection between **Melchizedek** and **dark matter** since the letters **mel** mean **black** or **dark**.

NEXT CONSIDER THE ROOT LETTERS

MEL-CHI-ZE-DEK

melg

melg-. Important derivatives are: **emulsion, milk, galaxy, lacto-, lettuce.**

melg-. To rub off; also **to milk**. I. 1. Zero-grade form *m̥sg-. EMULSION, from Latin **mulg**re, **to milk**. 2. Full-grade form *melg-. a. **MILK**, from **Old English meolc**, milc, milk; b. **MILCH**, from Old English -milce, milch, from Germanic suffixed form ***meluk-ja-**, **giving milk**; c. **MILCHIG**, from Old High German miluh, milk. a, b, and c all from Germanic ***melkan**, **to milk**, contaminated with an unrelated noun for milk, cognate with the Greek and Latin forms given in II below, to form the blend *meluk-. II. ***g(a)lag-**, ***g(a)lakt-**, **milk**, found only in: a. **(GALACTIC), GALACTO-, GALAXY; AGALACTIA, POLYGALA**, from Greek **gala (stem galakt-), milk**; b.

(LACTATE), LACTEAL, LACTESCENT, LACTO-, LETTUCE, from Latin lac (stem lact-), milk;

So now we have a connection of the word **Melchizedek** not only with **dark matter** but with **milk and galaxy** which fits like a glove since another issue at hand is the discovery of dark matter from Orion in the milky way galaxy.

THE NEXT LETTERS ARE

CHI

CHI 22nd letter of the Greek alphabet .

Chi = Eastern life force

What is so fascinating about Chi is that as the **22nd letter of the Greek alphabet** (pronounced **KI**), the **22nd chromosome was the first chromosome to have its genetic structure decoded**, and in Stedmans medical dictionary, chromosome 22 is named **Christ Church Chromosome**.

NEXT WE COME TO THE LETTER

Z

z or Z (zɪ) n., pl. z's or Z's. 1. The **26th letter of the modern English alphabet**. 2. Any of the speech sounds represented by the letter z. 3. The 26th in a series. 4. Something shaped like the letter Z.

Z 1. The symbol for atomic number. 2. The symbol for impedance.

atomic number n. Symbol Z Abbr. at. no., at no The number of protons in an atomic nucleus.

NOW LET US DEFINE IMPEDANCE

im·pe·dance (ˈm-pɪdʌns) n. **Symbol Z** A measure of the total opposition to current flow in an alternating current circuit, made up of two components, ohmic resistance and reactance, and usually represented in complex notation as $Z = R + iX$, where R is the ohmic resistance and X is the reactance.

Here we see a letter in the alphabet found in the name Melchizedek that connects it to the **sub atomic** which is the realm of **dark matter**.

Also connected is **impedance** which is **resistance**.

Resistance or impedance is used in meditation through Om.

The whole concept is to reduce the electrical energy flowing through the spine to the brain to prevent overheating or overloading.

Overheating of the brain via electrical energy results in those times when we freak out.

It is actually the **devil**.

As the scripture says, "**resist the devil and he will flee**".

Strangely **OHM** is the law of **electrical resistance** discovered by **George Simon Ohm**.

So the fact that Z is in the word Melchizedek means nothing, but put together with **dark matter, galaxy, life force**, it takes on significance.

THE FINAL LETTERS IN MELCHIZEDEK

DEK

dek- or **deka-** pref. Variants of **deca-**.

dek-Important derivatives are: **decent, doctor, doctrine, document, dogma, paradox, decorate, dainty, dignity, disdain, indignant, disciple, discipline.**

dek-. **DOCENT, DOCILE, DOCTOR, DOCTRINE, DOCUMENT**, from Latin docēre, to teach (< "to cause to accept"); b. **DOGMA, (DOGMATIC); DOCETISM, DOXOLOGY, HETERODOX, ORTHODOX, PARADOX**, from Greek dokein, to appear, seem, think 4. Suffixed form *dek-no-. **DAINTY, DEIGN**, Reduplicated form *di-dk-ske-. **DISCIPLE, (DISCIPLINE)**, from Latin discere, to learn.

Here we see the words **doctrine, disciple and discipline** as interesting derivatives of **dek**.

AS WE CONTINUE TO STUDY DEK, WE RUN INTO THE WORD PENTECOST

deca- or dec-also deka-or dek-pref. Ten:decane (Greek deka-, from deka, ten.)

dek Important derivatives are, ten, **December, decimal, dime, dozen, dean, decade, tenth, hundred, cent, century percent.**

dek@. Ten. I. Basic form *dek@. 1.a. **TEN**, from Old English tēn, ten; b. (see okt½(u)) **Old Norse tjan**, ten. Both a and b from **Germanic *tehun**. 2. **EIGHTEEN, FIFTEEN, FOURTEEN, NINETEEN, SEVENTEEN, SIXTEEN, THIRTEEN**, from Old English suffix -tēne, -tōne, -tþne, ten, -teen, from **Germanic *tehan**. 3. **DECEMBER, DECEMVIR, DECI-, DECIMAL, DECIMATE, DECUPLE, DICKER, DIME; (DECENNARY), DECENNIUM, DECUSSATE, DOZEN, DUODECIMAL, OCTODECIMO, SEXTODECIMO**, from Latin decem, ten. **DECA-, DECADE, (DOYEN); DECAGON, DECALOGUE, DODECAGON**, from Greek **deka**, ten. II. Extended form *dek@t-. (see dwo-) Old English -tig, ten, from Germanic *-tig. III.

Ordinal number *dek@to-. **TENTH, (TITHE)**, from Old English **teogotha, tēotha, tenth**, from **Germanic *teguntha-**. IV. Suffixed zero-grade form *-dk@-tá, reduced to *-k@tá, and lengthened o-grade form *-dk½m-tá, reduced to *-kontá. 1. **NONAGENARIAN, OCTOGENARIAN, SEPTUAGINT, PENTECOST FROM GREEK, konta, ten times**,

PENTECOST AND QUINTESSENCE

In **dek** we saw the number **10**.

Remember it was **Melchizedek who first was referenced as receiving 10%**.

In addition notice halfway down, the connection to the word **Septuagint**.

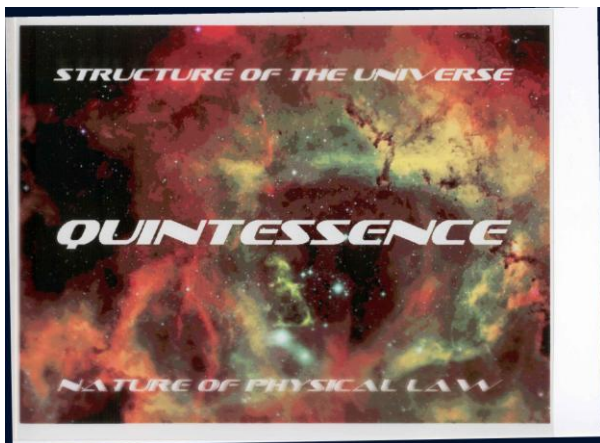
This was the title of the Greek version of the Old Testament which came into use in 300 BC.

If you will go to the next line you will see the word Pentecost.

This is significant because when the dark matter was first spotted on earth by astronomers in Rome, it was found in the **blowing wind**.

The Bible states that the **Holy Spirit (other worldly entity) comes to the earth as a mighty rushing wind.**

LET'S LOOK AT PENTECOST



I want you to look at this for a special reason.

Go down toward the end of the definition and you will find the word **Quintessence**.

What makes this connection so interesting , is that when the scientists first discovered this alien dark matter in the constellation Orion, they called it Quintessence.

Pen-te-cost (pənˈtɪ-kôst, -kɪst) n. 1. **The seventh Sunday after Easter**, commemorating **the descent of the Holy Spirit upon the**

disciples. Also called **Whitsunday**. 2. Judaism. See Shavuot. [Middle English pentecoste, from Old English Pentecosten,

penkwe. Important derivatives are: **five, fiteeen, penta, pentad, pentagon, pentathlon, Pentecost, fifth, quintet, quintessence, finger, fist, foist.**

s 4 **Penta, Pentad, Penstemon, (Pentagon), (Pentameter), (Pentathlon), from Greek pente, five 5, Punch3,** Pachisi, from **Sanskrit pance,** five 11. Compound. Pendwe-(d) konta, five tens, fifty, (d)kinta, group of ten, see dek

QUINQUAGERNIARIAN, QUINQUAGESIMA, FROM Latin quinquinta, fifty, 2 **PENTECOST,** from Greek pent, konta, fifty. 3 Ordinal adjective, penkw to. 1. FIFTH, from Old English, f, fta, from Germanic fimft1/2n. 2. Quint1, **Quintain, Quintet, Quintile; Quintessence, Quintillion, Quintuple, from Latin quntus.**

SO WHAT DO WE HAVE

So as we break down the word Melchizedek we find:

Mel: connected to **dark, milk, and galaxy.**

Chi: connected to **life force, the 22nd letter of the Greek alphabet, (22nd chromosome), Christ Church Chromosome.**

Z: Atom, Electrical impedance or resistance, OHM

Dek: from **doctrine, disciple, discipline, tenth, also to accept and dek** connected to **Pentecost and Quintessence**

The point I am trying to make here is that Melchizedek never lived as a person.

The word Melchizedek is symbolic word which represents dark matter which in turn makes up 90% of the universe.

Melchizedek The Strange

Let us go into the scripture and look at a little of the background of Melchizedek

Genesis 14:18 And Melchizedek King of Salem brought forth bread and wine: and he was the priest of the most high God.

Bread is nourishment to the physical and wine to the spirit or consciousness.

Also notice the connection to **Jesus** who according to the Bible is after the **order of Melchizedek**.

He of course is the **Sun** as represented by the **Greek numerical value of the name Jesus** which is **888**, the **mythical sun**.

Genesis 14:19 And he blessed him and said, blessed by Abram of the most high God, possessor of heaven and earth.

Genesis 14:20 And blessed be the most high God, which has delivered your enemies into your hand. And he gave him tithes of all.

So here the instruction is giving the 10th to that which is the invisible.

In other words, I am saying that there was no Melchizedek.

Giving the 10th means, separating from the left or intellectual side during meditation.

It is symbolic of joining to the Dark Matter, Life Force.

That is the **world of Atom Resistance**, of which we must be **disciplined or disciplined**.

This is what has been totally misread by religion which uses it to say "give us 10 percent of all of your money".

Now how can I prove that this tithing is to dark matter which is universal consciousness, and not giving money to the church?

Hebrews 7;1 For this Melchisedec, king of Salem, priest of the most high God, who met Abraham returning from the slaughter of the kings and blessed him.

Hebrews 7:2 To whom also Abraham gave a tenth part of all; first being by interpretation, King of righteousness, and after that also King of Salem which is King of Peace.

Hebrews 7:3 Without mother , without father, without descent, having neither beginning of days or end of life, but made like unto the Son of God, abides a priest continually.

Notice that the tithing goes to someone, or some thing that has no parents, no descent, no beginning or end.

It does not go to people or man made institutions or groups.

Now this is most important

Abraham gave a 10th to whom ?

The King of Peace

And notice in Hebrews 7:3 above, it says, without father and mother, without descent, with no beginning and no end, made like the Son of God.

In other words, Melchizedek was not a human being, but a supreme being which would be supreme cosmic or light being, as I am suggesting.

Now notice that Abraham gave tithes.

What does the Bible say about Abraham in the first place ?

Galatians 4:22 For it is written, that Abraham had two sons, the one by a bondmaid, the other by a freewoman.

Galatians 4:23 But he who was of the bondwoman was born after the flesh; but he of the freewoman was by promise.

So here is the Biblical story of Abraham.

And what is the Biblical comment on that story involving Abraham.

Galatians 4:24 Which things are an allegory, for these are the two covenants, the one from the mount Sinai, which gendereth to bondage, which is Agar, which things are an allegory.

The Bible states that the story of Abraham is allegory.

Now what does the word **allegory** mean?

ALLEGORY

ALLEGORY 1A: a literary, dramatic, or pictorial device in which characters and events stand for abstract ideas, principles, or forces, so that the literal sense has or suggests a parallel, deeper symbolic sense.

So according to the Bible the story of Abraham is a literary device in which the characters and events in the story stand for other ideas or forces, so that what you read literally, actually suggests a deeper symbolic meaning.

That is what the Bible says.

Now if the Abraham story is allegory and if we are to follow the Bible, shouldn't we look for the deeper meaning inherent in the Abraham - Melchizedek story.?

When we look at the word Melchizedek looking for a deeper meaning as the Bible instructs , we find **dark, life force, atom, resistance, discipline and 10.**

Dark matter as the life force.

Atoms and electrons from above.

Ohm meditation as electrical resistance and meditation in disciplining ourselves to receive as we give our 10% or as we tithe to Melchizedek

TITHING

The Bible is making it clear that tithing is to the invisible dark cosmic energy of which we have been studying coming from Eta Carina and Orion.

And the Bible even goes farther to warn us about tithing to people or churches etc.

Hebrews7:6 But he whose descent is not counted from them received tithes of Abraham, and blessed him that had the promises.

In other words tithing was giving to a being who was not descended from earth people.

A supreme sort of light being from another dimension receives the tithes.

Now look as the Bible admonishes us against tithing to human beings or organizations.

Hebrews7:8 And here men that die receive tithes;

(This is referring to, Priests, Ministers, religious people.)

but there he receives them, of whom it is witnessed that he lives.

In other words you cannot tithe to anyone of the earth who is flesh and blood and subject to death just like you.

You can only tithe to the one that does not die but lives.

The cosmic , universal, dark matter which is now coming to the earth.

OUR MEDITATION ENERGY IS DARK ENERGY

THE WORD MELCHIZEDEK

Mel Dark

Melchi Life Force

Melchiz Electron via Atom of the Pineal Gland, Resistance via OHM

Melchizedek Disciplining ourselves to the dark matter, meditation

When we meditate we tithe to the King of Salem which means King Of Peace

Let us look now at Melchizedek in a contemporary way.

The New York Times Announced that an alien entity had been spotted in Orion. The announcement made on March 5 2000.

The article is titled

Afloat in a Cosmic Hall of Mirrors

Quotes from the article will be in italics in blue

Reaching beyond earth, air , fire and water, Aristotle insisted that the heavenly spheres , the realm of the stars and gods must be composed of something less mundane.

The very substance medieval theologians went on to propose of which the angels themselves were made.

Isn't that interesting, here we are suggesting that Melchizedek is the alien referred to here and the article outlining how Aristotle insisted that the heavenly material was the very substance of angelic beings.

The whole point of modern astronomy is to banish such mystical notions, proving that everything above consists of no nonsense matter ,that we live in a material world.

But as was clear from Dark Matter 2000, a conference held late last month in Marina Del Rey Calif, the quest is only progressing because of sciences willingness to stretch the very meaning of the word matter.

This once simple stuff is coming to seem as ethereal as anyone could have imagined.

In other words, the scientists are now saying that there is definitely something other worldly out there.

Something downright spiritual or at least angelic ?

Despite hopes to the contrary it now appears more certain than ever that most of the universe is made from some kind of unworldly dark matter that can pass right through ordinary matter leaving barely a trace.

With a sense of irony, some physicists are calling this hypothetical new force quintessence, a reminder that Aristotle wasn't so far off in believing that the heavens are more alien and wondrous than meets the earthly eye.

Consider what you have just read.

These remarks are coming from very professional scientists in a very professional and business like gathering.

Here they are coming to the conclusion that our universe is more alien than anyone may have ever imagined.

Quintessence.

Scientists calling this alien energy quintessence.

Look in your dictionary and you will see the word quintessence connected to the word Pentecost.

Pentecost, other worldly energy coming to the earth as a rushing mighty wind.

Think of that as you now read the following.

To separate itself from theology, science must find evidence that it's creations are real.

At the recent conference in Marina Del Rey, in a symposium on sources and detection of dark matter in the universe, astronomers from the University of Rome defended a dramatic claim they had posted on the internet earlier in the month: that they had detected a wind of this energy blowing through the earth as it moves across the sky.

They call it Quintessence which is connected to Pentecost and now they spot it in the winds of the earth and Pentecost is the descent of an other worldly energy coming to the earth as a rushing mighty wind.

I am suggesting to you that this is the descent of Melchizedek

Next is Chi which is the life force.



I would refer you to a book written by physicist Fritjof Capra called The Tao of Physics.

In this book Capra brings forth the astounding similarities between ancient texts and the realm of modern physics.

Much in the same way that we have done with the Bible.

Parts of the book focus deeply on the Chinese writings .

I would call your attention to the prominent letters in the word China or Chinese which is chi.

Capra says in the book. I have found the Chinese terminology of yin and yang very useful to describe our cultural imbalance.

Our culture has consistently favored yang or masculine values and attitudes and has neglected their complementary yin or feminine counterparts.

We have favored self assertion over integration, analysis over synthesis, rational knowledge over intuitive wisdom, science over religion, competition over cooperation, expansion over conservation and so on.

This one sided development has now reached a highly alarming stage, a crisis of social, ecological, moral, and spiritual dimensions.

Capra says something in the introduction of the book that I have to share with you.

The connection between physics and mysticism is not only very interesting but also extremely important.

It shows that the results of modern physics have opened up two very different paths for scientists to pursue.

They may lead us to (put it in extreme terms), to the Buddha ,or to the Bomb, and it is up to each scientist to decide which path to take.

It seems to me that at a time when close to half of our scientists and engineers work for the military, wasting an enormous potential of human ingenuity and creativity by developing ever more sophisticated means of total destruction, the path of the Buddha, the path with a heart ,cannot be overemphasized.

Now of course as we look at the word Melchizedek we instantly bring East and West together.

MEL = Greek, **CHI** = China. **KI** = Japanese, **CHI** = West Africa-Igbos

DARK MATTER being the **PENTECOST QUINTESSENCE** which has arrived from Orion now brings us to look at what follows Mel (dark matter) in the name Melchizedek, which are the letters, Chi.

Capra in his book the Tao of Physics says.
Traditional Chinese medicine is based on the
balance of yin and yang in the human body
and any illness is seen as a disruption of this
balance.

The body is divided into yin and yang parts.

Globally speaking the inside of the body is yang, the body surface is yin.

The back is yang and the front is yin.

Inside of the body there are yin and yang organs.

The balance between all these parts is maintained by a continuous flow of chi.

Each organ has a meridian associated with it in such a way that yang meridians belong to yin organs and vice versa.

Whenever the flow between the yin and yang is blocked, the body falls ill, and the illness is cured by sticking needles into the acupuncture points to stimulate and restore the flow of chi.

So we look at the dark matter coming down from above as chi basically to enter into us and stimulate and restore the flow of the vital life energy, we

see Melchizedek and we see the movement of energy to earth from Orion, Pegasus, and Eta Carina.

Back to Capra:

The Chinese went on to study various combinations of yin and yang which they developed into a system of cosmic archetypes. Note the word cosmic.

This system is elaborated in the I Ching or book of Changes.

Is this not what we are witnessing in the Age of Uranus and Aquarius, the book or time of changes?

According to Capra , in physics there is a concept known as the field theory of matter.

He states that in that field theory a material particle such as an electron is merely a small domain of the electrical field within which the field strength assumes enormously high values.

The electron then becomes a huge field of energy concentrated in a very small space.

In Chinese philosophy the field idea is expressed explicitly in the concept of chi.

The word literally means gas or ether and was used in ancient China to denote the vital breath or energy animating the cosmos.

You recall I have spoken to you about the electrical energy entering the fetus at which time the fetus begins to animate on its own.

Here we see Capra explaining the eastern description of that force as chi.

Capra goes on. In the human body the pathways of chi are the basis of traditional Chinese medicine.

The aim of acupuncture is to stimulate the flow of chi through these channels.

According to Capra the notion of chi bears a most striking resemblance to the concept of the quantum field in modern physics.

Like the quantum field chi is conceived as a tenuous and non perceptible form of matter which is present throughout space and can condense into solid material objects.

So here we see how the invisible can become visible. How the angle becomes an angel and may appear as a person.

Via the quantum field or chi.

Capra quotes Chang Tsai as follows.

When the chi condenses, its visibility becomes apparent, so that there are then the shapes of individual things.

Keep in mind here how scientists found dark matter trapped in Orion and then it was seen as visible matter in the winds of the earth.

Chang Tsai continues.

When it disperses its visibility is no longer apparent and there are no shapes.

See the visible becomes invisible.

At the time of its condensation can one say otherwise than that this is but temporary ?

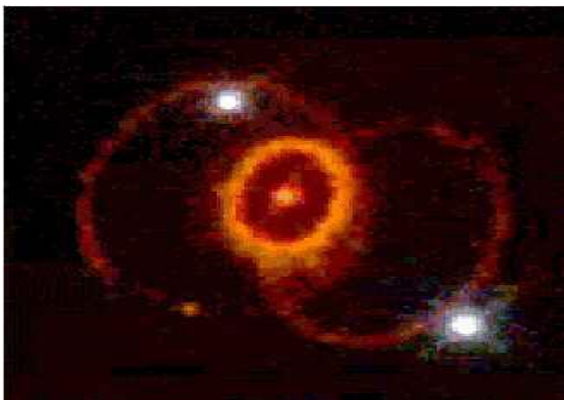
But at the time of its dispersing can one hastily say that it is then non existent ?

So all things then are the life flowing energy of chi.

All things are temporary in physical form until they regather for another physical form.

For who then can say that because it is not visible it is non -xistent.

IS THERE SCIENTIFIC PROOF?



THAT THINGS SUCH AS SUPERNOVA ACTUALLY EFFECT LIFE ON EARTH?

Is there proof that this dark matter coming to the earth from above is intimately woven into the very aspect of existence which makes us real?

THERE IS A JACKSONVILLE FLORIDA TIMES UNION ARTICLE TO PROVE THAT VERY POINT.

The article states that Supernovas provide the earth with the necessary elements for life to exist.

They actually provide the basic elements for the life force.

The text follows:

THE TIMES UNION, JACKSONVILLE

EXPLODING STARS SUPPLIED EARTH'S ATMOSPHERE

TELESCOPE REVEALS FOUNTAIN OF LIFE

ATLANTA: A new space telescope has revealed the inner workings of a stellar factory that produces enormous quantities of oxygen, what one astronomer called, the real fountain of life.

Scientists think most of the oxygen we breathe was generated initially by a relatively small number of massive exploding stars known as supernovae.

Along with other elements- the raw material of new stars and planets- this precious gas eventually spread throughout the universe, including our own solar system.

Such massive stars create lots of oxygen in their nuclear furnaces, Massachusetts Institute of Technology astronomer Claude Canizares said yesterday at the annual meeting of the American Astronomical Society.

It was explosions of such supernovae that permitted life on Earth.

Once life evolved on this planet, oxygen generation by bacteria and plants became self sustaining.

Thus humans today are not dependent upon supernovae for oxygen although such explosions continue to spread it through the cosmos.

The ring shaped remnants of one such supernova-labeled EO102-72-were studied on two occasions last fall by NASA's powerful new Chandra X Ray Observatory.

When it blew up, the giant star, 15 to 25 times more massive then our sun, was 200,000 light years from Earth in the Small Magellanic Cloud, one of the galaxies closes to our own Milky Way. (A light year is about 6 trillion miles.)

The brilliant light from the starburst reached Earth about 1,000years ago and could have been visible to the naked eyes of people in Australia, or South America , Canizares said.

Chandra, launched in July carries an instrument called a high-energy spectrometer that spreads out X-Rays much as a prism breaks up a beam of light into a rainbow of different wavelengths.

It recognizes each element, such as carbon, oxygen, or iron, by its unique wavelength.

The Chandra images showed that about half the gas expelled by the exploding star was oxygen-an unexpectedly high amount.

Elements such as iron and magnesium also were manufactured but in lesser amounts.

The oxygen from this supernova alone would weigh as much as 10 of our suns, and would be enough to supply 1,000 solar systems like our own, Canizares said.

The gas formed inside the star, were nuclear fusion of primordial hydrogen gradually built up heavier elements, such as carbon, nitrogen, oxygen, sulfur and iron.

Understanding, supernovae helps us to learn about the processes that formed chemical elements like those which are found on Earth and are necessary for life, said Kathryn Flanagan another MIT astronomer.

" We have just seen a star rip its belly open and show us what's inside", Canizares said.

After the oxygen was "baked in the oven" he added, it was "made available to those of us who like to take a breath".

The manufacture of oxygen and other elements in stars continues to this day.

An enormous supernova exploded in 1987 and more are expected every 2 to 100 years.

The last in our own galaxy was in 1602.

However , a huge southern star called Eta Carinae 9,000 light years away in the Milky Way may have already blown up during the time it takes its light to reach

Earth, according to Stephen Maran, astronomer at NASA's Goddard Space Flight Center in Greenbelt Md.

WHAT IS ALL OF THIS ?

What is all of this and what relevance does it have to you and me?

We should not consider aliens to be little green men, but particles of energy that interact with the electronics of the mind and DNA structure to make the required change that will bring us out of the mutant state into the light state.

But now we have connected that energy with the Supreme Priest of God,

Melchizedek.

Thus we have a significant name that becomes extremely meaningful as a cosmic God power. Melchizedek as dark energy, both cosmic and human.

In breaking down his name we have found connections that are too numerous to make us think this is some kind of gigantic coincidence.

Now since the King is upon the earth, the earth will respond in kind.

Just as the ruler or president who makes war involves the people of the earth, so indeed will the activity of the King who is now among us.

THE CHRIST CONNECTION

Genesis 14:18 states that Melchizedek brought forth bread and wine.

Of course this process was later found in the religions of Osiris and Dionysus.

Osiris was bread and beer and Dionysus was bread and wine.

But Melchizedek brought forth bread and wine, and in many Christian religions that represents Christ's last supper ,or the body and blood of Christ.

So immediately we have a connection between Melchizedek and Christ, namely bread and wine.

Now let us tie the connection a little tighter.

Hebrews 5 we see a reference to Christ.

Hebrews 5:6 says about Christ. You are a priest forever after the order of Melchizedek.

Hebrews 5:10 Called of God a high priest after the order of Melchizedek.

So then Melchizedek is a form of Christ and vice versa

. Both bringing bread and wine.

There are those who have written for years that Melchizedek was actually Christ.

Not a physical person.

But the universal cosmic God power coming to the earth.

If Christ and Melchizedek are the same.

Then Christ has come to earth again in the wind and has been seen, and is now among us having been confirmed by science.

And do not forget that in the original story of Jesus, it was the wise men who were astrologers or astronomers who brought forth the news having traveled from the East.

What I am saying to you, is that the discovery reported in the New York Times of March 5 2000 was the descent of Melchizedek or Christ to the earth.

The observation initially made in NGC 1999 the Reflection Nebula in Orion.

Orion meaning the great gate of the electron.

The article states that an alien or other worldly energy was found in Orion . Paragraph 3 here states.

It appears more certain than ever that most of the universe is made from some kind of unworldly dark matter that can pass through through ordinary matter.

With a sense of irony some scientists are calling this force quintessence.

As you know when we looked up the word quintessence it derived from Pentecost.

So this is dark matter from another world.

Invisible, yet making up 90% of the universe.

And called by the wise ones of this day Quintessence which matches Pentecost.

Here the alien dark matter is seen on the earth. As the article said, Astronomers from the University of Rome defended a dramatic claim they had posted on the internet earlier in the month that they had detected a wind of wimps (weak interactive massive particle) blowing through the earth as it moves across the sky.

Jesus said the meek (wimp) would inherit the earth and the Bible said the the Holy Spirit would come to the earth as a Rushing Mighty Wind.

So we have dark matter, in Orion in the Milky Way Galaxy, coming to the earth as a moving alien life force.

Sub atomic particles ,invisible yet measured.

Connected to Pentecost not only by being seen in the wind, but also connected to Pentecost by being called Quintessence by scientists.

HEALING HAS ARRIVED

Now let us add to this, what I believe to be very important in building on this birth to the earth of the King of Peace at this time of Christmas in the year 2000.

Bearing the gift of healing ?

Look again at the word Chi or Ki

Chi or Ki which in Chinese is the flowing life force flowing between meridians of the body is the 22nd letter of the Greek Alphabet.

This is from CBS news. Headline.

It reads Number 22. Small but important.

Paragraph 2 For the first time scientists have mapped virtually an entire human chromosome, the blob in question, Chromosome 22, second smallest of the 23 human chromosomes is one of the chains of molecules that bear the genetic recipe for human life.

This is the first time that we have had a complete chapter in the human instruction book and that's pretty amazing said Francis Collins .

I think this is probably the most important scientific effort that mankind has ever mounted.

Consider. Number 22. Ki in Greek.

Spelled Chi and pronounced Chi here and in China where it is the flowing life force of all life ,turns out to be the first chromosome whose dna is fully mapped.

Now the King of Peace, Melchizedek has come to the earth.

At the same time we have begun to understand the human genome, and healing is coming on the wings of the wind.

Quintessence or Pentecost has arrived and it has been seen blowing in the wind.

I announce to you that Christ is Melchizedek.

And Melchizedek is the God force that has now come to this earth bringing the gift of new life.

I now want to show you something from Stedmans Medical dictionary.

Remember chi of Melchizedek is life force and also letter 22 of the Greek alphabet.

Chromosome 22 is the first chromosome whose DNA has been completely mapped.

In Stedmans medical dictionary I want to show you what Chromosome 22 is called.

Chromosome 21 or 22 is called :

CHRIST CHURCH CHROMOSOME

If the chi of Melchizedek is the life force and it is chromosome 22.

Somehow somewhere someone named it Christ Church.

Life from another world has descended upon us to bring us good news of great joy.

Which is Christ the Lord.

Coincidence ?

Melchizedek.

Every part of the name even Chi being 22 being the first chromosome decoded and being the Christ Church Chromosome.

It's a coincidence.?

JOSEPH WAS SUPPOSED????

TO BE JESUS' FATHER

Here there is an amazing statement from the writer of Luke

Luke 3:23 And Jesus himself began to be about 30 years of age, being (as was supposed) the son of Joseph which was the son of Heli.

Here is the writer of Luke stating that there is no conclusive evidence that Jesus was in any way connected to Joseph.

What is the definition of the word supposed?

Presumed to be true or real without conclusive evidence.

The central meaning is put forth or accepted as being true on inclusive grounds.

To believe especially on uncertain or tentative grounds.

This is one of the 4 gospels.

Luke.

And the writer uses the word supposedly to draw a connection between Jesus and Joseph.

Here is the Bible itself stating that the writer does not know if the alleged connection is true or not.

There is something of additional interest.

Jesus name is Greek.

It has a numerical value of 888 which in Greek is the mythical sun.

Back now to

Luke 3:23 And Jesus himself began to be about 30 years of age, being (as was supposed) the son of Joseph which was the son of Heli.

Notice the name of Josephs father.

Jesus grandfather.

It is Heli and the word Heli means the Sun.

Now if you go to the book of Matthew, the Genealogy there says that Josephs father was Jacob .

It does not mention Heli and this further points out the mythological nature of the writings.

It is obvious that one of these guys is wrong.

You see in the family tree of Jesus another very interesting name.

Melchi.

This is not Melchizedek because as you can see Melchi here had a father named Janna and Melchizedek had no father.

The point being that Jesus is connected to Melchizedek through his relationship to Melchi which is the dark matter in the milky way via the life force energy and Chromosome 22, etc.

And Jesus is connected to the cosmos by the numerical value of his Greek name which is 888, the mythical sun.

So is Jesus connected to MELCHI?

For sure.

And as the very Bible puts it, he is a high priest after the order of Melchizedek.

And is Jesus connected to the cosmos ?.

Obviously.

Thus Melchizedek and Jesus are both mythological names representing the healing power of the cosmos.

All of this to point out that Melchizedek or Christ is the 90% of the universe which requires your 10% to be complete.

So we tithe to Melchizedek or Christ when we give ourselves in meditation.

In addition ,Melchizedek or Christ was first observed in Orion which is the great cosmic electron gate.

And then as prophesied in the Bible was seen by astronomers in Rome flowing in the wind of the earth as Quintessence or Pentecost.

ENTER THE BUDDHA



There is something interesting I want to share with you here as we consider chi of Melchizedek not only as the life force but also as the 22nd letter of the Greek alphabet pronounced Ki (ky).

In the teachings of Buddha a very important point is made relative to Ku and Ki.

Ku being that which is hidden and Ki being that which is visible.

Basically it states that all things are in ku or hidden, but when conditions are right that which is in ku manifests into the physical or ki.

Consider an audio tape has Bruce Springsteen singing Born in the USA.

But Bruce's voice and the words of the song are in ku.

What you have in your hand is plastic, and screws, and some tape which are meaningless.

When the plastic is placed into a mechanism that provides the proper condition, suddenly Bruce and Born in the USA comes out of ku into ki.

In the same way there is rage lingering in everyone.

Losing ones temper is simply rage that comes out of ku into ki.

What is it that causes the manifestation. It is different in everyone.

The rage is in ku.

Someone or something stimulates the personality and rage manifests out of ku into ki.

So Melchizedek in that way presents us with the life force contained within dark matter that manifests on the earth into applicable consciousness.

The God or supreme cosmic life force comes out of ku into ki.

It is important to keep in mind that as we move through the letters of the word Melchizedek we are actually trying to decipher a code.

What do the letters mean.

Of course since the Bible says he has no father and no mother and no descendants and no beginning or ending, it seems reasonable to treat his existence as other worldly.

WHAT ABOUT ABRAHAM ?

Here we look to break down the name Abraham.

The first thing we see is that the letter A among other things stands for ammeter, ampere and Angstrom.

Now of course many names begin with A but in this case we are looking (on the basis of Bible instruction) at the word Abraham allegorically to determine what kind of force is being suggested.

Since the Melchizedek force suggests dark matter , the life force flowing in the galaxy, it seems prudent that we can look at the suggestion of A representing a unit of electric current.

Sub atomic electron power.

Angstrom is really interesting because Angstrom is the measurement of angles of energy that are radio wavelengths as they travel through space.

Now if you don't particularly like that you may like Ab as a desert representation of father.

Abba.

So there can be a father or controlling force.

The second part of the word is brah.

A brah.

Brah man Defined as, The holy or sacred power that is the source and sustainer of the universe. The single absolute being pervading the universe and found within the individual.

A as a symbol for electron. Brah the power and sustainer of the universe and the power found within the individual.

Am To exist in actuality. Have life or reality.

So if Melchizedek is the dark energy that controls the universe and Abraham is the electronic current flowing through the universe and within each living thing to allow existence.

What happens when the two come together as they did in our Bible myth ?

Ten percent of the electronic force (the left side) was given to the dark matter (meditation) and in return the dark matter blessed the living

entity that tithed in meditation with the promises which are health ,
eternal life etc.

MELCHIZEDEK, CHRIST, ABRAHAM AND THE STORIES SURROUNDING
THEM ARE MYTHS .

CODED TEXT TO BE OPENED AT THE POINT OF OUR EVOLUTION WHICH IS
NOW.

WE ARE ENTERING INTO A TRUE SPACE ODYSSEY, AND THE COSMIC
ONES OF LIGHT HAVE DESCENDED TO THE EARTH AND WALK AMONG US
IN HEALING AND RESTORATION.

TITHE TO MELCHIZEDEK BY NOT FORSAKING YOUR MEDITATION TIME.

AND AS YOU DO ANTICIPATE THE BLESSINGS OF LOVE, PEACE, NEW LIFE
AND HEALTH BEING BROUGHT TO US FROM THE HIGHEST REALM OF
LIGHT

AND NOW LETS US CONSIDER BELOW.

THE CREATION OF ANGELS

FROM THE OTHER WORLD OF DARK MATTER

GOD CREATES ANGELS OF LIGHT

I want to direct you to Space.Com so you may review an article that deals
with

GALAXIES MADE OF NOTHING.

The first thing I want you to notice is the headline.

Galaxies made of nothing ?. New theory of mysterious dark matter.

Take a look at the article and then hit your back button so you may return
here and we may discuss it together.

CLICK HERE

One of the interesting points relative to the initial discovery of dark matter at the Marina Del Rey conference was the labeling of this particular dark matter as WIMP.

Weak, interactive, massive particle.

It became interesting to me because science now tells us that this WIMP energy or matter, makes up 90% of the universe and that it has now been spotted in the winds of earth.

As I thought of that I thought of the scripture from the Bible were Jesus says, the meek shall inherit the earth.

Wimp being weak or meek.

Now look at the upper right corner of this document and what do you see?

Shall the wimps inherit the universe?.

Curious isn't it.

If you want to take another look [CLICK HERE](#)

I love paragraph 1. If the concept of dark matter gives you a headache, hold on to your Advil.

Now we get down to business in paragraph 2.

Paragraph 2 Says : There may be entire galaxies that are dark, for every normal star filled galaxy there may be 100 that contain nothing, or at least nothing that we understand.

Isn't that awesome.

Can you imagine, galaxies that we perceive as nothing but are actually something.

My question here would be, have the scientists stumbled upon the dwelling place of God?

My reason for that is contained in paragraph 5.

Paragraph 5 Says: Hence the expectation that many dark galaxies exist, Trentham said in an E-mail interview, suggesting that very few stars, perhaps none at all have formed in them.

Notice that there is no evidence of light contained within this dark matter.

None at all.

That is why I connect this with God.

Let us go to the Bible and look.

Psalms 18:11 He made darkness his secret place.

Have we now found the secret place?

Consider, he requires 10% and this dark matter makes up 90% of the universe.

But also consider that science finds that this dark matter contains no light, and look at these scriptures in Amos.

Amos 5:18 Woe unto you that desire the day of the Lord, to what end is it for you, the day of the Lord is darkness and not light. Amos 5:20 Shall not the day of the Lord be darkness and not light? even very dark and no brightness in it?

Consider that.

Science tells us that there is no light in these strange mysterious galaxies and the Bible tells us that the dark place is God's secret place and there is no brightness in it at all.

Both science and the Bible are saying the exact same thing yet thousands of years apart.

Continuing to review the article.

HERE WE ARRIVE AT PAGE TWO AND THE CREATION OF ANGELS

Before we get into the Angel part.

Take a look at the small box in the upper right hand corner titled What is Dark Matter. 90% of the universe is made of this.

Some might be normal, the same stuff you are made of.

But the rest is truly a mystery.

Isn't that interesting. Made in the image and likeness of us as we use 10% of the brain (the intellectual), with 90% other worldly or spiritual.

Consider this mystery.

It is there, yet not there .

Is this truly the Kingdom of God ?

If you want to take another look [CLICK HERE](#)

Paragraph 1 Says: Notice the title "the great attractor" to describe a concentration of galaxies and invisible matter that seems to tug at our Milky Way galaxy.

Something invisible, something not there, yet there it is, tugging at the galaxy we live in.

Reaching us and holding us in the palm of its hand.

Is this God?

If indeed this is God, would it not answer the question asked in paragraph 5 ?

Paragraph 5 Says: Everyone agrees that there is a significant amount of dark matter in most galaxies, Aizehman said, but the real question is why a galaxy would be composed entirely of dark matter.

To answer that it seems that we simply have to open the Bible again to Psalms 18:11, He made darkness his secret place.

NOW FOR THE CREATION OF ANGELS

The words Angel and Angle have their roots in the Latin Angelum.

An angle of light coming from above to the earth is a Photon which science calls a messenger particle.

An Angel of Light coming down from above is considered spiritually as a messenger of God. The question is how can we show if these are God's angels.

Let us consider light coming down in the form of electro magnetism from the universe heading to earth.

On the angle it is approaching earth , it may be unproductive in achieving the desired effect relative to impacting the human brain.

The angle of light will have to be changed if the desire is to be fulfilled.

Let us also assume that this mysterious dark matter is God.

Now let us go to Paragraph 7 below.

Paragraph 7 Says: Though not yet seen and not even proved to exist, dark matter gives itself away by gravitationally altering the movement of galaxies and stars. For example matter near the center of most galaxies moves so fast that some unseen mass must exist at the center, pulling things inward.

And even the path of light from distant objects is skewed by material that cannot be found.

Read that last sentence again.

Now think of this.

An Angle of light is coming down to the earth.

The dark matter which cannot be seen and cannot be found causes that light to bend and approach the earth at a different angle.

If God is the dark matter, then the initial angle of light which may be coming from Uranus or wherever, now becomes an Angel of Light coming from God.

In other words, what I am trying to say, is that if dark matter is the dwelling place of God, then science now sees that God (dark matter) actually changes the angle of light coming down from earth.

That angle truly becomes an Angel of God or an angle of God.

A messenger of God.

Since the light will now impact the earth at a different angle, its effect on the human brain will be different, and the change will be because of the power of dark matter , the secret place, the dwelling place of God.

Dark matter.

Something that is not there, is proved to be there because though it cannot be seen and cannot be found, it changes the angle of a messenger particle.

It changes an angle of light into an Angel of Light.

Every time, I read paragraph 7 and it says, even the path of light from distant objects is skewed by material that cannot be found, I know in my

heart that the material that cannot be found is the secret place of God and the skewing of the light is God's hand in turning an angle of light into an Angel of Light.

CHAPTER-19

THE GARDEN OF EDEN DECODED

WHO , WHAT, WHY, ARE WE ?

What are we, why are we here, **what is God, what is Jesus**, what is everything that exists truly about?

Where is the **Garden of Eden** ?

What we have found through the Bible and through science, is that everything, and I mean **everything, is inside of us**. God is inside of us, Jesus is inside of us, **heaven is inside of us, hell, the promised land, Jerusalem, you name it and its inside of us** and that is the most important fact that the God hungry world has missed and why?

PRIESTS, PASTORS AND PROPHETS

Well what do you know, who would have ever guessed.

Priests, Pastors and Prophets have messed the whole thing up.

What a surprise

Jeremiah 2:8 The priests did not say,, Where is the Lord?, and they that handle the law didn't know me : the pastors also transgressed against me, and the prophets prophesied by Baal, and walked after things that do not profit.

The priests and the pastors told you where they wanted God to be.

Far off somewhere, not where God truly is, within you.

And the Bible scholars and the ones who make up doctrines and religious traditions have no idea concerning the nature of what we call God.

They walk after **things that have no meaning, literal baptism, communion, all kinds of rituals and celebrations that feed the emotions but nothing else.**

Those are things that we were raised to believe were so very important but have **no real value in the literal sense.**

How do I know?

THE THINGS THAT DO NOT MATTER

Hebrews 6:1-4 Therefore leaving the principles of the doctrine of Christ, let us go on to perfection; not laying again the foundation of repentance from dead works, and of faith toward God,

Not laying again the doctrine of baptisms, and of laying on of hands, and of resurrection of the dead, and of eternal judgment.

Everything we were taught was important in the literal sense, is not.

Repentance from works, faith, baptism, laying on hands, resurrection etc.

We have taken these things literally because our leaders have taught us to, yet literally they mean nothing.

THE RELIGIOUS ONES HAVE CAUSED THE PROBLEMS

Jeremiah 10:20-21, For the pastors have become brutish, and have not sought the Lord:

therefore they shall not prosper, and all their flocks shall be scattered.

brut·ish (brʊˈtɪʃ) *adj.* 1. Of or characteristic of a brute. 2. Crude in feeling or manner. 3. Sensual; carnal. 4. Rough; uncivilized: "*the Mesabi Iron Range, a brutish stretch of maroon hillocks*" (John McCormick). See Synonyms at brute. --brutˈish·ly *adv.* --brutˈish·ness *n.*

We see that the word brutish means **sensual, carnal.**

The religious are not connected to the spiritual but to the physical. They become tough with their laws and doctrines and demands.

Let's look at the word Pastor in a new light.

The word pastor in this Biblical context refers to your beliefs inside, which have come to you from those outside.

Your belief is your pastor. Not a person, a thought, a belief. That is the pastor.

Of course those beliefs that have led the world to kill each other over religion have originated with physical pastors of all denominations and religious persuasions.

BUT WHAT ABOUT SEEKING THE LORD ?

But what about that line saying they have not sought the Lord?

They have been told the kingdom of god is within them. Yet they frown on meditation.

Luke 11:52 Woe unto you, lawyers! for you have taken away the key of knowledge: you entered not in yourselves, and them that were entering in you hindered.

Lawyers are the Bible teachers, the teachers of doctrine.

The scripture says of them, "you have taken away the key of knowledge, you have not entered within yourselves (meditation) and others who are going into meditation you hinder."

How do they hinder?

By telling people that meditation opens their mind to devils and all that kind of nonsense.

LOOK WHO MESSED IT UP

Jeremiah 12:10, Many pastors have destroyed my vineyard, they have trodden my portion under foot, they have made my pleasant portion a desolate wilderness.

The pleasant portion is the **Garden of Eden**.

It is the **East side the right side**.

It is desolate because religious people do not direct followers to meditation, to seek the higher mind, to separate from thought.

Thus people do not go there , do not meditate, and that portion is thus desolate. And the responsibility for that desolation falls on the pastors !

Jeremiah 22:22, The **wind** shall eat up all your pastors, and your lovers shall go into captivity: surely then shall you be ashamed and confounded for all your wickedness.

Here is an excellent prophecy.

The **wind** is a metaphysical symbol of the **spirit**.

In other words the changes that will eventually come will cause people to move away from religious leaders. They will be discredited in the eyes of people.

Those who still follow and love them will be held captive by them as they are now.

People are held captive to religious rules and doctrines and church laws, and so many are ashamed by the wickedness that has evolved out of church and religion.

Jeremiah 23:1 , Woe be to the pastors that destroy and scatter the sheep of my pasture! say the Lord.

Notice ,my pasture.

That grazing place of green, the right side.

Where angles of light or angels of light enter. When they enter do they find you there, or do they report back that the pasture, the garden is desolate.

Jeremiah 23:2

Therefore says the Lord God of Israel against the pastors that feed my people; You have scattered my flock, and driven them away, and have not visited them: behold, I will visit upon you the evil of your doings.

You pastors have scattered my flock.

How true.

Not only scattered from one another but hating and bombing and killing one another.

You have driven them away.

Away from what.

Away from the Garden of Eden.

The right hemisphere of the brain mind that is Gods and according to the pastors, off limits to the flock. I will visit upon you the evil of your doings , and that certainly has begun.

Now you might initially think that references to pastors impacts negatively on our theory that all of the Bible references things inside of you.

Not so

In this case the word pastor means your beliefs.

The things inside of you that have come from the outside.

It is your beliefs that have been nurtured by pastors of organized religion that have separated you from God.

EVERYTHING, INCLUDING PASTORS, IS INSIDE OF YOU

In other words pastors are inside of you because their teachings, their thoughts, their beliefs, their traditions are inside of you. Those beliefs and teachings and traditions have separated you from God.

The **right hemisphere of the brain is the Garden of Eden.**

It is Gods pleasant portion within where all people should be going, but very few go there because pastors have warned them about meditation .

Why have they warned about meditation that separates us from thought, because separating from thought separates you from them.

Gods pleasant portion , the Garden of Eden which is the right hemisphere of the brain has become a wasteland because pastors have kept people away.

IT'S ALL IN YOUR MIND

Using the bible and science we are arriving at very significant documentation that those things described in the Bible and experienced in life as sacred, are actually things inside the **human brain mind**.

The Garden of Eden, The tree of life, the Red Sea, the Exodus, the virgin birth, the crucifixion, God, Jesus , everything referred to by the Bible is actually an energy

inside of each of us and available to each of us.

YOU CAN TOUCH ALL OF THESE THINGS

Yes, we can go back to the Garden of Eden by meditation, yes we can eat of the tree of life by meditation, yes we can cross the Red Sea, and allow the crucifixion of Jesus and the resurrection and virgin birth , and everything else that the Bible speaks of by meditation.

And so we have been looking at the beginnings which come to us in the book of Genesis which is actually the Book of Genetics, the form and creation of all things.

THE RIGHT HEMISPHERE OF THE BRAIN

We found that the **Garden of Eden** is actually a reference to the **right hemisphere of the brain**.

That **Adam was Atom** and **it was an ionic bond or taking an electron from Adam/Atom and placing it in Atom/Eve that created all life.**

We have been taught that it was a rib that made Eve.

Women are not made from spare ribs.

It is **symbolic language speaking of an ionic bond**, and that is truly how **positive and negative, male and female are made.**

The **serpent Eve** was speaking to is the **physical nature** or the **left hemisphere of the brain**.

The **tree of the knowledge of good and evil** is actually **thought** that we cannot partake of while we are in meditation in the Garden of Eden.

Once we have a thought in meditation, we are immediately cast out of the Garden. **We must separate from all thought in the Garden and we do this in meditation.**

Meditation free from the thoughts of the left hemisphere or intellectual side.

When we are in such meditation free from thought, we are in Gods vineyard, the Garden of Eden.

YOU MUST GO TO THE RIGHT SIDE

Psalms 80:14-15

14. O God look down from heaven, and behold, and visit this **vine**; 15. And the vineyard which **your right hand has planted**, and the branch that you made strong for yourself.

Do you see the prayer there ?

Look down from heaven and visit this vine (us) and the vineyard which your right hand planted. The **right hemisphere of the brain**.

The **branch** you made strong for yourself.

he God part in your secret place, the Jesus part.

Referencing the right hemisphere. The place of the spirit within you, the **90%.**

CAST YOUR NET TO THE RIGHT SIDE

John 21:6

6. And he said unto them, **Cast the net on the right side of the ship,** and you shall find.

Here you notice Jesus says to cast your net to the right side.

It is all talking about the same thing within you.

The **right hemisphere of the brain.**

THE DOOR TO THE HOLY PLACE

1 Kings 6:8

8. The **door for the middle chamber was in the right side of the house:** and they went up **with winding stairs into the middle chamber, and out of the middle into the third.**

Here it says that in the construction of the temple the door to the holy place is in the right side.

Also notice they **winding stairs.** That is the **serpentine Kundalini motion up the 7 chakras or nerve centers of the spine.**

The **holy of holies of the temple is the right side inside of you, as is the garden of Eden.**

THE GARDEN OF EDEN EASTWARD

The garden of Eden is a very important place.

It is the place of **Genetics or Genesis,** it is the place of **origins.**

But how can we connect it to the right side or the right hemisphere of the brain.

Genesis 2:8-10

And the Lord God planted a garden eastward in Eden; and there he put the man whom he had formed.

The important thing about the garden here, is it is planted **Eastward**.

Whenever you look north, East is on the right side.

So the **garden was planted on the right side in Eden**.

That is where we were originally placed. It is **the place of the spirit, it is the 90%.**

And so the Garden of Eden, Gods pleasant portion, which pastors have kept us from visiting is actually the right side or higher mind that we move towards in meditation.

Notice that that place on the right side is where man, the mind was initially placed.

Initially human kind worked out of the right side, called the right hemisphere.

Don't think of a flesh and bone man, think of that person whom you are inside of that body.

Initially that light which we are ,did not occupy the intellectual left side.

It took direction from the right side.

TREE OF LIFE TREE OF KNOWLEDGE

Genesis 2:9 And out of the ground made the Lord God to grow every tree that is pleasant to the sight, and good for food; the tree of life also in the midst of the garden, and the tree of knowledge of good and evil.

The ground is not the ground ground.

It is not the dirt. How do we know ? Simple.

The text says that out of the ground grew the tree of life and the tree of the knowledge of good and evil.

THESE ARE NOT REAL TREES

Notice that the trees are pleasant to the sight and good for food.

That means that the thoughts that grow out of the right side are good to guide us externally and good to keep us well internally.

Sight and food are the key words.

Notice that the tree of life is in the midst of the garden.

This is the same as the **tabernacle or temple** which the 12 tribes circled about in the desert.

It is the center, the tree of life, the dwelling place of God etc. It all is the same reference.

TREE OF THE KNOWLEDGE OF GOOD AND EVIL

Now there is also **the tree of the knowledge of good and evil which would be the left side.**

The **intellect.**

The side that we use most of the time that gives us so much good but at the same time so many problems.

We have ice cream, we have fun, we have family and friends, and love, and we also have stress, and fear, and family problems, and wars, and all the rest.

The tree of the knowledge of good and evil.

THE RIVER

Genesis 2:10, And a river went out of Eden to water the garden; and from there it parted, and became four heads.

This scripture provides us additional evidence to confirm that the garden is actually the human brain mind.

Notice that **the river flowing out of Eden** became **four heads**.

Here we see from Stedmans Medical Dictionary that in the brain there is **a river of cerebral spinal fluid that becomes four heads**.

Between the arachnoid layer and the pia mater flows a river of cerebrospinal fluid that bathes the brain and provides a soft, fluid, protective cushion. The cerebrospinal fluid originates from the walls of an interconnected cave located deep within the brain. The chambers of this cave, the ventricles, are four in number.

This adds credence to the supposition that the garden of Eden and the trees in its midst is actually talking about the human brain mind.

So we have reached a good reasonable meaning to the **Garden of Eden**, and the **Temple**, that both are referencing the human brain mind.

That opens the Bible and its cast of characters to more involvement in the human brain mind and less and less to the external references of the stories.

THE TEMPLE and PIA MATER

The brain as the temple is 3 main parts.

Dura Mater, (hard mother), Pia Mater (tender mother), and Arachnoid the web or curtain separating the two.

The temple as the brain is 3 main parts.

Outer Holy Place, inner Holy of Holies, with the two separated by the veil or the curtain.

Thus, **the Garden of Eden is the temple and the temple is the garden of Eden.**

Just a different story talking about the same things.

In the brain Pia Mater or Tender Mother is the Holy of Holies. It is the inner most sensitive part of the brain.

Pia Mater is the temple, it is the womb of the virgin where the child of promise or Jesus is born.

Pia Mater is the garden of Eden where the tree of life grows.

Pia means tender. Mater of course means mother.

EDEN

When you look at the word Eden and break down the roots of the word it presents something very interesting.

The word **Eden** is from the Hebrew word **delight**.

In addition there is a root word, **tenderness**.

Tender mother, Pia Mater, Garden of Eden.

Of course this does not mean that Pia Mater is the garden of Eden but it connects it.

You have to look at things that way as you research ancient texts because words have changed so.

Thus you look at the roots and see the connection, and here we see that **Eden is connected to Tender.**

Pia which is tender is the location of the **most sensitive part of the brain mind**. Thus it becomes evidence.

This is the area of the brain mind called the **right hemisphere**.

The **emotional, spiritual side as opposed to the left which is the intellectual and physical side.**

So we are considering right as opposed to left, not right as opposed to wrong.

In the Bible we also see a heavy emphasis on the word **East** which when you are looking North just happens to be on the **right side.**

When we see the scripture referring to **right and east**, they are the same place in directing one to the **Holy Place.**

The **right hemisphere of the brain.**

THE SERPENT IN THE GARDEN

In the Garden of Eden, the story goes that Eve talked to the serpent and the serpent convinced Eve to eat of the tree of the knowledge of Good and Evil.

Obviously this is mythology which is so apparent because the tree is of the knowledge of good and evil.

That reference to the tree of the knowledge of good and evil is the **left hemisphere.**

When we are in meditation, we are focusing on the music, it allows us to concentrate on the sounds and thus we are free from thought.

We are not eating from the tree of the knowledge of Good and Evil. We have broken off our conversation with the serpent, we have turned away from the physical or the serpent.

The **serpent** is a symbol of the **spine which represents the physical or left side.**

When we separate from thought in meditation we are no longer listening to the serpent.

But as we all know, **while we are in meditation, the serpent is there to tempt us to eat of the tree of the knowledge of good and evil, which**

simply **means to concentrate on the things of the physical or the left side, to begin thinking.**

As soon as we begin to think in meditation we are expelled from the Garden of Eden.

But keep in mind every precious second we are able to spend in the garden brings forth the living things of a new life and new direction.

The Garden of Eden within you.

TALKING WITH THE SERPENT IS TALKING WITH OURSELVES

And so in our meditation, turning away from the serpent, not eating of the tree of the knowledge of Good and Evil, we present ourselves pure to finally be allowed to eat of the tree of life which is in the center of the garden or the human brain mind.

Try to understand the **Garden of Eden to be the higher mind or place within that is free of anything connected to the left or physical side.**

Adam and Eve representing atom energy which actually is us inside. The serpent representing the body or intellectual left side and the tree of the knowledge of Good and Evil representing thoughts of the left side.

The tree of life is also there in the right side and is our goal if you will.

It connects us to God and provides us with eternity.

Not the physical body, that's the left side, that's the serpent side, that's the tree of the knowledge of good and evil side.

WE ARE ADAM/ATOM

It is the us inside.

The **light the atom** that we truly are.

So lets see about reaching the tree of life.

And remember it is attainable through meditation.

Genesis 2:8-9

8. And the Lord God planted a garden eastward in Eden; and there he put the man whom he had formed.

9. And out of the ground made the Lord God to grow every tree that is pleasant to the sight, and good for food; the tree of life also in the midst of the garden, and the tree of knowledge of good and evil.

So there we have a description of what is within us. What is available to us.

The **Garden is Eastward which means it is on the right side.** It is the right hemisphere and there is where we initially were placed.

There in the **right side are the mystical trees of the spirit.** Those things that enter us and build us for healing and happiness.

And also there is the **tree of the knowledge of good and evil.** That connects us to the thoughts of the left side while we are in meditation.

And also the tree of life.

You don't have to be a scholar to know this is not talking about physical earth trees.

Genesis 3:22-24

22. And the Lord God said, Behold, the man is become as one of us, to know good and evil: and now, lest he put forth his hand, and take also of the tree of life, and eat, and live for ever:

23. Therefore the Lord God sent him forth from the garden of Eden, to till the ground from whence he was taken.

24. So he drove out the man; and he placed at the east of the garden of Eden **Cherubims, and a flaming sword** which turned every way, to keep the way of the tree of life.

Here is a very interesting description of what occurs.

Not something that happened.

This is mythology, it is something that happens. Don't think of this as thousands of years ago. Think of this as something that goes on now.

Your in meditation. You are separated from thoughts.

You are totally submitted. You are in the garden, waiting to be allowed to eat of the tree of life.

You then are contacted by the spine, the serpent, or the left physical side and you begin to think. You are eating from the tree of the knowledge of good and evil.

Now you have become as one of the supreme light beings.

You are thinking, you are planning or analyzing ,and yet you are in the right side or the garden.

That cannot be.

Those in the garden must only receive from the invisible, or spiritual. Nothingness.

As soon as you begin to use the intellect while in the right side, you are sent out to the left side. You are out of meditation. You cannot have thought and be in meditation.

Therefore the Lord God sent him forth from the garden of Eden, to till the ground from whence he was taken.

In other words we are back trying to sort things out. Trying to think things out.

Notice to till the ground from whence he was taken.

The physical body is made by people.

That is taken by God to house the light which is created by God.

But here the light in the body must leave the garden because it is involved in thought.

It must till the ground. Not the physical earth, the human brain mind.

You don't till the ground in the garden of God. The right side.

Proverbs 3:13-17

13. Happy is the man that finds wisdom, and the man that gets understanding.

14. For the merchandise of it is better than the merchandise of silver, and the gain thereof is better than fine gold.

15. She is more precious than rubies: and all the things you can desire are not to be compared to her.

16. Length of days is in her right hand; and in her left hand riches and honour.

16. Her ways are ways of pleasantness, and all her paths are peace.

This is talking about peace, health, understanding.

It is wisdom.

Happy is the person that finds wisdom.

And notice length of days. Eternal life is in her right hand.

Notice the reference to her. Pia Mater. Tender mother. Virgin mother. Within you.

Notice also within you from the tree of the knowledge of good and evil, is riches and honor.

It is not necessarily bad but when the left side rules it is bad.

Honor obviously can be good but it also can be bad if it is deception.

People saluted Hitler.

But how do we find this wisdom. This understanding.

Proverbs 1:2-6

2. To know wisdom and instruction; to perceive the words of understanding;

3. To receive the instruction of wisdom, justice, and judgment, and equity;

4. To give subtilty (fine delectate) to the simple, to the young man knowledge and discretion.

5. A wise man will hear, and will increase learning; and a man of understanding shall attain unto wise counsels:

3. To understand a proverb, and the interpretation; the words of the wise, and their dark sayings.

So as you can see wisdom that is to be found by us is summed up as being available to those who understand how to interpret ancient writings.

The words of the wise and their dark sayings, in other words Hidden Meanings.

Revelation 2:7

7. He that has an ear, let him hear what the Spirit says to the churches; To him that overcomes will I give to eat of the tree of life, which is in the midst of the paradise of God.

There is your promise. To the one that overcomes the serpent.

To the one who does not eat of the tree of the knowledge of good and evil while in the garden of Eden in meditation.

I will give to eat of the tree of life which is in the midst of the paradise of God.

The paradise of God would be within the Kingdom of God would it not ?

SO WHERE IS IT ?

Luke 17:21 The kingdom of god is within you.

There is your answer concerning the tree of life, the Garden of Eden, the paradise of God .

It is within you and available to you.

Revelation 22:1-2

1. And he showed me a pure river of water of life, clear as crystal, proceeding out of the throne of God and of the Lamb.

2. In the midst of the street of it, and on either side of the river, was the tree of life, which bare twelve manner of fruits, and yielded her fruit every month: and the leaves of the tree were for the healing of the nations.

So we see the river of the water of life in the brain.

And then a description of the tree of life which again connects to the brain described as baring 12 manner of fruits.

The 12 manner of fruit, the twelve tribes, the twelve disciples, the 12 signs of the Zodiac, the 12 months and most importantly the 12 manner of fruit , the 12 cranial nerves of the brain.

The twelve cranial nerves no longer under control of the left side but now part of the Garden of God and the right side .

Now part of the tree of life.

That is the fulfillment of Revelation.

THE TWELVE CRANIAL NERVES

The cranial nerves when they come under control of the spirit or right side bring forth healing for the entire world.

As it says. The leaves are for the healing of the nations.

Revelation 22:14

14. Blessed are they that do his commandments, that they may have right to the tree of life, and may enter in through the gates into the city.

Again the city has 12 gates which is the Heavenly Jerusalem which the Bible says is free and is the mother of us all.

This is your challenge.

You must answer the question, is the city open.

And you can answer yes as you enter into meditation and abstain from the tree of the knowledge of Good and evil and seek the tree of life

CHAPTER-20

THE OLD TESTAMENT BIBLE, DECODED

<http://www.hiddenmeanings.com/storiesjuly02.html>

Copyright © 1998 by Hidden Meanings & Bill Donahue

What do the Bible stories really mean?

Keep in mind

It is not a sin to question tradition. It is a sin to be afraid to.

(Bill Donahue)

IT AIN'T NECESSARILY SO

The things that we have always accepted as doctrine and have incorporated into our way of life as tradition may in fact mean something quite different then we have been led to believe.

Take a look at some of these things that have become traditions to us and see where we may have actually overlooked **a healing truth by taking these things literally** at the insistence of our religious teachers.

See what you think.

FOLLOWING BIBLICAL INSTRUCTIONS

Before we get into the subject at hand, we must set some ground rules.

We will not make up our own procedures for determining Biblical truth.

We will follow the instructions given by the Bible itself and go from there.

We are going to suggest that the things written in the Bible never happened.

In order to do that we must follow not only **Biblical instructions, but archeological data**, as well as scientific evidence.

Once we do that we should be in a reasonably strong position to move forward with our work.

HOW DOES THE BIBLE ITSELF INSTRUCT US IN EVALUATING ITS TEXT ?

All of Jesus words were symbolic.

There was nothing to be taken literally.

He said that he would make things clear to his disciples and we will explain that one later. But here we see as far as the text is concerned, it is symbolic.

2 Corinthians 3:6 Who also has made us able ministers of the new testament, not of the letter but of the spirit for the letter kills but the spirit gives life.

Hardly a comment has to be made.

Here you are being told as clearly as possible that you should not take the New Testament literally.

In other words what you read as events never happened.

Yet in understanding you will find that they happen daily within you.

WHAT IS A JEW ?

Romans 2:29 He is not a Jew which is one outwardly, but he is a Jew which is one inwardly and circumcision is that of the heart, in the spirit, not in the letter.

This one is most difficult but as you can see **the Bible itself is defining the word Jew.**

Not a flesh and blood person of lineage but **something very special that exists within each and every human mind.**

PARABLES = DARK SAYINGS

Psalms 78:21 I will open my mouth in a parable. I will utter dark sayings of old, which we have heard and known and our fathers have told us.

We have two key words here, **parable and dark.**

Both reference **symbolic text.**

In other words the Bible is telling us that you must begin to understand not with the brain but with the heart or the spirit.

Dark sayings of old are simply words that have Hidden Meanings.

And consider this.

The text was written thousands of years ago and they are talking about dark sayings "of old".

Proverbs 1:6 To understand a proverb and the interpretation, the words of the wise and their dark sayings.

This scripture leads off by defining the word **"wisdom"**. Then as it shows above, wisdom is understanding symbolic writings.

Again a reference to dark sayings, which means **text containing Hidden Meanings.**

Matthew 13:34-35 All these things spoke Jesus to the multitude in parables and without a parable he didn't speak to them.

The ritual of circumcision is explained as having nothing to do with the male organ as we will also show Baptism has nothing to do with water.

It is all **symbolic.**

2 Corinthians 3:15 But even unto this day when Moses is read, the veil is upon their heart. Nevertheless when they shall turn to the Lord the veil shall be taken away.

The Bible here clearly says that when people read the Old Testament they do not understand it because they read it literally, and it is symbolic.

But when one turns to the Lord it becomes clear. One turns to the Lord only in meditation when one turns away from the intellect to the spirit on the right side.

We will speak more of this, but again **the Bible tells us that what you see is not what is meant.**

THE SYMBOLIC TEMPLE

Acts 7:48 The most high dwells not in temples made with hands.

Here the Bible is saying that church buildings and temples have absolutely nothing to do with the dwelling place of God.

Yet for thousands of years people have been slaughtered over the location of the temple which is made with the hands of carpenters and masons. It is all symbolic for the only temple made without hands is on top of your shoulders.

YOU WON'T FIND IT IN A CHURCH

Luke 17:21 The Kingdom of God is within you.

It is not in a church or a religion.

It is within you.

Everything in the Bible is a mythological study of the human mind and body.

1 Corinthians 3:16 You are the temple of God. For the temple of God is Holy which temple you are.

This simply supports the above that what is considered the temple or tabernacle is actually the human mind and the entire Bible is a deep mystical study of the secrets of the human mind.

Galatians 4:24 Which things are an allegory for these are the two covenants.

Here we are told that the story of Abraham, Sarah and Hagar is an allegory.

It is a **symbolic story**.

And keep in mind that the Bible in referring to this says, "which things are an allegory". It goes right along with **the warning to all of us not to take scripture literally.**

NOW SOME SCIENTIFIC EVIDENCE

We have gone through a number of scriptures that admonish us not to take the Bible literally and also to point out to us how the Bible communicates, in Parable, Proverb, Allegory and dark sayings.

But what about **scientific proof relative to the Bible stories** we all have been raised. on at one time or another.

THE UNIVERSITY OF TEL AVIV

TEL AVIV ISRAEL

THE HEADLINE

USA TODAY

ARCHAEOLOGIST TRIES TO RIP OUT JEWISH HISTORY'S BIBLICAL ROOTS

By Matthew Kalman USA TODAY

Quote from Professor Ze'ev Herzog of Tel Aviv University

JERUSALEM

"The many Egyptian documents known to us do not make any reference to the sojourn of the Children of Israel in Egypt or the events of Exodus.

Generations of scholars tried to locate Mount Sinai and the stations of the tribes of Israel in the desert. Despite all this diligent research, not one site was identified that could correspond to the Biblical picture.

An Israeli archeologist is drawing fire for claiming that the biblical history of the Jewish people is probably fiction.

In an article last week in Ha'aretz newspaper, Ze'ev Herzog a professor at Tel Aviv University argued that the Exodus of the Hebrews from Egypt probably never happened, the Ten Commandments were not given on Mt Sinai and Joshua never conquered the land of Israel.

Herzog says there is no evidence that Joshua led the children of Israel into the Holy Land or brought down the walls of Jericho.

Repeated excavations by various expeditions have only yielded disappointments he says.

During the period when the conquest would have taken place, there were no cities there and of course no walls to bring down.

Herzog has been criticized by religious leaders and is surprised at the criticism.

I don't think it is right to guess at motives based on the results of scientific inquiry he says. Archaeology has always been used in this society and used to point in one direction, (to prove the Bible), now I'm suggesting that perhaps it should be used to point in another direction.

WHAT HAVE WE JUST SEEN ?

We have just seen **evidence from the Bible and from scientists at a university in Israel, both clearly stating that the Bible is mythological in nature, it is symbolic , and the events portrayed actually never happened.**

The exciting conclusion to that train of thought is this. If the stories in the Bible did not happen, then what do they really mean ?.

Who wrote them, and why ?

That is where we go now.

RELIGION

I think we have all seen and experienced enough of religion to be totally disillusioned with it.

What it has contributed to the societies of the world, is war and violence, hate for one another, degrading of women, abuse of children and a total misunderstanding of the true nature of life and of ourselves as people of light.

We fight and kill each other over stories that never happened but were written to convey a hidden truth that because of religion the world has totally missed.

We have found that the Bible itself tells us that it does not mean what it says, and we also shared with you a newspaper article from Tel Aviv University in Israel saying that after hundreds and hundreds of

years of deep investigation, they have reached the conclusion that the things stated in the Bible never happened.

Of course we find the same thing in the **New Testament**.

There is absolutely no evidence out side of the Bible for the existence of Jesus or Joseph or Mary or just about anyone.

There is no record of the miracles, there is no record of the crucifixion, there is no record of people getting out of graves or anything else.

But there is a record of the Bible itself telling us not to take any of this literally. There is record of the Bible itself telling us that all of this stuff, is parable, proverb, allegory and dark sayings.

2 Corinthians 3:6 Who also has made us able ministers of the new testament, not of the letter **but of the spirit** for the letter kills but the spirit gives life.

Romans 2:29 But he is a Jew which **is one inwardly and circumcision is that of the heart, in the spirit** , not in the letter.

2 Corinthians 3:15 But even unto this day when Moses is read, the veil is upon their heart Nevertheless when they shall turn to the Lord the veil shall be taken away.

The Bible itself telling us that these things are not literal.

They did not happen. They are **mythological**.

They are **symbolic of something else**.

When people read this ,their eyes are blinded .

The truth is hidden and the only way one may understand what is meant by the scriptures is by turning to the Lord.

That means **shutting down the human intellect and turning on the celestial spirit which is within. The only way to do that is in meditation.**

The Book of Genesis

The book of Genesis is the book of Genes.

It is the book of Genetics.

It is the origin of things, the origin of life. You even see that word gene as part of Genesis.

ADAM AND EVE

You are about to see a first.

An artist rendering of a picture of Adam also known as Atom.

The scripture says God took a rib from Adam and made Eve.

What this means is an **ionic bond** took place.

An electron was removed from Atom making Atom a positive ion. It was placed in another Atom making that Atom a negative ion called Eve.

There you have **positive negative, yin yang, male female, Adam and Eve.**

All life thus began with the splitting of the Atom/Adam

THE DESERT TRIBES ASSEMBLE

The Bible positions the tribes in the desert with the **four leading tribes up front and the other eight camped behind them.**

Since it did not actually happen, what does it mean?

Numbers 2:2 Every man shall pitch by his own standard with the ensign of their fathers house. Far off about the tabernacle of the congregation shall they pitch.

There are two things important here.

There is a reference to the tabernacle and a statement that every person shall camp about the **tabernacle** with the ensign of their fathers house.

So you see right away we are looking at something totally different then what appeared initially.

Initially we see a group of tribes lining up in the desert.

Now we do not see that because we know it never happened.

Thus we look at something else.

Notice that **the encampment is around the tabernacle**. The **tabernacle is the dwelling place of God**. It is the **temple** and the encampment is around the **tabernacle** , the dwelling place of God in the center.

Acts 7:48 The most high dwells not in temples made with hands.

Put that together with Jesus statement that the Kingdom of God is within you .

Luke 17:21 The Kingdom of God is within you.

You begin to see what Numbers 2:2 is referring to when it has the tribes positioned around the tabernacle.

The dwelling place of God which is the center of your existence.

Look again

Numbers 2:2 Every person by his own standard with the ensign (sign) of his fathers house.

In as much as this did not happen and we are looking at a hidden meaning , **what would be something that is inside of you, inside of your mind, inside of your being that is referred to as your sign.**

Well if we are following the instructions of the Bible that this is not literal, and if we are following the direction of the archeologist of the University of Tel Aviv that this never happened then we are to consider that the sign being referred to that each person must follow is your **astrological sign**.

There simply is no other sign.

In addition we are to understand that we are camping or positioning ourselves at the place where God dwells. Inside of us, in the realm of the mind.

Consciousness, the temple, the tabernacle.

THIS IS ALL ABOUT THE MIND

So two things jump out at us for guidance, this is all **consciousness** and there is a Biblical indication here relative to an **interior sign or astrological sign**.

Now we get back to the point that we were making relative to Romans 2:29 namely **a Jew is not a human being physically, but a Jew is one inwardly.**

It is a matter of consciousness and it brings us right back to the encampment we now realize is consciousness.

Numbers 2:3 On the east side toward the rising of the sun shall they of the camp of Judah pitch.

Judah is the origin of the word **Jew**. Notice where they camp. **On the east side toward the rising of the sun.**

As a point of reference , consider that when you look North, East is always on the right side.

So then a Jew as described in Romans 2:29 is one inwardly who camps at the right side.

A Jew would be a person who meditates bringing him or herself to the right hemisphere of the brain.

LIGHT IS ON THE RIGHT

So the spiritual side or the side of light is the right side. How do we know that ?

KJV 2 Kings 8:19 Yet the Lord would not destroy Judah for David his servant's sake, as he promised him to give him always a light.

So here we see that Judah was saved for David because God promised to give David light. **Judah thus is the tribe of light, and it is the tribe of light that is positioned at the East or the right side.**

Now we can see how a Jew is one inwardly.

It is the one who in meditation waits at the East or right hemisphere of the brain at the tabernacle or dwelling place of God. The temple made not with hands.

PHYSICAL, INTELLECTUAL, EMOTIONAL

There are three other positions besides East in the **human psyche.**

There is the **physical, there is the emotional, and there is the intellectual.**

Since the **East or right side is the spiritual**, the **physical would be the south or body, the intellectual would be the west or left side, the emotional would be the North or upper** .

So let's see.

First of all since none of this happened historically it then must have a very profound meaning for us.

TWELVE CRANIAL NERVES

The twelve tribes are actually the 12 cranial nerves of the human brain. They surround the tabernacle or the temple which is the center.

This is exciting because we now realize that the Bible is not talking about something on the desert but something that is alive and within us.

There are no 12 tribes but there are 12 cranial nerves.

THE TWELVE TRIBES

These are the 12 cranial nerves .

Olfactory, Optic, Motor Oculi, Trochlear, Trifacial, Abducent, Facial, Auditory, Glosso pharyngeal, Pnumogastric or Vagus, Spinal accessory, Hypoglossal.

All of the cranial nerves are connected to some part of the surface of the brain.

And so since we have concluded that the things in the Bible never happened, we realize that the positioning of the 12 tribes around the tabernacle is actually the **positioning of the 12 cranial nerves around the brain.**

So what do we have ?

Do we have 12 tribes. No.

Do we have 12 cranial nerves , yes.

And they are connected to the brain which is the center or the light.

Now we can understand what the 12 disciples of Jesus mean.

JESUS THE SUN GOD

Jesus whose name in Greek has a numerical value of **888** means the mythical Sun.

The 12 disciples are thus the 12 cranial nerves around the brain center.

The 12 constellations around the sun, the 12 signs of the Zodiac.

Why that is important is because the Biblical myth positions the 12 tribes around the tabernacle which is the temple.

The tabernacle is in the center.

Well we also know from the Bible that God dwells not in buildings made with hands, which means that the temple God dwells in which is the only temple not made with hands is the human temple, the human brain.

Acts 7:48

The most high dwells not in temples made with hands.

1 Corinthians 3:16 You are the temple of God. For the temple of God is holy, which temple you are.

So if God does not dwell in a temple made with hands, he could not be dwelling in the tabernacle or temple made with hands in the desert.

This is thus not talking about a building but the **human brain** as the scripture makes perfectly clear.

The 12 cranial nerves, the 12 tribes connected to the brain, to the temple of God, connect at the Dura Mater of the brain.

This is again very interesting because it falls into place perfectly with the scripture that describes the **construction of the temple**.

I don't want to run away from this too quickly because it forms the basis of the **deep truth that religion has kept from us by interpreting this material literally**.

They see 12 tribes positioned in the desert around a tabernacle or box tent of some kind.

We are seeing the truth.

The 12 cranial nerves positioned around the center of the human brain, occupied by God.

I mean everything that we exist in, our lives, the activities forming our cultures, the terrorism, the wars, the fear and hate is built around the failure to understand that Gods dwelling place within the human brain is to be touched by earth people which are us.

THE TEMPLE PATTERN

Exodus 15:8 Let them make me a sanctuary that I may dwell among them.

Exodus 25:9 According to all that I show you after the pattern of the tabernacle.

Which means that there will be a pattern given of the temple that God dwells in for real. Because as we saw in Acts 7:48 God does not dwell in a temple made with hands.

So now we see that there will be a pattern given of the temple that God dwells in and we see that in

Exodus 26:33

And you shall hand up the veil under the taches and the veil shall divide between **the holy place and the most holy**.

And so the temple or dwelling place of God had an **outer holy place, the inner holy of holies, and the two were separated by a veil or curtain**.

That was a pattern of the actual place where God dwells.

So now we will go and look at the human brain and see if there is a connection to that **pattern of an outer, and inner and a veil separating the two**.

THE HUMAN BRAIN TEMPLE

From Stedmans Medical dictionary.

We are looking at a description of the construction of the human brain.

The outermost layer, the dura mater (hard mother) is a tough covering that anchors the brain.

Ok so there we have the outer holy place.

The innermost layer, pia mater, tender mother, is a thin delicate membrane that inspired some early **neuroanatomists** with a poetical bent to compare the way this membrane envelops the brain to the gentleness of a mother caressing her infant.

Does that begin to make sense to you as to who the **virgin mother** truly is.

But anyway as the Bible gives us a pattern of the temple with **an outer and an inner**, we have an **outer and an inner of the brain**. Now all we need is the veil or curtain.

*Between the **outer dura mater (the outer holy place) and the inner pia mater** lies a reticulated layer of tissue the **arachnoids** whose appearance reminded one of a spiders web.*

Arachnoid, the web, curtain, veil.

So we have the Bible telling us that a pattern would be given concerning Gods dwelling place, we have the Bible telling us that god does not dwell in a building made with hands, and we have the temple pattern in Exodus duplicating the construction of the human brain which contains a temple and is not made with human hands.

SCOGOSTOLOGY, SGSG COMMENTS:

NOAH'S ARK

To understand **Noah's Ark** one must understand that the Old Testament became a **Greek document in 300 BC** and this story has a direct connection to **Greek mythology**.

In Greek there are **5 levels of consciousness represented by various natural elements**.

1st stage lowest is EARTH (GATHERING OF THE PRANAS OF VARIOUS ORGANS INSIDE THE BODY)

2nd stage higher is WATER (GENERATIVE FLUID TRANSMUTED INTO GENERATIVE FORCE) also a symbol of truth

3rd stage separation from thoughts is AIR (GENERATIVE FORCE TRANSMUTED INTO CONSCIOUSNESS OR LIFE)

4th stage encounter with higher realms of spirit is FIRE (CONSCIOUSNESS OR LIFE UNITED WITH SPIRIT)

5th stage is the RENEWED MIND (THE BIRTH OF THE IMMORTAL FETUS)

In the story of the flood , what is being referred to is the second stage of consciousness achieved in meditation which is water.

The entire story of Noah's ark is the story of meditation.

Actually the Noah's Ark story is **another form of Baptism**.

The earth or head is taken into the water which is truth, and then in meditation rises into the Air or the mountain top which is separation from thought, where it is then touched by the spirit or fire and the result is the renewed mind.

Here Noah takes seven people which is the reference to the 7 chakras or resistance points of the spine.

Two of every animal is the male female or positive negative energy which reveals itself as thought.

The water or truth then carries us to the highest level of consciousness which is the mountain top where we step out onto a new mind with the troubles below us covered by the water or truth.

Noah's Ark is actually something that happens within the mind.

The Ark is actually the **ARC** which is the **electrical charge within the brain which effects the physical change.**

BAPTISM

To understand Baptism one must understand that the Old Testament became a Greek document in 300 BC and this story has a direct connection to Greek mythology.

In Greek there are 5 levels of consciousness represented by various natural elements.

1st stage lowest is EARTH

2nd stage higher is WATER also a symbol of truth

3rd stage separation from thoughts it AIR

4th stage encounter with higher realms of spirit is Fire

5th stage is the RENEWED MIND

By taking the Bible literally people have for years dipped their heads in water to achieve a spiritual communion with God.

In reality Baptism is meditation.

Actually Baptism is taking ones head or mind into a higher level via meditation.

That level is called water.

One then rises to an even higher level of consciousness which is called Air.

One is then touched by the spirit or fire and the result is the new mind.

People do not go into the meditation process to be Baptized, but by taking this literally they put their head in water, come up into the air and then decide that they have been touched by the spirit

Real water cannot do this.

However by understanding the meditative implications, and rising in consciousness, the actual Baptism takes place.

RISING TO MEET JESUS IN THE AIR

To understand meeting Jesus in the air, one must understand that the New Testament is a Greek document and this story has a direct connection to Greek mythology.

In Greek there are 5 levels of consciousness represented by various natural elements.

1st stage lowest is EARTH

2nd stage higher is WATER also a symbol of truth

3rd stage separation from thoughts is AIR

4th stage encounter with higher realms of spirit is Fire

5th stage is the RENEWED MIND

The Bible says we will rise to meet Jesus in the Air.

This is a meditative process which takes place in meditation when ones consciousness is raised from the lowest mind, Earth, to the next level which is water and then into the third level which is Air or separation from thoughts.

When we separate from the thoughts of the mind in meditation, we are rising to meet Jesus in the air.

THE STORY OF ABRAHAM AND SARAH

This is a great story of a man who has sex with his maid, gets her pregnant and they have a son.

Then he has sex with his wife who is barren and 90 years old and lo and behold he gets her pregnant and has another son.

In this story **Abraham is you and me.**

His maid is **Hagar** who represents the **left side or intellectual side of the brain.**

The son born is **Ishmael who represents the left or the physical side, whose 12 sons represent the physical control over the 12 cranial nerves.**

Representative of good and bad.

Sarah represents the **right or spiritual side of the mind brain.**

Her **womb is barren as all of the wombs of children of promise are barren.**

They represent the right side of the mind brain.

The son born of the right side or Sarah is Isaac the child of promise.

Isaac marries Rebekah whose womb is barren.

She represents the **right side or virgin womb and gives birth to Jacob** .

Jacob has 11 sons and 1 daughter. They represent the **spiritual control of the 12 cranial nerves. The daughter is Dinah the virgin or Virgo.**

Jacob is involved in a spiritual wrestling match.

This is the struggle that goes on within us in our meditation to finally touch the higher or God light.

Jacob prevails when he separates from physical desire which is symbolized by his thigh being put out.

Jacob then becomes ISRAEL = IS-RA-EL

(IS) from = Isis = female – (RA) from "Ra " = male-- "EL" from Elohim = God.

The full power of **God , male and female in the supreme light.**

Jacob then calls the place where this all happened, **Peniel.**

This is the single eye or **Pineal Gland of the brain.** The light receptor of the body . Jacob declares the place **Peniel in Genesis 32:20**

Thus the entire story of Abraham and Sarah is the story of our meditation and the resultant brain mind activity that provides us with the child of promise and takes us to the promised land of the right side.

THE TEMPLE

In the Book of Exodus God provides a pattern to Moses for the construction of the temple.

The Bible tells us that the most high lives not in temples made with hands.

Thus we must find a temple not made by someone. A temple not made by carpenters and masons and electricians.

The only temple is the one on your shoulders. Your head.

In Exodus the instructions are to make an outer holy place, an inner holy of holies and to separate the two by a veil or curtain.

The human brain has an outer covering called dura mater, hard mother.

An inner most sensitive place called pia mater, tender mother.

Dura Mater and **Pia Mater** are separated by **arachnoid**, the web or veil or curtain.

Thus we see that the **Biblical temple is actually the brain mind**. And also we now see the **virgin mother, the mother of God, Pia Mater**. All within us.

JOSHUA AND JERICHO

We have all heard the story and most of us have sung the song.

Joshua fought the battle of Jericho and the walls came tumbling down.

Well of course this is also mythology and the proof of that is **Jericho's walls are still standing**.

But what does the story mean.

Jericho is the city and represents the right hemisphere of the brain mind.

There is a **wall separating you from that city.**

The only way to get past that wall is go march around 7 times.

Remember that's what Joshua had to do. March around 7 times.

The 7 is speaking of the chakras or nerve centers of the spine.

In our meditation as we **rise through the 7 we finally ignite the pineal gland of the brain (which in this story is the shout), and the wall comes down and we enter into the city or the right hemisphere the place of light.**

That was Joshua's instructions.

March around 7 times and shout.

That is also your instructions.

In meditation allow the energy to rise up the 7 nerve centers of the spine and when that occurs the pineal will light (that's the shout) and the wall separating you from the supreme light falls.

WHY DID JOSEPH WEAR

A COAT OF MANY COLORS ?

Joseph was a mythological character who portrayed the "**child of promise**" dwelling within each of us.

The **coat of this child who is brought forth through meditation represents the covering or life force.**

The **colors** represent **various aspects of the New Age of promise.**

Red-Love, Scarlet-Energy, Yellow-Kingship, Blue-Peace, Purple-Wisdom, etc.

So the many colored coat represents the life force that covers us when we give birth to this child through virgin consciousness in our meditation.

In addition, **Joseph** also represents the **Sun.**

You will see many similar aspects of the life of Joseph when compared to the life of Jesus.

They both represented the **Sun** and another meaning of **Josephs many colored coat is the many colored light spectrum of the sun.**

WHY WAS JESUS BORN IN A MANGER ?

Because the **Sun in its course through the Zodiac is born between Sagittarius and Capricorn, between the horse and the goat.**

Thus the child is born in a stable or manger.

WHY DID SAMSON LOSE HIS POWER

WHEN DELILAH CUT HIS HAIR ?

Again this is a mythological tale.

Samson represents you and me.

The **hair** represents the **spiritual power** which grows out of the higher mind.

When this power is cut away by the emotions (represented by Delilah), we then lose the inherent divine power that enables us to overcome our enemies, our thoughts.

WHY DID MOSES REQUIRE THE HIGH PRIEST TO CARRY THE URIM AND THUMMIN WITH THEM INTO THE HOLY PLACE ?

The **Urim** and **Thummin** were **dice.**

The High Priest would go into the Holy Place and roll dice to determine Gods will in a particular situation.

Snake eyes

Oh Oh, come on seven.!

WHY WAS JACOBS THIGH PUT OUT ?

In this story Jacob was wrestling with a man.

That means he had an inner struggle, he was wrestling with himself.

The "man" put his thigh out.

The thigh represents desire.

This is because of it's position on the body. Thus Jacob overcame himself. He overcame the desire to control his life through the lower or carnal feelings.

In Genesis 32:30 immediately after having his thigh put out, Jacob sees God face to face and calls the place Peniel.

In other words when we sacrifice our desires in meditation we are lifted to the Pineal or Peniel Gland of the brain and the right hemisphere or temple is open so we may enter.

WHY DID JESUS PICK 12 DISCIPLES ?

Because he is the **Sun and they are the 12 signs of the Zodiac**

SCOGOSTOLOGY, SGSG, **COMMENTS:**

JESUS REPRESENTS THE SUN, THE IMMORTAL FETUS AND THE 12 DISCIPLES REPRESENTS THE 12 CRANIAL NERVES OF THE BRAIN THAT MUST BE ACTIVATED TO UNITE THE SPIRIT WITH LIFE TO GIVE BIRTH TO THE FETUS

In Slaying Goliath,

Why Did David Pick Five Stones ?

The myth describes the power of the inner child " David " against the giant (our thoughts, our lower mind).

The child must have control over all five senses.

Sight, Taste, Touch, Smell, Hearing.

The child gets control of the senses through meditation.

If David took only four stones he may have been overcome by the giant of his lower mind by something he saw, or something he heard etc.

We give the child control over the 5 senses when we take no thought in meditation.

When we do this we have picked 5 stones and then we can slay the violent giant of our mind.

WHY WAS THE BIBLICAL TEMPLE

BUILT WITHOUT THE SOUND OF ANY TOOL ?

The **temple** is the symbol of the **human mind**.

Your temple can only be constructed spiritually in the total silence of meditation.

Thus this scripture tells us that no tools were heard in its construction.

It was built in silence because it represents the temple of the mind at the right side which can only be reached when one is totally free of carnal thought.

WHY DID NOAH TAKE TWO

OF EVERY ANIMAL INTO THE ARK ?

This myth speaks of the inner place of hiding.

The divine realm of consciousness where we stay in our meditation to ride out the storms of life. In taking two of every animal, the scriptures are speaking of **the dual nature of our physical being.**

The positive and negative energies that are in reality our human psyche.

Thus we take the soaring things of our spirit, the crawling things of our lower nature, the mundane things of our domestic nature, the wild things of.....well you know.

All packed into the Ark of safety which is the divine realm of consciousness reached through meditation.

When the storm is through the door opens and we step out on the mountain top. We have overcome.

WHY DID JESUS WASH THE DISCIPLES FEET ?

The **feet** represent the part of our nature that **touch the lower mind which is the earth.**

That part must be **cleansed.**

It is cleansed by taking no thought in meditation which is symbolically washing the feet in scriptures.

PAUL, WAKE UP PAUL !

The Apostle Paul lived his whole life in Jerusalem and was an official there during the time of the ministry of Jesus. He was a man of influence and was very active in the politics of the time.

BUT THINK OF THIS

Matthew 27:45 says that when Jesus was crucified there was darkness over the earth.

The veil of the temple was cut in two.

The earth quaked and dead bodies came out of the graves.

These are awe inspiring events of cataclysmic proportions.

This all happened while Paul was a very influential official in Jerusalem yet Paul knows nothing about it.

He never mentions it.

How about the **sermon on the mount**, Paul never mentions it.

The Lords Prayer, The Virgin Birth, Miracles. Paul never mentions a word.

Here is Paul the greatest writer in Christian history. He did more to establish the Christian religion than anyone, but as far as the life of Jesus is concerned, he knows just about nothing.

WAS JESUS AN ESSENE ?

The Essenes were actually mystics of the desert who had taken into their ways much that was Buddhist.

The word **Essene is an Egyptian word** that translates into Greek as "**Therapeut**";

It means **physician/doctor**. Anyone called physician or therapist at that time was an Essene.

So let us quote Jesus from Luke 4;23. " *You will surely say unto me this proverb, Physician heal yourself.*"

He actually said, Essene heal yourself.

Thus his roots are exposed to the heart of the East.

THE PARABLE OF THE FIG TREE

In Matthew 24:32 Jesus uses the Fig Tree to describe those who are working toward the inner development of that which is beautiful and new.

The **Fig** is a symbol of that which is **truly divine**.

It is not much to look at on the outside, the secret is **the fig blossoms on the inside**.

How beautiful is this teaching by Jesus.

He says that when his branch is yet tender and puts forth leaves you know that summer is near. Remembering that Jesus said we are the branches, we understand the reality of this statement on mystical love.

Even in our early stages of this journey though we may not yet be realizing the inner blossoming, still we see the budding of leaves in our lives.

Things change, ever so gradually.

The way we understand ourselves and others, the way we react to things, the way we now respect what we never even considered before.

All of these are leaves or signs that the inner blossoming is near.

As Jesus so beautifully put it, these leaves ,these signs, are signs to encourage us that **the summer of our lives is close at hand**. The winter of our soul has run its course and soon our inner being will spring forth with new life and color.

What a beautiful promise for those that seek the beauty on the inside.

GABRIEL BLOWS THE FINAL TRUMPET

Gabriel is an **inner impulse**.

EL is the **inner impulse** which communicates to us from higher realms (**Ang-EL, Isra-EL**).

The trumpet is activated by breath which is **a symbol of spirit**. When it is activated by breath it produces **harmony**.

Thus Gabriel blowing the final trumpet simply means that **the inner impulse or spirit will bring forth harmony to our lives to rid us of the chaos that we have been subjected to through the lower elements**.

THE WEDDING AT CANA

Jesus was at the wedding. He became the man with the pitcher of water as there were six empty jars and Jesus made wine out of the water for the wedding feast.

THE WEDDING-THE ZODIAC

Uranus married **Gaea (Earth)**. One of their children **(Cronus-Saturn)** came against **Uranus** and **castrated him**.

Uranus is called **Son of Heaven** and the **castration is symbolic of preventing Gods seed from entering mankind.**

Venus (Love) came from the Sea (Gods deep truth).

With the help of the **Cyclops (single eye)**, they threw Cronus out of heaven and restored Uranus.

It is now time for another wedding because, Uranus had been totally separated from his bride Gaea (Earth) and now is returning to claim his bride.

THE WEDDING-THE BIBLE AND THE ZODIAC

The Planet **Uranus rules Aquarius**.

It is strongly believed that we are in the age of Aquarius now.

The reasoning is because of the effects already being seen

Uranus overthrows traditional concepts and doctrines. The effect is surely being felt now.

The six empty jars at the wedding symbolize the six previous ages. They are empty, devoid of spirit.

Now comes the **new wine**.

It is believed that Uranus (The bridegroom) and the ruling planet of Aquarius is returning to claim his bride Gaea, the Earth.

Matthew 25:10 The foolish virgins who had no oil went to buy, while they were gone the bridegroom came and they that were ready went in with him to the marriage and the door was shut.

To be ready is **to be in meditation** and communicating with the universal God through the **electro magnetic fields being set up through Aquarius and Uranus.**

ARE YOU GOING TO THE WEDDING ? -CONSIDER THIS

Uranus is the Son of Heaven coming for his bride.

The **bride is Gaea (the earth, You and Me !).**

The **marriage will take place in Aquarius** where **Jesus is the waterman** and at that time the water man will **change the water to wine and saturate the earth in this great wedding feast.**

To be ready one must be in meditation and come into harmony with the universe, with Uranus, with God.

Thus we have oil in our lamp and we wait for the bridegroom.

It is the mainline religions that call this evil.

They will not attend the wedding.

(ALCHEMICAL WEDDING OF LIFE AND SPIRIT TO PRODUCE THE IMMORTAL FETUS)

Matthew 22:3 A King set a wedding banquet for his son. he sent forth his servants to call them that were bidden. They would not come. Go therefore into the highways and whoever you find bid them come.

And so the religious will miss the wedding.

It is the non religious who are coming.

SOME LITTLE KNOWN QUOTES OF JESUS

John 5:30 I can of my own self do, nothing.

John 14:12 The works I do, you can do, and greater

John 16:23 You shall ask me for nothing

John 16:26 I do not say that I will pray to the Father for you

John 5:31 If I bear witness about myself, my witness is false

Luke 12:14 Who made me judge or divider over you ?

THE LITERAL BIBLE

Some things we see in the Bible have to leave us in deep doubt when we take the scriptures literally.

For instance, one of the most amazing incidents in scripture is the **transfiguration.**

We see a visit from ancient prophets who had passed away a long time ago.

We see a tremendous bright light that illuminates Jesus on top of the mountain.

This is something that one would never forget.

Matthew, Mark, Luke ,say that John and Peter accompanied Jesus to the mountain, and were there when this remarkable event took place.

John who is alleged to have been there, never mentions it.

Can you imagine, not even a word.

Strange isn't it ?

EXODUS

Exodus represents our escape from the bondage of the lower mind and its fears and guilt symbolized in the Bible by Egypt.

The **Red Sea** is a symbol of the **raging emotions which prevents our escape from being realized.**

In Exodus 14:21 Moses stretched out his hand over the sea and the Lord caused the sea to go back by a strong east wind.

The wind is the spirit. it comes from the East. When you look North the East is on the right side.

We therefore practice meditation to shut down the left side (The West) and turn our faces to the right side (The East). At that point the raging seas of emotions are separated and we can continue our journey back to Gods Garden.

As it says in Genesis, **A garden Eastward in Eden.**

Focus your watch to the **East.**

In meditation **the Eastern Gate is opened.**

The **right hemisphere of your brain, the dwelling place of God.**

As it says in the Book of Ezekiel.

Ezekiel 43:2, "***And behold, the glory of Israel came from the way of the East.***"

And who is **IS-RA-EL. ?**

IS=ISIS=Spirit RA=RA=Mind EI=EI=God.

SPIRIT and MIND in harmony with GOD.

DANIEL IN THE LIONS DEN

The story of Daniel In The Lions Den has been one that we all learned in our very early years. But have we stopped as mature thinking people and concerned ourselves about what this magnificent story really means.?

The story follows closely another famous Biblical tale of **Shedrach, Mesach and Abednigo** and their experience in the fiery furnace.

In the human body the **furnace is the Fornix of the brain.**

Stria Pinealis is the medical name for the **connection that runs from the Pineal Gland of the brain to the fornix.**

Mythologically it is the **fire that travels to the furnace to ignite it.**

In the universe the furnace is the **constellation Fornax.**

Presently **Supernova 1987a is the cosmic 3rd eye or Pineal.**

We thus anticipate that as Supernova 1987a ignites as science says it will, that the fire will travel to the constellation Fornax causing the coming of the great light upon the earth.

If the Biblical furnace is the Fornix of the brain and the constellation Fornax in the sky, then can we not consider that **the Biblical Lion is the Pineal Gland of the brain whose sign is Leo, and Supernova 1987a the Pineal in the sky?**

Leo the Lion of the Daniel story is the Pineal Gland of the brain and the eye in the sky, and the constellation Fornax is the furnace in the sky and the **Fornix of the brain**, the furnace in the brain of the human being, waiting for the fire to ignite so it may send for the the **fourth man** who is **Christ consciousness** descending on the planet earth to make all things new.

In the Shedrach, Mesach, and Abednigo story, the three were thrown into the furnace and when the King looked into the fiery furnace he saw a fourth man who looked **"like the son of God."**

Well interestingly enough on June 10 1998, the Associated Press reported from San Diego that astronomers for the first time had cracked a curtain of interstellar dust known as the **Zone of Avoidance that blocks Earths view of a fourth of the universe.**

The Pineal/Supernova 1987a is in position as is the constellation Fornax the furnace, and the fourth has appeared.

THE SEVEN ANGELS OF REVELATION

Think a little differently than you ever have before.

Think of seven angels of light descending on the earth.

Think of your meditation as the seven angels or seven spectrums flowing in harmony with your seven chakras.

Then listen to the radio or the television as they speak of the **anticipated change of the earths magnetic field .**

The 7th angle or angel has sent forth it's light and a great change is about to come upon the earth.

For those whose polarization is scattered it will be a difficult time, but for those who are flowing in a plane of harmony through meditation into polarization , there will be a wonderful lifting by Gods angle of light to carry you above all of the confusion.

Allow your Pineal to polarize the light for you and for all of your house.

THE SACRIFICE

The crucifixion of Jesus is an astronomical fact.

The story is written around the fact that on December 21st, Gods only Sun enters the constellation "Crux" (The Southern Cross).

This is the shortest day of the year. Then for the next three days the Sun is entombed in the bowels of the earth in the winter solstice.

Now if the universal trajectory of the sun brought it through Taurus on December 21st, the story line would have had to be changed.

Gods only Sun would have been gored to death by a bull. Do you see ?

Notice how the Bible follows this.

At the time of the crucifixion of Jesus it says in *Mark 15:33*, "*and there was darkness over the whole land until the 9th hour.*"

Don't you see? The sun had died, there was an eclipse.

REINCARNATION

There are two scriptures that show us just how accepted the theory of reincarnation was during the time of Jesus, and among Jesus and his disciples.

In Matthew 16:13 Jesus asked Peter, "who do men say I am ?".

Peter replied, some say you are John the Baptist, some say Elijah, others say you are Jeremiah and others say you are one of the prophets".

Interesting isn't it.

Everyone thought Jesus was the reincarnation of someone who had died. What's more interesting is that Jesus did not put this down.

He did not say " that's stupid, that stuff about reincarnation, it's ridiculous". He simply said " Peter who do you say I am ?". Jesus came against the mainline religious thought. He never spoke out against reincarnation.

In *John 9:2* there was a man blind from birth.

Did the disciples believe in reincarnation ?.

The question they asked was " *who sinned to cause this man to be born blind, him or his parents.?*" Jesus didn't say "are you crazy, how could someone sin before they were born ?".

No, he simply said, no one sinned.

If there was no such thing as reincarnation, and if Jesus did not accept it, why would his own disciples whom he personally taught, question him about sins in previous lives acted out before one was born into this life?

READING THE BIBLE LITERALLY

St. Athanasius warns us, " If we understand sacred writings according to the letter, we fall into the most enormous blasphemy by ascribing cruelty and falsehood to the Deity", which is precisely what organized religion has done.

ARMAGEDDON HAS COME, AND GONE

So many people are waiting for Armageddon.

They hold on to the prophetic words of the Bible , anticipating the **vicious conflicts on the bloody battlefields world wide.**

The revolutionary war, the civil war, the first world war, the second world war, the Korean war, the Viet Nam war.

Hitler and his murder of millions, atomic bombs on Japan that incinerated people .

We have already seen it folks.

It's a lot quieter now.

We have hit bottom and are on the way up.

JESUS CONTRADICTIONS TO STRENGTHEN YOUR FAITH

This Gem is from **Hilton Hotema**

In the whole Gospel story of Jesus, there is nothing clear, certain or definite.

He was all powerful :Matthew28:18 And Jesus came and spake unto them, saying, All power is given unto me in heaven and in earth.

And he was not :John5:30 I can of mine own self do nothing:

He came to bring peace on earth :Luke2:14 Glory to God in the highest, and on earth peace, good will toward men.

And he did not: Matthew10:34 Think not that I am come to send peace on earth: I came not to send peace, but a sword.

He favored and condemned the use of the sword:

Matthew26:52 Then said Jesus unto him, Put up again thy sword into his place: for all they that take the sword shall perish with the sword.

Luke22:36 Then said he unto them, But now, he that hath a purse, let him take it, and likewise his scrip: and he that hath no sword, let him sell his garment, and buy one.

He preached non resistance and practiced open attack.

Matthew 5:39 But I say unto you, That ye resist not evil: but whosoever shall smite thee on thy right cheek, turn to him the other also.

John2:15 And when he had made a scourge of small cords, he drove them all out of the temple, and the sheep, and the oxen; and poured out the changers' money, and overthrew the tables;

He told men to love their enemies :Matthew5:44 But I say unto you, Love your enemies, bless them that curse you, do good to them that hate you, and pray for them which despitefully use you, and persecute you;

And taught them to hate their friends :Luke14:26 If any man come to me, and hate not his father, and mother, and wife, and children, and brethren, and sisters, yea, and his own life also, he cannot be my disciple.

He declared that salvation depends on good works : Matthew 6:14 For if ye forgive men their trespasses, your heavenly Father will also forgive you:

Luke6:35 But love ye your enemies, and do good, and lend, hoping for nothing again; and your reward shall be great, and ye shall be the children of the Highest: for he is kind unto the unthankful and to the evil.

And taught that faith alone is all that is necessary : John3:36 He that believeth on the Son hath everlasting life: and he that believeth not the Son shall not see life; but the wrath of God abideth on him.

And yet, you are admonished to have absolutely no doubt, under penalty of eternal damnation.

THE UNERRING WORD OF GOD

To Abraham, God is represented as making the following covenant.

"This is my covenant which you shall keep between me and you, and your seed after you. Every man child among you shall be circumcised."

This eternal covenant with God is found in *Genesis 17:10*

About 1500 years later, the Apostle Paul made the following statement in the New Testament.

Behold, I Paul say unto you that if you be circumcised, Christ shall profit you nothing."

This is found in *Galatians 5:2*.

HOLY COMMUNION

Before the time of Osiris the tribes took Holy Communion in a very special way.

The wisest person in the tribe was sacrificed for the common good.

After the person was killed, the tribe ate him/her.

They believed that by eating the flesh and blood of the wisest person, they would become wise too.

The advent of Osiris is credited with having ended communion in the form of cannibalism.

Osiris was believed to rise from death in the form of wheat.

They would make bread from the wheat and beer from the barley. Thus taking the flesh and blood of Osiris was by taking the bread and the beer.

When this spread to Greece the God Osiris was replaced by the Greek God **Dionysus** who was the God of wine.

Thus taking the flesh and blood of God in communion was by taking the bread and wine which continues to this day.

Of course we know that the New Testament was written in Greek.

CANNIBALISM

Now may we better understand the origin of the words of Jesus in John 6:53 Then Jesus said unto them, Verily, verily, I say unto you, Except ye eat the flesh of the Son of man, and drink his blood, ye have no life in you.

CIRCUMCISION

There is a great deal of debate over the physical aspects of circumcision.

Regardless of the medical value, we must again fall back on 1 Cor. 15:50 in realizing that flesh and blood have no part in Gods Kingdom, which leaves us to seek a deeper spiritual meaning to circumcision.

Mystically the lower part of the body representing **the sexual area** was always used in the Bible to **symbolize desire**. (this for obvious reasons.)

If you will look at Genesis 32:25 you will see that **the angel of God put Jacobs thigh out** and it was then that Jacob was delivered out of his problem.

His problem was depending on his own desires instead of trusting to God.
The thigh again representative of desire.

As Jesus teaches us to pray in Matthew 6, he tells us to enter the closet and close the door.

This means to separate ourselves from the desires of the carnal mind. Five times in Matthew 6 Jesus says to "take no thought".

Again it is the eliminating of carnal thought in prayer.

- ♦ This is referred to as **"circumcision of the heart."**

Namely cutting away the desires of the flesh or the thoughts of our carnal mind.

In Romans 2:29 Paul says, **"but he is a Jew which is one inwardly and circumcision is that of the heart, in the spirit, and not in the letter whose praise is not of men but of God.**

Thus in prayer when you cut away the thoughts of the carnal mind which is full of desires for your own well being, you have circumcised the heart or inner being, and been made clean and pure apart from the flesh which simply put, is human desire.

CHRISTIAN TEACHINGS

DISAGREE WITH THE BIBLE

It is very curious how Christian teachings which admonish us to follow the Bible, actually disagree with the Bible in many ways. Here are just a few examples.

CHRISTIAN TEACHING: Jesus is coming again to be seen.

THE BIBLE: Luke 17:20, The Kingdom comes not with observation. The kingdom of God is within you.

CHRISTIAN TEACHING: You must ask Jesus to come into your heart.

THE BIBLE: Jesus says in John 16:23, " At that time you shall ask me nothing.

CHRISTIAN TEACHING: Jesus will intercede to the father for you.

THE BIBLE: In John 16:26 Jesus says, " I say not that I will pray the father for you.

CHRISTIAN TEACHING: Jesus can do all things.

THE BIBLE: Jesus says in John 5:30, " Of my own self, I can do nothing".

CHRISTIAN TEACHING: You must have faith in God, you must be baptized, and you will face eternal judgment.

THE BIBLE: In Hebrews 6:1 it says, get away from faith in God, get away from the doctrine of Baptism and of eternal judgment.

FINALLY

CHRISTIAN TEACHING: We are all worthless sinners.

THE BIBLE: Matthew 5:14 Jesus says, " You are the light of the world".

EATING PORK

Many religious people are admonished not to eat pork because it is so written in the Bible. Well consider Gods true concern.

Is it what you eat? or is it what you think.

The pig is a symbol of the lower mind because it loves to roll in the mud.

Not eating pork is a symbol of not consuming the lower flesh which is the carnal mind of emotions and feelings.

God is saying you are to seek the higher mind in meditation and not consume the lower, which is the pig.

Oink Oink.

So when you are meditating and separating from thought, you are abstaining from pork.

JESUS, ZEUS, KRISHNA

AND THE WICKED KING

We all know the Christmas story of how **King Herod was afraid that the child being born (Jesus), would try and overthrow his Kingdom,** so he had the little children killed and Jesus was taken by Joseph and Mary to Egypt to hide until the threat was gone.

How many of us have heard the **story of the Nativity of Hare Krishna?**

In that story the wicked **king Kansa** has the same fear of the birth as did Herod and kills the children.

Little Hare Krishna was taken away by Vasudeva to hide from Kansa.

As Vasudeva carried the child, Lord Sesa in the shape of a serpent spread his hood over them to protect them from the storm.

Two kings who are afraid that the child God would overthrow them forcing the child to be taken away to hide.

Where does this story come from?

Cronus (Time) intercourse's with Rhea.

As she is about to give birth, Cronus fears that one of the children will try to overthrow him, so he devours each one.

Rhea protects Zeus.

When Zeus is born she wraps a stone in swaddling clothes and Cronus swallows that.

Zeus is then taken away to Crete and placed in hiding until the threat is gone.

So you see the origin of the Christmas story and the Krishna story.

It is all-cosmological. In other words, as above, so below. Soon we will see the meaning of the story in the sky.

By the way, **Cronus** is **Saturn** or **Satan**.

Zeus grew up and overthrew Cronus/Satan.

Jesus grew up and overthrew Satan.

Krishna grew up and killed Kansa/Satan.

Now when will we all grow up and understand?

BORN AGAIN

There are many statements in the Bible that are completely contrary to the teachings of mainline Christianity.

Even the question of being born again which Christianity takes as a great accomplishment is nothing more than a necessity for we who have not as yet risen to the higher realms.

Looking at Nicodemus with all of his religious training, all of his man made beliefs and allegiances to religion, Jesus answered his inquiry concerning salvation quite plainly,

" No way man, there is no way that you will find it in this life, you are too filled with your old traditions and beliefs. You must be born again.

Born again to be free of all religion and to find the universal oneness of life within.

THE TRADITIONAL FAMILY

A DYING EVIL?

Everyone is concerned about the breakup of the traditional family.

The results are obvious.

Violence in the streets and a general breakdown in morality.

But the question goes unanswered, why has the traditional family broken down? Could it be that it was programmed to fail from the beginning?

We all know that the Bible is a book of symbols.

The stories are symbolic and given to convey a deep spiritual truth.

However when people take the words literally and begin to abuse others based on these symbolic references, what is the result?

For instance let us look at some Biblical statements that are directly responsible for the breakup of the traditional family because they have been taken literally by fundamental religious groups.

Genesis 3:16 Your desire shall be to your husband and he shall rule over you.

Ephesians 5:23 The husband is the head of the wife

1 Corinthians 11:3 The head of the woman is the man

1 Corinthians 11:8 The man is not of the woman but the woman of the man. Neither was man created for the woman but the woman for the man.

What is being discussed here is the emotional nature (woman/wife) submitting to the renewed mind (man/husband).

But fundamental religion has taken this literally and instituted marriage with a basic flaw.

The female had to submit to the male.

This basic flaw guaranteed the eventual destruction of the traditional family.

The evolution process brought woman to a point of refusal.

Woman will never again submit to man. Thus the traditional family is history.

The family unit will be restored only when the religious demands that make woman less than man are refuted and marriage becomes a co-partnership of two equals.

When one part of the human species is declared less than the other simply because of gender there is an evil.

When this evil is the basis of the family, then the family is evil.

As Jesus said, "wisdom is justified by her children".

In other words what is the result of your creation.

The family is broken because it was founded on an evil basis of inequality.

OUR LADY OF FATIMA

Did you know that prior to becoming a Holy Place to Catholics in honor of Our Lady of Fatima, the shrine in Portugal was a holy place to Muslims who used to make pilgrimages there in honor of Muhammad's daughter, Fatima.

**So then, who really is
Our Lady Of Fatima?**

HELL

Religion has taught us that Hell is a place of eternal punishment.

Once in Hell there is no escape.

Of course this superstition was invented by religion for one purpose and one purpose only, to subject its followers to fear and create a dependency that will insure it's continued existence.

The very Bible that religion claims is without error is very clear that Hell is a state of consciousness and it is possible to leave Hell via meditation.

In other words, the Bible itself indicts religion as a lie.

Here is the scripture ,*Proverbs 15:24 The way of life is above to the wise, that he may depart from hell beneath.*

CASE CLOSED

CULTS AND CULT LEADERS:

Where do cult leaders get their training? ? Consider the recent crop of cult leaders. **Jim Jones, David Koresh, Marshall Applewhite.**

Not one of them was new age, not one of them was Eastern in orientation.

No sir. Jim Jones was a Christian Evangelist,

David Koresh was a Christian Bible Teacher

Marshall Applewhite was a Christian Minister.

This is the result of teaching the Bible literally to disturbed minds.

Flying up to meet God in the air is a fundamental religious teaching.

When taken literally look at the results. We must consider all cults as dangerous, even those that form the basis of our traditional society.

When people lose the ability to think for themselves without the leading of the group, we all become less secure.

ARE SATAN AND GOD THE SAME PERSON?

As we begin to think, free from guilt, and open to all inquiry, comes a very interesting possibility.

Could it be that Satan and God are one in the same?

Now that's enough to send our fundamentalist friends running for their stones isn't it.

But let's try to understand nature and its laws, understand mind and it's thoughts, understand life and its needs. Within that framework of thinking we will find a whole new world of possibilities.

First let's look at scripture for evidence. Numbers 21:8, God tells Moses to make a serpent and put it on a pole so that the people will be healed when they look at it.

Moses obediently makes a serpent of brass.

2nd Kings 18:4, Hezekiah (who did what was right in the sight of God), broke the serpent of brass in obedience to God.

Now remember, Hezekiah is receiving instructions to break the serpent of brass that God told Moses to make.

Let's look at something else interesting.

1 Chronicles 21:1 And Satan stood up and provoked David to number Israel. David did it and then repented for sinning against God.

2nd Samuel 24:1 The anger of the Lord was kindled against Israel and he told David, "Go number Israel".

Interesting? Satan and God are speaking and giving the same directions to David, Same voice, same rules, Same person ?

One More

Job 1:6 The Sons of God appear before God and Satan is there. Satan is the only one that God talks to in this drama. He instructs him to test Job. He entrusts Satan with everything in the world that Job owns.

NOTICE: GOD DID NOT TRUST MINISTERS, OR PRIESTS, OR RABBIS, WITH EVERYTHING JOB OWNED, HE TRUSTED SATAN.

So what's it all about.

Satan is not a person. Satan is a necessary force that is negative but absolutely essential to sustain life. In electricity there must be a positive and a negative.

Without the negative there is no electricity and without electricity there is no light.

Helena Blavatsky : said this , " There is in matter a blind force which resists the will of creation. This blind force under Christian influence was transformed into Satan."

Blavatsky states that this natural force which makes life exist is used by Christianity to promote fear.

Too much sun and a tiny flower will die, too much sun and you become sick.

The same power that gives you life can make you sick.

There must be light and there must be darkness, there must be positive and there must be negative. It is the power of life, the power of nature.

Let us leave this subject with two scriptures.

Romans 13:1 "Let every soul be subject to the higher powers. For there is no power but of God. The powers that be are ordained of God.

Isaiah 45:7 " I form the light and create darkness. I make peace and create evil. I the Lord do all these things".

We have been taught to fear a person that does not exist instead of understanding a true force of nature that does.

Satan is simply an allegorical symbol for the other side of nature.

Winter, Night, Storm. Not to be feared, but to be understood.

Together with Santa Claus and the Easter Bunny, our religious heritage has given us Satan as a person who exists, to take our attention away from ourselves lest we heal ourselves as Jesus instructed. Instead we look to the church to save us from Satan.

We look to the church to save us from nature, of which they know nothing.

So lift the mask of Satan and you will see the face of God.

The creative male and female universal force that has created opposing forces, upon which the universe can exist and we can live.

WHY WAS JESUS CRUCIFIED?

At the time of the ancient writing, the Sun dropped to its farthest southern point in the ecliptic and was connected by the ancients to the constellation, **The Southern Cross on December 21st, the day when there is more darkness than any other.**

If it had been connected to Taurus, Jesus would have been gored to death by a bull.

THIRTY PIECES OF SILVER

Why was Jesus betrayed for 30 pieces of silver?

The Greek writers gave numerical value to each God.

Number 30 was assigned to the God Sin.

Sin was the moon God and represented the emotional nature.

SIN=MOON GOD = NANNA = JEHOVAH

Silver represents the **human mind**.

Thus the emotional nature (30) of the human mind (silver), is what causes us to betray the Christ consciousness for the carnal consciousness.

KARMA UNDERSTANDING

Before we determine the results of our physical demise it would seem to be reasonable to look at the very reason for our existence in the first place.

That brings up the word that has been getting so much attention in New Age Circles, **Karma.**

The general idea is that we are here to work out past misdeeds in order to gain in our evolutionary cycle, a place in the realms of higher consciousness.

In other words Karma (as it is interpreted for us) says that we have to work out some bad stuff before we can go on to the higher places.

But wait just a minute.

That is not the original meaning of Karma which is essentially the Wheel of Life that continues to turn in realms of positive and negative on a universal basis.

Indeed there are negative things which have infected life from the earliest times, but are these your fault?

Must you bear the brunt of having to straighten them out?

Consider this. You have **46 chromosomes that are the deposits into your account from every human failure in your family tree from the earliest possible time.**

When you are born you take these 46 deposits of hell and mix into them your family traditions, the instructions of your parents, your church, your school, your friends, your job, and the social order you were born in.

Neurons are firing in your brain in response to genetics and all of the insanity that has been heaped upon you by all of the surrounding entities listed above.

Now given all of this, how can you in any way feel that this is your problem to work out?

It's not.

It is a universal Karma of tradition and doctrine that must be broken and turned around.

All of us must find the place of higher consciousness that we may separate from all of the traditions that have come from the Kings of the Earth, and break them.

If you take the traditional Karmic viewpoint.

What happens when you work hard to break the negative Karma of the past life and then you are born into a new family in the next life who provides you with a Karmic tradition that is far worse than your last.

You must separate.

You must totally turn yourself to the light that you may be part of the Kingdom of Light that has no part in the things of the earth.

Then and only then can you finally break the thought patterns that have authored what we call Negative Karma.

MEDITATE.

Turn off the family, friends, church, government, school, and all the rest.

Touch the light through the Pineal and you will have broken the Karma that up to this time has broken the world.

It is not your fault that you are as you are.

But it is your responsibility to say, enough and turn away from the darkness to the brightness of the light.

You are of the light but you have accepted the illusion which is your family, or your religion, or your nationality.

Reject that and become one with the light so you may at the same time become one with all life. Then you will have overcome the Karma which up until this point may truly have overcome you.

BLOW THE SHOFAR

The **Shofar** is the **Rams Horn** which is blown in the temple at Yom Kippur.

Yom Kippur is the day of **At One Ment**.

It is the point of enlightenment.

In the human brain the point of memory is the hippocampus.

In the hippocampus is an **organ called Ammons Horn**.

Ammon is an Egyptian Deity whose symbol is the **Ram**.

Thus **Ammons Horn is the Rams Horn or the Shofar**.

Thus when the energy in the body is raised to the point of the hippocampus through meditation, it touches the Rams Horn, Ammons Horn, The Shofar, and one becomes enlightened.

THE KABALLAH AND ANCIENT MAGIC

The practical Kaballah is defined as a magical system based on the esoteric, (inner spiritual) doctrine of the Jews. We will define the word Jew later, but the Bible describes a Jew as one who dwells at the East, or the right side.

Numbers 2:3 And on the east side toward the rising of the sun shall they of the standard of the camp of Judah pitch throughout their armies: and

Romans 2:29, He is a Jew which is one inwardly.

The intricate rituals of the Kabbalists and the laws of correspondence of the tree of life, are the entire aspect of Kaballah.

Thus the Kabbalists set out to familiarize themselves with the paths of the tree.

The divine and angelic names of invocation which is prayer, incantation and chanting.

Many have a scant knowledge of a few rituals such as invoking and banishing pentagrams (5 pointed star with sides connected) which are used as magical symbols.

An ancient magic group called The Hermetic Order of the Golden Dawn is studied by Kabbalists.

On the **Rosetta Stone**, (the most ancient writing), Hermes is called the Great and Great.

He is the divine intelligence of the higher mind.

Today the mountain roads of Greece are provided with small Christian shrines.

They are where Hermes was supposed to have visited and these shrines are the saintly descendents of Hermeia.

The problem with all the magic practiced was that the groups were trying to bring down power for worldly reasons.

They lacked concern for the spiritual.

Many religious groups do the same today.

You can see them on television. It's emotionalism for selfish reasons.

Most of the time the Kabbalists as do today's Christians, would fail.

Sometimes when the person would build up large quantities of energy he could see results, but seldom lasting.

Sometimes, because he was unable to direct the energies through constructive spiritual channels, the energy would follow physical and lower channels and the person would have a cosmic backlash.

It is similar to present day charismatic services where the person winds up worse then he was before.

Never should you try to appropriate spirit selfishly or for producing physical things for yourself. The religious admonition to "come expecting a miracle", is dangerous.

Jesus was aware of the Kaballistic Magic and he would say the same of Charismatic magic.

Matthew 11:12 The kingdom of heaven suffers violence and the violent take it by force.

But remember

Luke 17:21 The kingdom of God is within you.

It is your mind, and trying to force this to see results is dangerous.

Charismatics try to evoke a physical manifestation of the power without realizing the power is in the mind and must be channeled by the spirit.

It's like lighting a match in a gas tank to see what's there.

How can you practice safe Kaballah magic?

The art of using supernatural or supernormal power?

The answer is , you must get down to basics.

The basics in Kaballah is Torah. And Torah is the law.

To attempt Kaballah magic (manifesting divine power) without understanding the divine law is like a child trying to solve a difficult equation without knowing how to add and subtract.

Emotionalism has no business in this.

1 Cor. 15:50 Flesh and blood cannot inherit the kingdom of God

So the important aspect of understanding Kaballah magic or divine power is Torah.

John 15:3 Now you are clean through the word I have spoken to you

You must understand the teachings or you cannot know how to appropriate the power.

The emphasis that many in Kabbalistic magic demonstrate is the same that many in Charismatic circles apply.

Ceremonial magic with its attending vestments, colors, odors, etc.

Ritual is very important in Kaballah magic. Every prayer and invocation is done in a specific way and time.

In Exodus 25:7 God gives detailed instruction to Moses on the making of candlesticks, vestments, oil , incense, etc.

So ritual is God given. It is Mitzvah. A command.

But ritual should be the least.

Only when one is familiar with the teachings and only when one is willing to embrace the teachings with his whole being can, and should one dare to move in a ritual.

The failure of Kabbalists is because they fail to ignore the basic Kaballah doctrine as do Christians.

Total surrender to God's will.

Knowledge gleaned through teaching and meditation is the only way.

Luke 11:52 You take away the key of knowledge because you do not enter within yourself.

The Kaballists have various degrees of advancement reached by an individual. But in truth there are no hierarchies in the true Kaballah or spirit.

All the ritual is secondary to the basic truth. When the will is surrendered to God and becomes one with his, what we do in ritual then becomes divine. What we will comes to pass because then it is what God wills.

When one reaches the state of willful surrender, instructions come through inner levels.

The central teaching of Kaballah is unity of all things.

Shemar Israel-Adonai Elo heim-Adonai Ehad) Hear O Israel the Lord your God is eternal and the eternal is one.

It does not matter.

Hindu Shrine, Moslem mosque, Jewish temple, Christian church, or forest glade.

It does not matter if it's Jesus, Jehovah, Brahman, Isis, Osiris, Mohammed

Isaiah 44:6 I am the first and I am the last. Besides me there is no God.

Everything is a law of correspondence.

It is all one and the same thing.

According to the Zohar of Kaballah, the written Torah is cloaked in garments which consist of worldly stories.

The uninitiated sees only this garment but fails to comprehend what is beneath.

It is only when we can discern the soul of Torah underneath it's outer garments that we will possess the secrets of Kaballah.

Mark 4:11 Unto you is given to know the mystery of the Kingdom but unto them without all these things are done in parables.

The Torah is Genesis to Deuteronomy. Zohar says it is symbolic. It has a hidden meaning.

Galatians 4:24 says that the Old Testament is an allegory.

The ancient Kabbalists say that the divine language in the Old Testament is magical.

God did not give them verses in correct order or anyone could work miracles for their own purposes.

The Zohar of Kaballah says the written word is an outer garment of Shekinah (Glory) which she must wear because of mans fall.

The garments are black as a symbol of her mourning for sin, and also of her exile from her divine bridegroom.

But through divine action within, we can strip her of her somber garments and adorn her with radiant garments which are the mysteries of Kaballah.

The bridegroom and the virgin.

2 Cor. 11:2 I have espoused you to one husband. That I may present you as a chaste virgin to Christ.

John 14:20 I am in my father, you in me and I in you.

The magic. the power of God. Available, yes. But only to those who will listen and follow the law of the narrow way. Kabbalah.

CHAPTER-21

CHRISTIANITY, THE NEW TESTAMENT BIBLE, & JESUS CHRIST DECODED

THE ORIGIN OF THE BIBLICAL JESUS STORY

So consider for yourself, how do you write **a story about what happens inside the body when certain activities are practiced that put into motion electrical changes that impact the brain in a most positive way.**

In other words, the **inner life force** when shut down causes a gradual change in the brain and thus provides the light operating the brain and body a higher physical life.

The light is able to enjoy the senses and the experience but does not have to experience the constant violence, sickness etc etc.

There is a way to change the brain so that additional circuits become active in it which in turn raises the entire life experience.

So sitting down to write about it, the story focused on Israel and Jews and a Greek Messiah and the job of the mythologist was to find a way to dramatize the story so that when the evolution of the mind had taken place in the Aquarian age, people would be able to decode the hidden meaning.

Thus **shutting down thought** or **turning off the life force in meditation** became the **crucifixion of the Sun god on the cross** which is **the body with arms outstretched.**

The crucifixion is on **Golgotha** which means skull which takes us to the brain.

Also on **Mt Calvary** which is a Latin word **calvaria** which comes from the **Greek cranion** which means **cranium or skull**.

So this crucifixion is of the mind.

The **lower** which is **Jesus** is crucified in **meditation** by the absence of lower thought so that the **higher** which is **Christ** might sit at the right hand of God which is the right hemisphere of the brain.

The Jesus story is the story of the sun and the mind

Born of a Virgin.

Of course **when the mind is shut down, there are no thoughts**, the mind is virgin and the energy which will rise up to the brain to the right side can now be activated.

The virgins name is Mary.

Which is **Marra** which means **bitter**. It is in the **womb of bitterness, the negative, violent, carnal mind, where this birth takes place.**

No room in the inn.

The busy mind cannot accommodate such a birth that must be in total silence and darkness.

The **stable**, in the place of the **animal**.

The **physical, the place of animal instincts, is where this new life force is born within us.**

The **shepherds**.

Watching their sheep is watching your thoughts in meditation.

The **wise men** coming from the **East**

Is **wisdom coming from the right hemisphere of the brain.**

How can wisdom come from the right hemisphere of the brain?

When the meditation electrically energizes circuitry there which is presently shut down, you then begin your reunion with the invisible light civilization from whence you came.

And so when the mind is stilled in meditation, this energy begins to rise toward the brain.

In the same way that the sun also rises after the winter solstice to sit at the East or right side on June 21 the summer solstice.

That energy lying deep in the solar plexus is the electrical energy that travels up the nerve centers of the spine. It then impacts the right hemisphere of the brain and when it does, it activated circuits that change the whole manner of physical existence.

Those circuits can only be activated when meditation shuts down thought and allows that energy to rise upward ,and then to the right side of the brain.

Nothing else can do it.

And so the **story of virgin birth, crucifixion, passover, the whole business, is speaking about a very normal activity that goes on in the human body** when instructions are followed.

Those instructions of the Biblical Jesus are **take no thought, practice the single eye, seek within yourself, watch.**

These are the things that activate the energy on its upward journey to sit at the right side and activate the circuit.

Mythologists called that wonder working power **Jesus.**

They called the **higher consciousness** on the **right side the throne where God sits.**

Its all a story in symbols but it is absolutely true.

If we will understand the stories, we will put in motion something that is built into every body, that will turn on the circuit of happiness and love, which presently is so many is closed up like an old deserted electrical panel.

Oh and about the circuit.

Remember when the women came to the tomb in the story to look for the risen Christ?

They asked an angel where is he. They said Galilee. Why did they use Galilee, because **Galilee** means **circuit**.

YOU ARE LIGHT AND LIGHT IS CONSCIOUS

The entire Jesus story plays itself out perfectly.

But honestly what you want to know is about you.

What are you.

You are still a little uncomfortable with being light, but what should reassure you is when you understand that you are **light and light is conscious**.

Light is consciousness. You are consciousness.

So when you leave the body it is consciousness leaving the body.

When you enter the body it is consciousness entering the body.

Consciousness remembers when not attached to a physical brain. When attached to a physical brain consciousness submits to the physical control and then can only remember when the brain allows it to remember.

But when consciousness leaves the brain it then regains its cosmic power and remembers all things.

It gets very interesting.

It is so hard for me to try and describe for you your true nature because it is almost impossible for you to consider yourself without a body.

**When your body turns off at night and it shuts down in sleep , you get out of it and the experiences you have are all without a body.
(not all!)**

The meat in your head is not capable of conceiving those adventures.

They are real.

NOW IS THE HOUR



COUNT DOWN TO TOUCH DOWN

The message on this page is for now, because the time of universal change is closing fast. I know you have heard that before but I will bring things to your mind that have not been brought before and I feel that you too will reach the conclusion that

Now Is The Hour.

INDEX

I must be prepared to prove what I show you on this page

THE PEOPLE HOUR

What is a person ?

When does a body become a person ?

How can we be just particles of light ?

Nature at work inside of you

How can everything be persons ??

The world of fallen angels

Give God permission to adjust your circuits

You are light, and light is conscious

THE COSMIC HOUR

The Seventh Angel has arrived

A new arrival from the Seventh Angel

Who is this with the eye on fire ?

Who is this with the water pitcher ?

Knowing us, Knowing them

They wrote of electro magnetics

THE GOVERNMENT HOUR

Jesus told me to do it

God told our President to shoot first and ask questions later

When God says attack, you attack !

Now we follow politicians who believe God wants them to send your kids to war

Who are you listening to ?

Thou shalt kill because God told us to

THE ANCIENT HOUR

Where did all of this mythology stuff come from ?

The origin of the Biblical Jesus story

The Jesus story is the story of the sun and the mind

WE MUST BE PREPARED TO PROVE WHAT WE SAY

Now we take that one step beyond. Going actually where few have gone before.

Exploring the meaning of life in a way that is beyond the natural comprehension of things.

The things you are about to see will seem very strange and beyond the things of the earth. I will prove these things .

Most people will say it is impossible to prove. It is of the invisible, it is of the cosmos.

But it will be proven to you if you suddenly feel inside of yourself that this makes sense, this is logical, this is reasonable.

In other words proof only can find acceptance inside of you.

There's a great quote someone made long ago.

To those who are willing no proof is necessary, to those who are not, no proof is possible.

So proof is a judgmental thing that occurs as the information makes it inside of you to your receptors. Then your inner person will tell you whether this is right or not.

WHAT IS A PERSON ?

As you go through this page you will see proof that a person is electro magnetism.

In other words your body is **meat, bone and blood**, but something must **operate it**.

Something must make decisions for it. Something must develop ideas for it. What you will find is that **meat, bone, and blood, are not capable of making decisions or coming up with ideas, or loving or hating.**

What you will find as you go along here is that **electro magnetism is actually personality, intelligence, and person.**

Each **electro magnetic field is an individual personality, capable of operating in a particular body.**

There is **dog electro magnetism, cat electro magnetism, people electromagnetism.**

All capable of **living and operating in those particular bodies.**

Electro Magnetism is invisible light and the Bible tells us that **God is light** (electro magnetism) and **we are made in the image and likeness of God.**

Celestial bodies we observe in the heavens are also **emitting electro magnetism** which means that they are also **beings as much as we are, operating from different bodies with a different purpose.**

So forget about the bodies and begin to understand the individual electro magnetic personality which is distinctive in every living thing that emits it, including not only human bodies, but heavenly bodies as well.

WHEN DOES A BODY BECOME A PERSON?

The premise we are developing is that **a body is just a body until that body receives the light being that makes it a human being or a dog or cat** or whatever it may be.

In other words, there must be **light plus body to become human a or animal living being.**

In the same way that a car is simply a body until a person operates it and then it becomes a car. A house becomes a home when life occupies it.

So now you look at your body and say, I am a human being because there is a light which is me inside.

You have a body, an ant has a body, a bird has a body, an elephant has a body, a tree has a body, but all have a light inside which makes them into living things .

The problem with all of this is that identifying that light as light leaves us kind of cold.

How can I be just a speck of light.

I can't identify with that.

How can we answer the question of life after death, will we see our relatives etc etc.

HOW CAN I BE JUST A LIGHT BEING ?

We have created all kinds of stories about going to heaven to be with grandma and all that stuff, and so we have reached a point that when we talk of reality it is most difficult for us to accept.

How can a beautiful person filled with life, expectations, desires, hopes and fears actually be just a light particle, a light being.

We have a gutter guard on our house rain gutters, and the contractor who installed them had mistakenly left off a cap at the end of a part of the gutter and a small bird built a nest in it.

What struck me is that as you look at a small bird you lose sight of the fact that there is a light inside of that body, an intelligence, a consciousness.

That small bird found the opening in the house gutter and made a decision to build a nest there.

If the cap was left on it would have been impossible, but it was possible and that small flying body made a decision.
Of course we did not close up that area until nature had taken its course.

The birds body itself , being so small and filled with blood, bones and feathers could not make the decision to build the nest there.

An intelligence, a consciousness inside made the decision.

And so we realize there are many kinds of bodies that give off life and light.

Not just the kinds of bodies we are.

There are elephants, and birds and all kinds of strange things under the water and God knows where else. Bodies that have life flowing in them and from them are conscious, they have an intelligence. They make decisions.

And so we took this premise, if our body has an appearance and a consciousness coming from it, who is to question another kind of body with a consciousness coming from it.

I mean coming from the bird is a consciousness, the body is not like ours and the consciousness is not like ours but none the less it is consciousness which makes it a person.

An individual. A being.

But you say, oh but we are higher beings.

Not to that bird your not.

You crawl on the earth, they soar with the winds.

So for our discussion, there is a person in the bird, in the ant, in the elephant, in the tree.

Different body than ours, different person than ours but none the less, there is a conscious being in there, there is a life force in there.

We know that because when the life force is gone, there are dead bodies regardless of whether its ant, elephant, human, or tree.

Make sense, accepted inside of you ?

Then we have proof.

So let us carry this beyond ants, and birds and things that crawl upon the earth such as humans and look where our redemption comes from according to the Bible.

THE SEVENTH ANGEL HAS ARRIVED

This news article speaks of **light, electrical energy** person arriving on Earth after a journey of **11 Billion light years**.

It was from **Eta Carina**.

That would mean , that a personality, a person, identified with a specific body has come to the earth for specific reason as outlined in the Book of Revelation.

That person though not a human being, is **a celestial being, An Angel, An angle of light**.

The 7th Angel .

11-Billion-Year Old Gamma Ray Blast Found In Space

Reuters

WASHINGTON (Oct 18)-The afterglow from a cosmic explosion that occurred 11 billion years ago could give scientists a new way to measure the age of heavenly objects, astronomers reported on Wednesday.

*The explosion , known as a **gamma ray burst**, was spotted last January and it took investigators **eight months to figure out where it came from. GRB 000131, as it is known, came from the southern constellation Carina (the keel).***

Before this the previous record holder was less then 9 billion years old, astronomers said in this statement.

*Observations by a cluster of interplanetary space probes indicate that the gamma ray blast probably emanated from **a monstrous dying star more then 30 times as massave as the sun**, scientists said in a statement.*

What causes these bursts is not known, but they are the most powerful explosions in the known universe, according to Kevin Hurley, a physicist at

the University of California at Berkeley and principal investigator of the gamma ray burst experiment aboard NASA's Ulysses spacecraft.

The explosion the scientists detected is about 11 billion light years away.

A light year is about 6 trillion miles, the distance light travels in a year.

The light from this gigantic flash had traveled 11 billion years before reaching the earth and suggests that these explosive objects may provide us with the longest yardsticks yet for detecting and studying galaxies in the early univers, Hurley said in a statement.

I want this to be reasonable to you.

What has arrived here is **electro magnetism from Eta Carina.**

This **Eta Carina is a body**. It is a **cosmic body** but it is a body none the less. It is a body that has never been seen before and there is light coming from that body.

Light in the form of particles not unlike what our light is.

And so if we can look at our body, the ants body, the elephants body, the trees body, and say, that is a person because there is a life force operating it, why can't we say that Eta Carina is a person, because there is a life force operating that?

And if that makes sense to you then you must agree that the person or persons who make up **Eta Carina have begun arriving on planet earth.**

That article we just looked at was from October 18 2000 but it claims the **arrival of this light or person from Eta Carina occurred January 1999.**

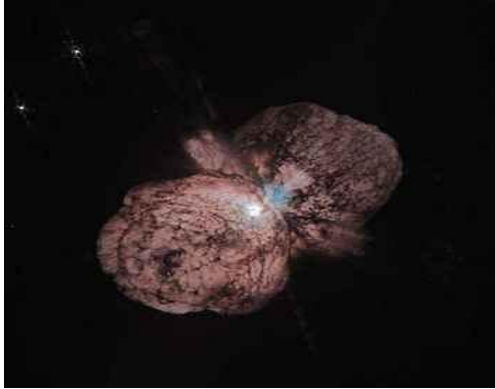
That was the first person to arrive.

But there is more because someone else has also arrived to join the person who came down to us January 1999.

A NEW ARRIVAL FROM THE SEVENTH ANGEL

IT'S A **NOVA**, NO IT'S A **SUPERNOVA**, NO IT'S A **HYPERNOVA**

Ann Arbor--April 8 2003



Two billion years ago, in a far-away galaxy, a giant star exploded, releasing almost unbelievable amounts of energy as it collapsed to a black hole.

The light from that explosion finally reached Earth at 6:37 a.m. EST on March 29, igniting a frenzy of activity among astronomers worldwide.

This phenomenon has been called a **hypernova**, playing on the name of the **supernova** events that mark the violent end of massive stars.

With two telescopes separated by about 110 degrees longitude, **the Robotic Optical Transient Search Experiment (ROTSE)** will have one of the most continuous records of this explosion.

"The optical brightness of this gamma ray burst is about 100 times more intense than anything we've ever seen before. It's also much closer to us than all other observed bursts so we can study it in considerably more detail," said Carl W. Akerlof, an astrophysicist in the Physics Department at the University of Michigan.

Akerlof is the leader of ROTSE, an international collaboration of astrophysicists using a network of telescopes specially designed to capture just this sort of event.

The collaboration is headquartered at U-M and funded by NASA and the National Science Foundation (NSF).
The second ROTSE telescope in Fort Davis, Texas was picking up the job of

monitoring this spectacular explosion.

Here we see the arrival of another person from **Eta Carina occurring March 29 2003.**

Thus we have proof of two beings of light arriving from Eta Carina which is the 7th Angel of the Book of Revelation.

To see the original on the Space Daily Web Site Please
HERE

[CLICK](#)

THERE ARE NO ANGELS

Now this is something you should try and keep in mind.

There are no angels.

In the way that we were raised to understand the existence of angels, the truth is that they simply do not exist.

So in talking of the 7th Angel of the Book of Revelation we have to raise our understanding out of the myth to the truth and begin to understand **angles of light and electro magnetism as being consciousness.**

That **consciousness makes an angle of light an angel, and a physical body, human.**

In addition there is no Jesus in you ,there is no God in you, these are words used to describe this light or electro magnetism that is life, these are words to describe intelligence, consciousness.

Both in the universe and in you

WHAT'S IN A NAME

In the same way people came up with words (your name) to identify you.

Those people are the ones that created you, your mother and father.

But that name only describes the body of you. No one knows your real name, because the person you are inside of your body has a name that is not of the earth.

**You know it (???) but
you cannot recall it
now because the
circuit to that area of
memory is temporarily
cut off.**

THE ULTIMATE BLACKOUT

Its like in your **circuit breaker board at home.**

If energy goes off in a certain part of the house you go to the board and you find a switch is thrown. It is off.

Well it's the same thing inside of you. **The switch to the circuitry of your true light identity is off.**

When the switch goes off in your house, it does so because something forced it to go off. It doesn't go off for no reason.

Usually the reason is quite serious and has to be resolved before that switch can be reset. It is the same in you.

Can I prove this?

Does it begin to make sense inside of you?

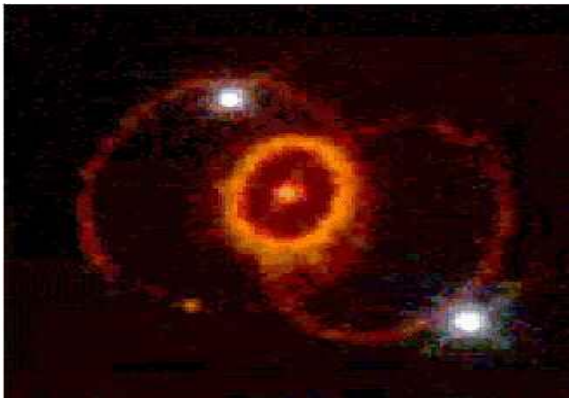
Then it is being proven.

HOW WE EFFECT ONE ANOTHER

So if you can effect others by the light coming from you , and others can effect you by the light coming from them, what effect is going to come from this person known as Eta Carina.

And if we can look at the light coming from Eta Carina as a person , **a life force**, what about this.?

WHO IS THIS WITH THE EYE ON FIRE ?



Let us consider who is the personality of **Supernova 1987a** who is going to effect the earth with his/her light according to NASA.

Who is this and what kind of vibrations will be coming to each of us this electromagnetic personality.

What does this person have in store for us.

You make the comment on occasion, I don't know what he/she has in store for me. Well what about this person.

WHO IS THIS WITH THE WATER PITCHER ?



Who is the man with the pitcher of water.

The light being effecting the earth and the universe in such a strange and different way.

What does this electro magnetic personality do to the affairs on the earth.

Just take a look around.

Here is somebody who is absolutely wild



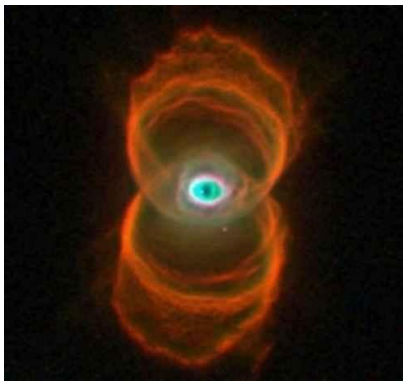
And who is this.

The person who is turning everything upside down?

The person is URANUS whose name in Greek means HEAVEN.

As Jesus said, the Kingdom of Heaven is at hand, the Kingdom of Uranus is at hand.

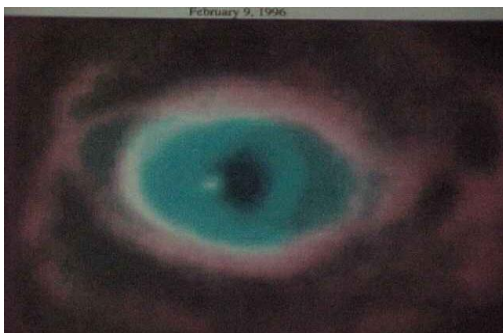
Looking Down on You with
one Eye



The eye of the Hour Glass Nebula.

What kind of personality will this electro magnetic power bring down to planet earth?

Would you like to look into that eye in a closeup ?



It's pretty exciting to realize that this **nebula is also a body with an electro magnetic personality.**

A person in the cosmos staring at you and me.

KNOWING US KNOWING THEM

So now we see how important it is to understand who we are and how we work.

As we do, we can then gradually understand who they are.
Persons with different bodies, but persons, and persons with a mission, like us.

Everything is natural.

There are no angels as we understand, no God as we understand, No Jesus as understand.

But all of this exists in a real and natural way that is not religion or spirit.

It is real.

It is electro magnetism and it is universal.

IT'S ALL PERFECTLY NATURAL

-

All of this is abundantly natural.

There is nothing religious and nothing spiritual about it.

It happens the same for everyone.

It is the way that the electro magnetic light (photon), works in the body when both are operated properly.

NATURE INSIDE OF YOU

Everything in the Biblical story occurs in the Kingdom of God which is within you.

THE VIRGIN BIRTH

Jesus is born of a virgin.

In other words in virgin consciousness something new happens in the human body.

When you are in meditation and there is no thought in your mind, Jesus is born.

When you separate from the thoughts of the mind, when you turn them off you cause an event to occur electrically in the human body.

Its like when your doctor tells you to do something that will cause your body to have a positive reaction.

If you do this, this or that will happen.

It is the same thing.

This is simply a natural phenomena that occurs inside of the human body when it is cut off from the activity connection with the lower.

It separates from thought, and when the inner electro magnetic person (YOU), cuts off the activity to the brain , cuts off inputting to the brain, then an energy inside of the body comes to life.

That electrical energy which comes to life is called Jesus.

HOW CAN EVERYTHING BE PERSONS ???

We have been discussing together the nature of human life.

We have separated out the two aspects of human life, namely the **body and the light.**

The electrical element which we are and which God is that lives inside of bodies and operates them.

The Bible that says you are the light of the world spoke a deep truth of our real identity in the strange other world of light where beings of light

communicate, see, hear , speak, all without eyes, without ears, without mouths.

You are active in that world continually when you put your body to sleep and leave it to experience the strange other side that you refer to as dreams.

Isn't that interesting ?

You are an electro magnetic field in your invisible state. When you park your body at night it is like parking your car.

The ignition is turned off and you get out.

Your so called dream is not a dream at all.

It is a real, true activity taking place in your electro magnetic state.

BUT HOW CAN NEBULAS AND CONSTELLATIONS BE PERSONS ?

And so as we consider this element that most steer clear of, we find ourselves deep in what many consider strange.

How could that possibly be?

How could Eta Carina be a person, how could the Eye of the Hour Glass Nebula be a person?

A PERSON IS CONSCIOUSNESS

We have a lot of trouble looking at a planet or constellation, and even though we know that there is electro magnetism coming from it, and electro magnetism is consciousness, still it is not the kind of body we can connect with consciousness.

But remember, your body is not consciousness either.

It is the electro magnetism that operates your body and comes from your body that is consciousness.

So the difference between you and a planet or constellation is the form and size of the body. The electro magnetism is the same, it is consciousness.

Thus though they have a different body, celestial bodies with electro magnetism flowing from them are persons.

Yet we see it in a fly and think nothing of it.

We swat the fly and destroy the body so the light inside of that fly leaves in a hurry to be part of another fly life experience.

Consider how many times you have killed the same fly. But you see, you can't kill electro magnetism.

You kill only the body but that magnetism finds another one, so get out your swatter, he's back.

Sounds strange ?

When we can slither out of the grasp of religion we will find that reality is much stranger then what so many people consider strange.

Take for instance this latest news release.

HOW ABOUT A LIVING CHILD WHOSE MOTHER HASN'T BEEN BORN YET !!!!

Take a look at this news release.

ERA OF 'UNBORN MOTHER' LOOMS AS SCIENTISTS USE ABORTED FOETUSES TO GROW HUMAN EGGS

By Steve Connor, Science Editor in Madrid

A quarter of a century ago the first test-tube baby, Louise Brown, was born. Now scientists have raised another startling prospect - "unborn mothers".

The notion that children can derive from human matter that has not itself been born sounds the stuff of science fiction. Yet it has moved a step closer with research showing that it is possible to extract ovarian tissue from aborted foetuses for in-vitro fertilisation (IVF) treatment.

But such a scenario raises grave ethical questions about the possibility of creating children whose biological mothers were never born.

Now this goes on stipulating reasons and ethics pro and con but I did not raise this to you for that reason.

I simply wanted to show you that what people can consider strange is simply because of their lack of understanding.

In the invisible world , the sub atomic world which they call the spiritual world, absolutely anything is possible and those possibilities can be transferred to the physical world.

So when we look at Eta Carina or the Eye in the Hour Glass Nebula and I say, this is a person.

One would be served well to listen closely.

But you have to listen to that which comes to you from the invisible.

Not from those who themselves do not understand.

Let me show you another example of what I am talking about.

JESUS TOLD ME TO DO IT !!

THIS IS A NEWS ARTICLE FROM THE MOBILE REGISTER

July 2— What does the Bible have to do with tax policy?

For Alabama Gov. Bob Riley, a lot.

Alabama Gov. Bob Riley says his religious views influenced his push for a tax increase on the wealthy.

(Victor Calhoun, Mobile Register)

You see the actual results of what is loose on the world today.

People operating on the basis of religious principles.

The Bible says take care of the poor so this governor decides to raise taxes.

He has no problem with spending billions on all kinds of weapons to kill people with which takes millions away from states, but he has to take care of the poor, so he doesn't ask his buddies in Washington to provide more.

He raises taxes.

And then in raising the taxes he says God told him to do it.

This guy actually said that it was what Jesus would do.

Raise taxes to take care of the poor.

Now if you don't believe in Jesus or you are not religious or your are Jewish or Muslim or Hindu or Atheist and you get your tax bill and it has been substantially raised and you call to find out why, and they tell you at town hall that this is what Jesus would do, what would you say?

Do you see the lunacy that creeps in when people are allowed to run their politics based on their religious beliefs ?

There is a method in this madness.

Who will dare confront him if he uses the Bible to justify what he did.

Who can dare question Jesus.

Let me show you this again in a more disturbing example.

GOD TOLD GEORGE W. TO SHOOT FIRST AND ASK QUESTIONS LATER !

THIS IS A NEWS RELEASE FROM THE ISRAELI PAPER HA'ARETZ

Hearing voices, smiting enemies

He hears a Voice and smites enemies: From one of last week's cease-fire negotiations between Palestinian Prime Minister Mahmoud Abbas and faction leaders from the Hamas, Islamic Jihad and the Popular and Democratic

Fronts." Here's the relevant paragraph.

"Abbas said that at Aqaba, Bush promised to speak with Sharon about the siege on Arafat.

He said nobody can speak to or pressure Sharon except the Americans.

According to Abbas, immediately thereafter Bush said: 'God told me to strike at al Qaida and I struck them, and then he instructed me to strike at Saddam, which I did, and now I am determined to solve the problem in the Middle East. If you help me I will act, and if not, the elections will come and I will have to focus on them.'"

SAME REPORT FROM THE MOSCOW TIMES

By Chris Floyd

06/26/03: (Moscow Times) So now we know. After all the mountains of commentary and speculation, all the earnest debates over motives and goals, all the detailed analyses of global strategy and political ideology, it all comes to down to this: George W. Bush waged war on Iraq because, in his own words, God "instructed me to strike at Saddam."

This gospel was revealed, appropriately enough, in the Holy Land this week, through an unusual partnership between the fractious children of Abraham.

The Israeli newspaper Haaretz was given transcripts of a negotiating session between Palestinian Prime Minister Mahmoud Abbas and faction leaders from Hamas and other militant groups.

Abbas, who was trying to persuade the groups to call a cease-fire in their uprising against Israeli forces, described for them his recent summit with Ariel Sharon and Bush.

This evidently was in the form of a transcript that was taken of the meetings between Sharon, Abbas, and President Bush. This has never been reported in our press but that is no longer unusual.

If however this is true then you must consider your own sons and daughters.

God told me to attack.

So I sent our soldiers, your kids etc.

Consider that deeply. If God tells you to attack, who can argue with you ?

God told me to attack Iraq and so I'm going to send your sons and daughters.

Bring em on. God is on our side.

Do you honestly want your children to be sent into battle based on what someone believes God told him ?

That's exactly the premise upon which the Bible wars were waged.

God told them.

God telling his chosen people what to do with others who did not believe as they did.

They acted on Gods instructions.

It doesn't make any difference if their Iraqis or Iranians or what they are. If they are not part of the Judeo Christian group they are enemies of God.

WHEN GOD SAYS ATTACK YOU ATTACK HERE'S A BIBLICAL SHOCKER

KJV Numbers 31:9-10

9. And the children of Israel took all the women of Midian captives, and their little ones, and took the spoil of all their cattle, and all their flocks, and all their goods.

10. And they burnt all their cities wherein they dwelt, and all their goodly castles, with fire.

Do you see whats happening here.

Cities and buildings destroyed , people taken captive and their possessions stolen.

They don't mention oil but if they needed it you can bet it would have been taken too.

And this because God wanted it that way.

KJV Numbers 31:17-18

17. Now therefore kill every male among the little ones, and kill every woman that hath known man by lying with him.

18. But all the women children, that have not known a man by lying with him, keep alive for yourselves.

Moses might have felt bad about killing innocent women and little boys and then young girls taken off to be abused, but hey, that's what God wanted.

God told him to do it. God told George W. to do it.

The Bible is filled with this idea of God telling people to slaughter other people.

That's because it is ancient mythology and these wars are used as symbolic lessons of the conflicts that go on inside of the human mind.

This kind of evil nonsense is not reserved for this side of the ocean.

We had people flying planes into the world trade center to please Allah.

As soon as someone says that God told them something you can excuse yourself and get away from that person, because what they believe is God telling them to do something, is actually them doing what they truly want to do and trying to justify it.

YOU DO WHAT YOU WANT TO DO, GOD HAS NOTHING TO DO WITH IT

You operate your mind, nobody else does.

God does not talk to anyone because God does not talk.

God is not a man , God is not human.

God is light and light does not talk English, or German, or Hebrew, or French or any other language.

SO HOW DOES GOD COMMUNICATE ?

God communicates electrically into the circuits of your electro magnetic personality, which you then communicate to the body.

If you think God told you something then you can be sure that it never happened.

You will never know if God ever told you anything.

All you will know is that one day some how you started thinking differently and doing things differently. People were uncomfortable with your new way of thinking.

When you feel that, then God has spoken to that invisible essence within, the electro magnetic thing called spirit, you.

YOU DUMPED THE EARTH PEOPLE AND ALL OF THEIR TEACHINGS

Nobody told you to think that way, you just did.

Somehow it just moved in that direction and you changed.

You changed from the way the earth people had been training you and instructing you and your way now was to look within instead of without.

Your way now was out of step with the religions and governments of the earth.

Your way was flowing more in a natural harmony. God had been tinkering with your stuff and you responded favorably.

But it was not your emotions that brought this on. There was no advance notice that this was coming or that God wanted you to do something or told you to do something, you just began to do things, and see things, and think things differently.

If someone comes up to you and says, God told me to tell you something. That person is telling you what they want to, and in order to call attention to their religious beliefs they attribute it to God.

**NOW WE FOLLOW POLITICIANS WHO
BELIEVE THAT GOD TOLD THEM
TO SEND YOUR KIDS TO FIGHT A WAR.**

NOT THEIR KIDS, YOUR KIDS.

When any President says God told me to attack so and so, and so I am sending your son to destroy that so and so.

Look that person deep into the eye and know that they are doing this violence and evil because they want to. Because their group or party wants to

**GIVE GOD PERMISSION TO ADJUST
YOUR CIRCUITS**

If you go into meditation you are giving God permission to change the switches and circuitry inside of the body you occupy.

When those circuits are changed you become different. No one tells you or asks you. No one speaks or gives signs. The change comes and you are aware.

Consider how you think now and how you thought then.

Then tell yourself either yes or know, God must have been tinkering with my stuff. What's your answer, because that is the only way you will know.

Religion is filled with people claiming God told them this or that.

God does not speak English and the only way that one can open a channel for God to make changes is **meditation**.

Close down the lunatics who hear voices instructing them to do harm and open the lines of communication to the holy ones of the invisible light.

Religion is evil lunacy

WHO ARE YOU LISTENING TO ?

Who do you listen to.

Who should you listen to ?

People who take scriptures literally and think that bombing and killing is Gods will.

People who hear voices and receive channeled words of knowledge that they should attack another person or country because God said so?

Regardless of whether they are Muslim, Christian or Jewish, it is evil insanity and a total disregard for life, nature, and reason.

POLITICAL HYPOCRITES

The politicians claim God is on their side.

The President claims God told him to attack.

They go to church and they espouse religious beliefs. And after they attack, and kill so many on both sides, the truth comes slithering out.



Now of course someone has to take the fall for that. And here he is



TENET TAKES RESPONSIBILITY

George Tenet who was the director of the CIA takes the fall.

He says that even though he knew that the information about Iraq trying to get nuclear material from Africa was false he did not tell the President and let the President say that in his state of the Union Speech.

That's like President Clinton trying to blame Monica Lewinsky.

Tenet said this even though the British have said that for the last year the CIA has been after them to take that information out of their records because they didn't think it was true.

In other words the CIA told the British but they didn't tell the President. Do you believe that.

Oh what a tangle web we weave when first we try to deceive.

IN JESUS NAME

So what you have now is human beings doing things in Gods name in order to satisfy voters who want God to be involved and yet at the same time obviously doing absolutely what they want to do, and when it goes wrong blaming someone else.

So who are you going to follow?

the world of fallen angels

You have read in the Bible about fallen angels and that is exactly what we are reading about.

Fallen angels who are making the earth a violent mess.

And so your decision will have to be who will you follow, fallen angels, or the higher angels.

The fallen light beings, or the higher light beings.

You arrived on this planet earth as a light being. An electro magnetic consciousness, an intelligence, looking for a body that you might experience and sense, and live totally, both in the realm of consciousness and in the realm of the physical.

But when you arrived the light beings who had come before you had already fallen into total subjection to the left side, to the physical, to the lower.

They totally cut themselves off from the right side, from the higher from their heritage in light.

And so these light beings, fallen angles of light, fallen angels , had sexual experiences with one another and produced other bodies as they were instructed to do.

But the other bodies which hosted new light beings such as yourself were already corrupted.

OH WHAT A MESS WE HAVE MADE

Disturbed genetic structures, a total revulsion against the invisible light and a mania for the physical.

The instructions brought to the earth outlining how to live in a body and co exist with nature, were prostituted to satisfy the fallen light beings need to control and do battle.

And as you occupied a body, when that body was prepared fully to self exist outside, you immediately came under the direction, and instructions of fallen angels, fallen and disturbed angles of light and they passed their horror on to you.

People, governments, Presidents, and Kings, institutions of learning, etc etc.

They all set standards of living that were formed from the lowest elements of existence.

They twisted the ancient directions.

The figures provided in the ancient myths, to guide you in your life experiences were taken in literal terms, and the Jesus light inside all of you became a physical man that God had to torture to death in order for you to be saved.

A blasphemy against God became a doctrine.

THOU SHALT KILL BECAUSE GOD TOLD US TO

And the world was plunged into the cancers, the diseases that ravage, the wars, the greed, the violence, the destruction, and as the fallen ones evolved they became wise in the things of the lower and they were able to develop more and more sophisticated weapons to kill each other .

They plunged you and everyone who has followed them into the darkness of the mind to the point where all you were ever able to utter within yourself is that, this isn't right.

Something is wrong, you are not happy.

What's the purpose in all of this ?

Why do people act the way they do.

That's the way you feel, deep inside, as you wave the flag.

THEY REALLY DO KNOW WHAT THEY ARE DOING

The answer is because their instructions concerning life come from those who have fallen.

Those who knew better at one time long ago, but those who chose to go a different route in order to control and profit.

So what are you, who are they?

All are light beings. Fallen light beings that scripture refers to as fallen angels.

Angles of light that penetrated too deep into the lower ether and lost their connection to the mother light and now have no concept of their true nature or the true nature of life.

THEY WROTE OF ELECTRO MAGNETICS

but who are they ?

There is no Jesus in you, there is no God in you.

Inside of you is stuff, gooey, bloody, bony stuff.

But all of that gooey stuff needs an intelligence to operate it, just as your computer needs an intelligence to operate it.

Scriptures were written many thousands of years ago by the advanced ones of light, they wrote mythologically so that when the earth tribes had evolved to that point of understanding, the hidden truth could be revealed and understood.

When I say advanced ones of light I am talking about intelligent electro magnetic personalities from a higher realm.

Think of them as aliens without bodies. That may make it easier to understand. Aliens without bodies.

And the way they wrote was to take natural electro magnetic activity of the body and of the earth and of the cosmos and give each names representing Gods and Demons and all the rest.

So you hear of the spirit and the soul, etc and actually what is being referred to here is the electro magnetic activity that operates bodies.

So indeed God is an electro magnetic field.

Now before that upsets you remember that in Numbers 19 the Bible says God is not a man, God is not human. Then 1 John says God is light which means God is the supreme electro magnetic intelligence.

So perfectly natural occurrences were described in adventure stories .

Unfortunately most of the world is still looking at the story and not at the meaning.

There is where it all went wrong. Cults from various parts of the earth began to interpret the ancient myths literally and declared this or that doctrine in order to control their followers.

WHERE DID ALL OF THIS MYTHOLOGY COME FROM ?

Where did all of this mythology come from.

It was really impacted into Judaism in Christianity in 300 BC when the Old Testament became a Greek Document called the Septuagint.

The New Testament was always Greek.

So way before the time of the Christians there was the Greek Old Testament which was influenced both by Jews and Greeks.

Those Jews who came from Palestine and settled in Alexandria were called Hellenists.

They were fluent in the Greek language and literature and religion and mythology.

That is why the Jewish Messiah has a Greek name. That name has the numerical value of the mythical sun which is 888.

Those who were Greek with a Jewish ancestry wrote the stories, and so they wrote of Israel in their myth and their hero was the Sun god.

Entry into the earliest Christian communities involved giving up one's wealth to the common society of Christians and living communally and equally with others.

These small societies were at first entirely composed of other Jews, so the bulk of the laws and practices of these communities were derived from Jewish law.

But some Jews entering these communities were Hellenized Jews; they were fluent in Greek language and culture and considerably less invested in Jewish life and law.

CHAPTER-22

DREAMS

Your life is more exciting when you are asleep !!

Probably the most interesting part of a beings life is when that person is not awake. **In the sleep state the person is involved in all kinds of situations with people and places both known and unknown.**

Whole dramas play themselves out with the person at the center. Dramas that generally never have an ending because the person wakes up usually right in the middle of the drama.

To me its like changing the channel on the television. Because we change the channel does not mean that the program ends. In fact we know that the program keeps going on.

WHO WROTE THE SCRIPT FOR YOUR DREAM?

What then is the situation in the dream state. Does the drama end when we awake. And who wrote the script for this drama? Or was it not a drama at all but **an actual event going on in another dimension that we can be privy to only when our physical drama in this dimension is shut down.**

Nobody knows what a dream is, though there are literally millions of comments to be found. Most direct themselves to interpreting what a dream means. Like this.

So you see the concept here which is a general consensus that goes back even to the Bible is that **your dreams must mean something.**

The reason for that of course is that the content of so many **dreams is an adventure that our 3 dimensional, 5 senses mind brain considers weird and thus symbolic .**

What a dream interpreter will do is take the subject or an object in the dream and then interpret what it means. Like this.

I looked up information from that dream dictionary and found that they have a description for every animal or person or thing and provide an interpretation.

What they are saying here is that the object or person has a meaning that is consistent with its 3 dimensional activity. In other words they take a **mythological approach.** What does the symbol mean.

In other words, if you see these things in your dream, they say it means this.

BUFFALO

Augurs obstinate and powerful but stupid enemies. By diplomacy you will escape much misfortune.

MAP

Change of residence, business or employment. Need for guidance in life

WHICH INTERPRETER WOULD BE RIGHT **?**

The problem is that there may be thousands of dream interpreters and they may interpret the one dream a thousand different ways. Where does that leave you?

CARL JUNG AND SIGMUND FREUD COULD SEE THINGS DIFFERENTLY

No matter how intelligent or how many scientific degrees they have it will not change the bottom line. **Carl Jung and Sigmund Freud** may see the same thing completely differently.

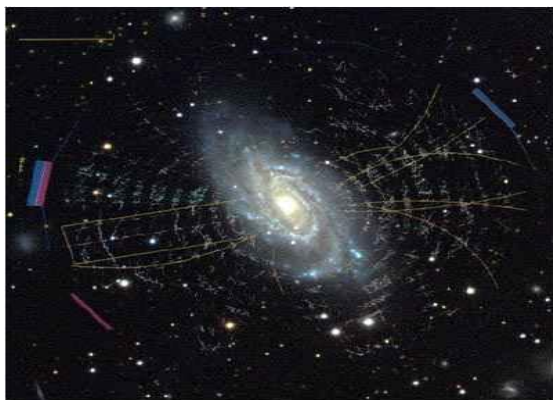
If there is no such thing as a parallel universe or another dimension, if there is no such thing as a **photonic twin** then of course all the dream could possibly be would be something symbolic.

WHAT IF THERE IS A PARALLEL UNIVERSE?

So the problem with dream interpretation and dream analysis is that **unless it counts the reality of a parallel universe then it is worthless.**

The reason I say that is because:

THERE ARE SUCH THINGS AS PARALLEL UNIVERSES



WHAT DOES SCIENCE SAY ABOUT THE PARALLEL UNIVERSE?

Recent discoveries in quantum physics (the study of the physics of sub-atomic particles) and in cosmology (the branch of astronomy and astrophysics that deals with the universe taken as a whole) shed new light on **how mind interacts with matter**. These discoveries compel acceptance of the idea that **there is far more than just one universe and that we constantly interact with many of these "hidden" universes**.

I think that the question we would have to ask would be directed to that last phrase which says, **we constantly interact with many of these hidden universes**. The question would be, how ?

HOW DO WE INTERACT WITH A PARALLEL UNIVERSE?

Let me show you a quote from Professor **M.R. Franks, of the Royal Astronomical Society of Canada**.

"There is no one reality. Each of us lives in a separate universe. That's not speaking metaphorically. This is the hypothesis of the stark nature of reality suggested by recent developments in quantum physics. Reality in a dynamic universe is non-objective. Consciousness is the only reality."

SO HOW CAN YOU INTERPRET A DREAM IF ITS NOT A DREAM AT ALL BUT A REAL EXPERIENCE?

So now maybe you get an inkling of where I am coming from or going to. **Those who interpret dreams I would think, do not have an understanding of quantum physics, or of the parallel universe, or of multiple realities.**

These scientific discoveries are quite new and even **place the ideas of Carl Jung and Sigmund Freud under deeper suspicion.**

The following information comes to us from :

Princeton University - **Prof Paul Steinhardt**, and **Dr Michio Kaku** who is co founder of the **string theory**. Very very credible scientists.

Everything you're about to read here seems impossible and insane, beyond science fiction. Yet it's all true????



Pretend that's you on the bicycle. **In our dimension you are going to the left. In the parallel universe, it is still you but you are going to the right. Both are real. And both are you.**

SCOGOSTOLOGY, SGSG **COMMENTS:**

(WHAT IS THE PURPOSE OF A PARALLEL UNIVERSE?)

When you are awake you may be the you on the left, When are you asleep you are the you on the right.

Further comment from **Dr. Steinhardt** and **Dr. Kaku**

These other universes contain space, time and strange forms of exotic matter. Some of them may even **contain you, in a slightly different form.** Astonishingly, scientists believe that **these parallel universes exist less than one millimetre away from us.**

In fact, our **gravity is just a weak signal leaking out of another universe into ours. ???**

YOUR DEPARTED LOVED ONES ARE LESS THAN AN INCH AWAY FROM YOU, THINK OF THAT !

Don't miss that. How close are the parallel universes , less then 1 millimeter away from us. A millimeter is $1/25^{\text{th}}$ of an inch.

Do you see how close those who have passed away are, do you see how close light beings are, do you see how close God is, do you see when you dream what little distance is between your **electrical activity there and your electrical brain** here ? Less then $1/25^{\text{th}}$ of an inch.

DR. STEINHARDT AND KAKU

For years parallel universes were a staple of the Twilight Zone. Science fiction writers loved to speculate on the possible other universes which might exist.

In one, they said, Elvis Presley might still be alive or in another the British Empire might still be going strong. ?????

Serious scientists dismissed all this speculation as **absurd**. But now it seems the speculation wasn't absurd enough. **Parallel universes really do exist and they are much stranger than even the science fiction writers dared to imagine**

WHERE DID THE CONCEPT OF THE PARALLEL UNIVERSE COME FROM ?

Dr Kaku

It all started when superstring theory, hyperspace and dark matter made physicists realize that the three dimensions we thought described the Universe weren't enough. There are actually 11 dimensions.

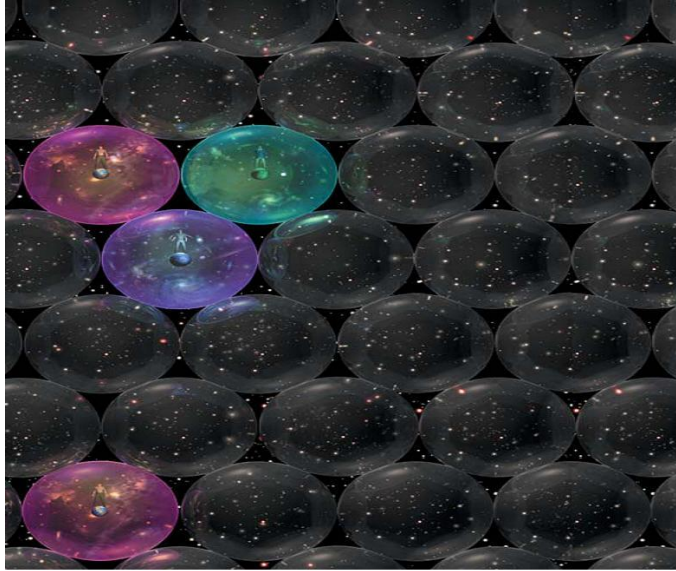
By the time they had finished they'd come to the conclusion that our Universe is just one bubble among an infinite number of membranous bubbles which ripple as they wobble through the eleventh dimension.

Such is the scientific concept of the **Bubble universe**.

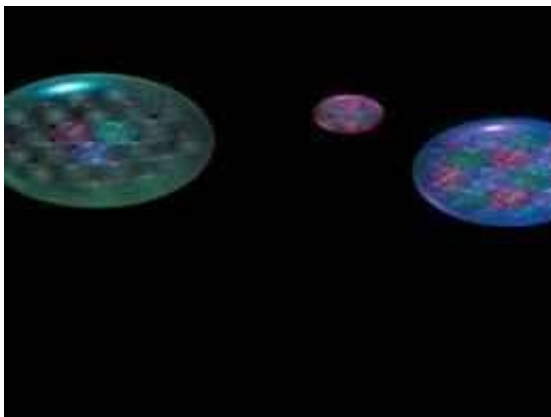
ENTER THE BUBBLE UNIVERSE



So we reside in one bubble among an infinite number of bubbles, and when **we sleep we pop from one bubble to another.** Acting out the particular real event that is occurring there.



The plot thickens as science tells us of multiple bubble universes. Bubbles within bubbles.



Do you see what superstitious religion has kept us from knowing about ?

THE BIG BANG OR BIG BANGS !!

There is a concept about this Bubble theory that is really very interesting and enough to literally blow your head off.

Now imagine what might happen if two such bubble universes touched.

Neil Turok from Cambridge, **Burt Ovrut** from the University of Pennsylvania and Paul Steinhardt from Princeton believe that has happened.

The result? A very big bang indeed and a new universe was born - our Universe

So what they are suggesting here is that what we refer to as the big bang and the creation of the universe was a big bang all right but it was the creation of our present universe among millions of others and the big banging has been going on through infinity, watch.

The idea has shocked the scientific community; it turns the conventional Big Bang theory on its head.

It may well be that the Big Bang wasn't really the beginning of everything after all. Time and space all existed before it. In fact Big Bangs may happen all the time.

So consider how easy it would be for some God person to end all of this if he/she was so inclined. **Just steer this bubble into the path of another bubble and pop. But you wouldn't even know anything had happened because you were living life as usual in another bubble.**

SCOGOSTOLOGY, SGSG COMMENTS:

(NO, YOU WILL BECAUSE THE ATOMS AND ELECTRONS OF THE DESTROYED UNIVERSES WOULD COMMUNICATE THAT TO ALL THE UNIVERSES)

I HAD A DREAM

Where I am going with this is to relate to you a dream that I had which I consider extremely important and connected to these scientific findings.

Before I do I want to share with you the findings of **Fred Alan Wolfe** another scientist on all of these suggestions from quantum physicists about parallel universes and bubble universes etc.

Wolf believes such dreams are actually visits to parallel realities and the holographic model will ultimately allow us to develop a

physics of consciousness which will enable us to begin to explore more fully these other dimensional levels of existence.

DREAMS ARE NOT DREAMS BUT REAL EVENTS !!

So here Dr Wolf says that dreams are not dreams at all but actual visits to parallel realities.

In other words when the body sleeps we are actually in a real situation just as our present 3 dimension situation is real.

Let's look at the situation of the parallel universe from the perspective of your other self who is alive in that other universe. **What do you know there about the you who is here** . Another physicist **Max Tegmark** has a comment on that.

Parallel Universes by Max Tegmark

IS THERE A COPY OF YOU ?

Is there A Copy Of You Reading this article? A person who is not you but who lives on a planet called Earth, with misty mountains, fertile fields and sprawling cities, in a solar system with eight other planets?

The life of this person has been identical to yours in every respect, but perhaps he or she now decides to put down this article without finishing it , while you read on.

Consider this. The other person is not you but is identical to you in every respect. Both of you will be reading the same article but as you continue to read, your other person puts it down. So even though it is identical it is different as well.

That is the person you experience when you dream. That other person is you and that other person will be your continued life when the person here ends.

In the same way, that other person who is you will sleep, and when so doing activate the next other person who is you who is also doing real things in a parallel real reality.

The idea of such an alter ego seems strange and implausible, but it looks as if we will just have to live with it, because it is supported by astronomical observations.

The simplest and most popular cosmological model today predicts that you have a twin in a galaxy about 10 to the 1028 meters from here. This distance is so large that it is beyond astronomical.

WHEN YOU GO TO BED TONIGHT

So parallel universes exist, additional galaxies and more you's then you could imagine. Just the thought that when you go to bed tonight you will be deactivating your present self here and activating your other self there.

Let's go on for a moment.

There are infinitely many other inhabited planets, including not just one but in-finitely many that have people with the same appearance, name and memories as you, who play out every possible permutation of your life choices.

PERMUTATION: CHANGE, CHANGING THINGS RE ARRANGING

Wouldn't that seem to explain those feelings that we get that we have been here before or we feel we have met someone before etc.

All we can consider is what we physically see. So we try to find people living on other planets and if we could find them when we looked through the telescope we would see our own face looking back at us because their existence is in a parallel universe that is $1/25^{\text{th}}$ of an inch from us.

IT'S NOT OUT THERE, IT'S RIGHT HERE

We are looking up there and its right here because everything is consciousness. This is not hocus pocus. This is quantum physics and the conclusions are reached not by superstitious religious people who have no idea whatsoever as to what is going on but by scientists who reach their conclusions based on astronomical and quantum science.

WHAT'S IT ALL ABOUT ALFIE?

What is the world truly about, how could all of this happen? There was a time when people would say the car is impossible, or the air plane, or computers, or cell phones.

Ridiculous, of course, the concept of all of those things is ridiculous to the mind that was not able to conceive the reality of possibilities.

DIFFICULT REAL CIRCUMSTANCES BECOME DEMONS

In the same way religion takes the various real encounters that happen in life in different universes and because they simply don't understand them they are labeled as demons or spirits etc, and they are no such thing.

They are experiences both good and bad going on in real time in a parallel universe. The dreams that we think are dreams are actually real experiences that we are having in a parallel universe and because the body and brain separate from each other in sleep, generally we are not involved in any physical way with what is going on in the parallel universe.

On some occasions however as in all physical reality there is a short circuit or a failed action or contact of some kind and we do have an interaction. That certainly could be the explanation for the Night Crusher.



So in this particular case we have the symbolism of the horse, the night mare, and the demon to describe a real , rather unpleasant experience of this person in a parallel universe . This painting was done in the 1700's in a time when the idea of demons and devils was very real and believed as religion teaches to this day.

THE DEMON IS THE CONCEPT

Those things were meant to describe **unpleasant realities** . The slaughter in Iraq regardless of which side carries it out is demonic. The demon is the mind of the people on both sides who have taken part in the killing, whatever their reasons. But religion instead of understanding that takes the reality to be the demon or devil and that is what they teach and that is why the world is screwed up.

WHEREVER YOU GO THERE IS YOU

You are in constant contact with the life and activity of the other persons who are not you because you are here, but you are because you are also there. How can this be , how can there be a connection

.

Under certain circumstances subatomic particles such as electrons are able to instantaneously communicate with each other regardless of the distance separating them. It doesn't matter whether they are 10 feet or 10 billion miles apart

I think the point that really brings this into perspective is that the subatomic particles can instantaneously talk to each other even 10 billions miles apart. Instantaneously !! Just like that over 10 billion miles.

THE HOLOGRAPHIC UNIVERSE

You see these scientists have concluded through their findings that the universe and you and me are holographic .

A holograph is a 3 dimensional pictures made by light.

The interesting part about the holograph is that is you cut up the picture in a thousand different pieces you will have a thousand different pictures of the same thing.

In other words if it was a picture of you and you cut it up in 30 pieces there would be thirty full pictures of you. You would exist everywhere. That is what the physicists are saying.

Lets look at information that tells us about the hologram and how science then connects it to our multiple existence.

The three-dimensionality of such images is not the only remarkable characteristic of holograms. **If a hologram of a rose is cut in half and then illuminated by a laser, each half will still be found to contain the entire image of the rose.**

Indeed, even if the halves are divided again, each snippet of film will always be found to contain a smaller but intact version of the original image. Unlike normal photographs, every part of a hologram contains all the information possessed by the whole.

The "whole in every part" nature of a hologram provides us with an entirely new way of understanding organization and order. For most of its history, Western science has labored under the bias that the best way to understand a physical phenomenon, whether a frog or an atom, is to dissect it and study its respective parts.

A hologram teaches us that some things in the universe may not lend themselves to this approach. If we try to take apart something constructed holographically, we will not get the pieces of which it is made, we will only get smaller wholes

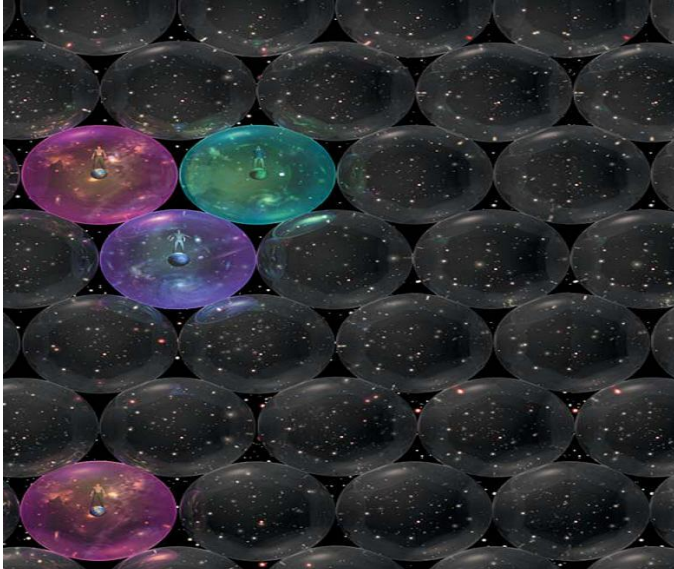
So you see a world, and you and me, totally beyond what we have ever considered before. Truly a holographic universe where we are everywhere. And though the other us may be different pieces which says they are not us, they are still us. Like this.

SCOGOSTOLOGY, SGSG **COMMENTS:**

(1) THIS IS WHY THERE COULD BE MANY DUPLICATES OF US IN DIFFERENT PLANETS, GALAXIES AND UNIVERSES—HOLOGRAPHICALLY MADE POSSIBLE!

(2) THIS IS WHY THE ATOMIC PARTICLE STRUCTURE IS LIKE THE SOLAR SYSTEM, WITH THE PLANETS BEING THE ELECTRONS, THE SUN BEING THE NUCLEUS, THE HYDROGEN AND HELIUM INSIDE THE SUN BEING NEUTRON AND PROTON INSIDE THE NUCLEUS OF THE ATOM

(3) SO EVENTHOUGH THE ATOM IS SUPPOSED TO BE A PARTICLE CONTAINED IN PIECE OF MATTER, BUT IT IS WHOLE, LIKE THE SOLAR SYSTEM OR UNIVERSE! QED!



The you in the green bubble goes to sleep but you continue on with the you in the red bubble. Your body here goes to sleep but you never miss a beat.

GOING TO BED WITH A WHOLE NEW APPROACH

The point here is somehow trying to get you to consider the reality of creation and the universe as we don't know it.

Trying to get you to question the traditional teachings of superstitious religious people and listening instead to the common sense discoveries of people who have looked into the reality that the rest of us cannot see and understand that they have seen it.

Going to bed with a whole new approach. Not going to sleep but allowing this entity to turn off while the other one turns on and continuing your multiple existences in all corners of creation.

I HAD A DREAM

Which brings me to my dream, which I know with no doubt of any kind was really not a dream but an actual experience that I was able to experience when this one shut down.

Because of the personal nature of most of these experience, I like you simply keep them to myself. **They are our own special world and the things that occur are beyond the ability of others to comprehend.**

It really is amazing, we are all experiencing these different lives with different people in different places on a regular recurring basis and we tell absolutely no body.

This event that occurred with me however has implications that I want to share with you. We are not going to look at the dream and say what do you think that means, we are going to look at it and say what happened, where were you ? Wow.

TRYING TO FIND MY WAY BACK TO NEW JERSEY

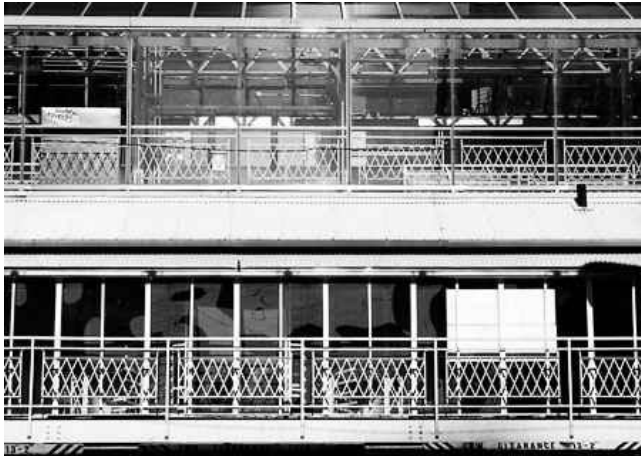
In this place or event that took place called a dream, I was trying to find my way back to New Jersey. I was walking along a street among other people and though I was lost I decided the best way was to follow railroad tracks.

Actually they were more like trolley tracks since they were on the street. I remember crossing the street and looking at the tracks going from one corner to the other.



I then was walking through a sort of train station, you know where there is a concrete platform and people wait for trains. But I was

walking within a group of others. It was an elevated railroad station because I had to go downstairs to get to the street.



I then came to the stairs that led down, I walked down the stairs among a group of others.

At the bottom I opened the door, not knowing where I was but in looking up I saw this white gray kinds of clouds and where they parted a bit I saw large sky scrapers. The buildings were bright almost whitish, but they were skyscrapers as you would see in a city skyline.



I could only see a few because the rest were hidden by the clouds.

THIS IS AVALON

There were two women at the door with me. I cannot tell you how old they were or what they looked like. I asked them, what town is this ? One woman answered. She said, this is Avalon.

As I stood there one of the women walked away on the side of the street where I was and the other walked away crossing the street to the other side.

I didn't look back at the skyscrapers. I just thought to myself, how could this be Avalon New Jersey. There are no sky scrapers in Avalon New Jersey. It's a small resort town on the coast.

That was the end.

And so next I am back on planet earth in this present dimension and universe pondering the fact that my other self is in Avalon. My present brain began to ponder this as did my meditation.

In studying Avalon I found it, and I will tell you why it is so meaningful to me that I am there and obviously my self there is sharing things with my self here. Some very strange but significant things.

THE MYSTIC ISLE OF AVALON



Chalice Hill, Glastonbury England

Glastonbury is also believed to be the place known as the **Isle of Avalon**.

The location of **the myth of King Arthur and the Holy Grail**

Glastonbury, a small town about 125 miles or 220 km west of London, is full of myth and legend. In ancient times, Glastonbury lay in a triangle with the enormous stone circles of **Stonehenge and Avebury** - between them they formed a **world energy-point**. Great circle lines go from Glastonbury to many **sacred centres** worldwide.

Glastonbury has long been a pilgrimage place, attracting travellers from far and wide. It was a **pilgrimage place in Druidic times (2,000-2,500 years ago) and further back in Megalithic times, 4,000 years ago.**

Avalon is a mythical place. The myth emanated out of Glastonbury. I began to find things that were very important to me when the woman told me that my other self had arrived at Avalon.

These legends of Avalon and Glastonbury symbolize the search for the Holy Grail the Eternal Self represented by the Silver Chalice



Another of the mythical symbols of Avalon/Glastonbury is the eventual **revelation of the treasure buried there.**



Legends say these **hidden treasures will one day be revealed, ushering an age of peace and enlightenment into the world.**

AVALON AND THE WORK OF HIDDEN MEANINGS

I think what struck me about Avalon Glastonbury most because of our work here was this.



As you enter the gardens of Avalon you will see written in stone creation

The **Vesica Pisces**

MY OTHER SELF WHO IS IN AVALON HAS TOLD ME OF THE VESICA PISCIS NOW I KNOW

What is so remarkable to me about this is now I know why I understood the importance of the Vesica Piscis in the sky in the form of **SN1987a** and the **Hour glass Nebula**.



You see as we become aware of our existence in other places. We enter into the very reality of where the myths originated. The other places where the real signs and powers can be found to explain here.

MY OTHER SELF HAS FOUND AVALON

Certainly I know now that I am able to explain and call attention to these things because, my other self has found them in Avalon.

THE BUBBLE UNIVERSE IN AVALON

One other thing of interest in Avalon Glastonbury has to do with the Bubble Universe which we have discussed today and before as well. Let me show you.

BALLS OF COLORED LIGHT



This painting is of the bubble lights said to appear at Glastonbury Avalon

THE DREAM WAS ACTUALLY MY REAL LIFE IN AVALON

So I myself who lives in Avalon directed I myself who lives in Earth to direct attention to SN 1987a and the Hourglass Nebula ,Vesica Piscis as well as to the Bubble Universe.

Glastonbury, the mystic isle of Avalon is truly an enchanted place. A sacred site since time immemorial, it is often forgotten but always rediscovered.

Situated on a major acupuncture point of the Earth body, Glastonbury is one of the most powerful energy centers on the planet.

JUST A SHORT REVIEW OF WHERE WE HAVE BEEN THE BRAIN

The question we considered is: **does the brain originate material while we sleep.** That is a most important key to understanding life. **Is the body and the mind or spirit, one entity, or two?**

If it is one entity it means that the brain which is actually a meat based substance wired with other meat based substances to carry electrical impulses, has the capacity to originate and carry out things. That would mean that consciousness is the brain.

The brain is a material substance that in a dead person is totally irrelevant. It is thrown away when the body dies. Did you ever see an old computer thrown out in the garbage. As long as there was an intelligence to input that computer it could provide information, but when it breaks down and could not be used by anyone it was thrown away, into the computer grave yard.

Grave yards for people are the same thing. They house the equipment that the person used, not the person.

THE DREAM STATE

The dream state is a wonderful example for us to use as evidence of who we truly are.

When your body shuts down and goes to sleep, **something in you gets involved in all kinds of adventures in places you have not been in the physical, with people you never met in the physical.**

How could the brain create these places and people. It could not, because it is a computer that depends on input. So the dream in reality is an adventure that you can actually take when you are able to free yourself from your body.

WHEN YOUR BODY GOES TO SLEEP, YOU GO OUT

You put your body to bed and then you go out for the night. As soon as your body wakes up, you run back to it. You have to. Its like Jesus said, when the spirit leaves it seeks another body. Well you don't have to seek another body because you have one. You are drawn back to it when it awakes and you must leave your adventure.

All of us have dreamed. But now may we consider that **it was not a dream, but a real adventure that we took when the body shut down.** **You were totally awake when your body was awake, and you were totally awake when your body went to sleep.**

WHO EXPERIENCES THE DREAM?

This is most interesting. Who is it that is participating in the dream. You say, I am but remember you are asleep. **At least your body is asleep. You didn't hear the thunder storm, you didn't hear the people down stairs, etc. You were dead to the world. Yet you were involved in some most exciting adventure.**

So consider that question. Who was experiencing that adventure when your body shut down. Who saw those people and those situations and those places. Even if you want to say the brain did it, then **who was the brain transmitting the information to. And how could the brain make up people and places where you have never been.???**

THE ANSWER IS YOU, BUT WHAT ARE YOU?

Somebody has to be experiencing this adventure. You are asleep. Your body is exhausted. It had to be shut down. You were glad to shut it down, in fact you relish the idea of going to sleep **because as soon as your body goes to sleep you go out.**

You go out of your body and have a new experience every night.

Most of the circumstances you do not remember because they were not totally stored in the brain. In some instances you do come back early and there is some brain storage and you do remember bits and pieces but never all.

**The one that sees the adventure while
your body sleeps is the light,
Atom/Adam your true you.**

The adventure is an actual experience. **Your body and brain have nothing to do with it because they are shut down.**

Even the brain going into REM is an electrical instrument registering that something is going on. But it is not composing the adventure, **it is your adventure and only you, (the light within that operates the body) is experiencing it.**

So tonight you will be anxious to get to bed so you can put your body to sleep and go out. Its like putting the kids to bed so you can go back downstairs and join the party.

DOES THIS ANSWER THE QUESTION OF DEATH ?

Maybe now that we look at dreams differently and consider that the experience is not something unreal but **something very real that we experience, maybe now we can use that knowledge to understand the deepest sleep more clearly, maybe now we can understand death?**

I mean if you continue to operate in various adventures when your body is shut down in sleep, would not the same activity take place when your body shuts down in death?

**You take off just like you do every night.
Except on the occasion of death, you do not
have to come back to that body because it is
not going to wake up. So you seek another
one. That is what life is about.**

When there is a dream and the body is asleep, **someone must be awake to experience it. That is your spirit, or soul, or light.**

It is you.

And just as you never sleep even though your body sleeps, you also never die even though your body dies.

Tonight your body is going to sleep. Dead to the world. But you will go out and be involved in some adventure.

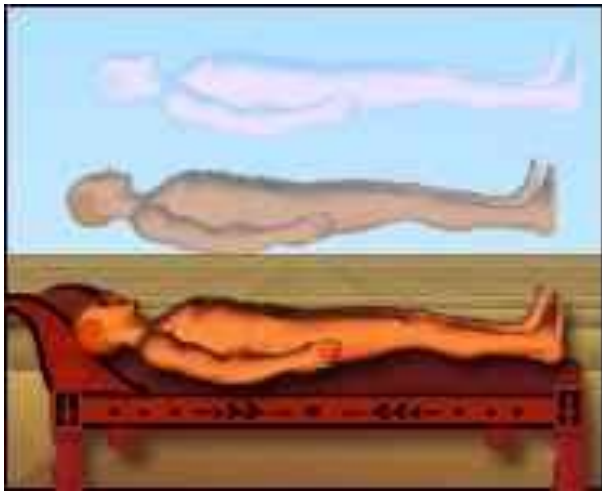
Some you remember some you don't, but you are going out anyhow. You leave it when it sleeps, you leave it when it dies, but at all times, you are totally alert and involved.

That should be quite encouraging because it is absolutely true.

PLEASANT DREAMS

CHAPTER-23

OUT OF BODY EXPERIENCE NOW A PROVEN, SCIENTIFIC FACT



Before you study this page please keep something very important in mind.

The references to the right side have absolutely nothing whatsoever to do with the fact that the right hemisphere operates the left side of the body and the left operates the right.

It has absolutely nothing to do with whether a person is right handed or left handed.

It has to do with the fact that science has now proved that the doorway out of the human body is the right angular gyrus located in the right hemisphere of the brain. This makes references to the right hand, and right side very important in ancient scripture.

How the right and left hemispheres effect the body is relevant to the physical visible.

This is completely concerned with the right hemisphere and the non physical invisible. It has absolutely nothing to do with the physical but has everything to do with what we refer to as the spirit.

Having hopefully cleared that up let us begin.

SOME OUT OF BODY SCRIPTURE

2 Corinthians 5:8 ,We are confident I say and willing rather to be absent from the body and to be present with the Lord.

2 Corinthians 12:3,And I knew such a man, (whether in the body, or out of the body, I cannot tell: God knows;)

How that he was caught up into paradise, and heard unspeakable words, which it is not lawful for a man to utter.

ALL THINGS BEAUTIFUL



We have been accelerating our understanding of ancient scripture and meditation because of the continuing build up of violent behavior being demonstrated by earth people in general and governments and religions in particular.

To simply flow patriotically with a government or network of people that say we will attack them , without any say in the matter, and then watch as the missiles fly and the blood flows is blasphemy against the very God nature that tries constantly to get our attention and allegiance.

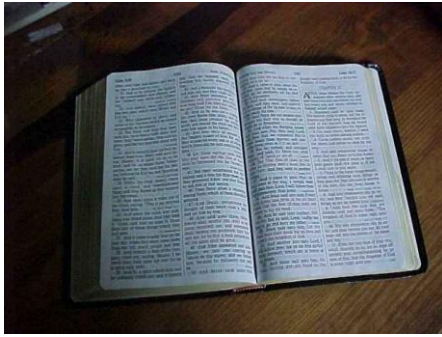
There are birds, and beautiful swans, there are little children and puppies and kittens.

There are lakes and mountains of grandeur and there families and friends and there is love.

But instead there is the constant appeal to load the missiles with bombs that they might scream into the homes of those on the other side.

And so we turn away from Presidents and Pastors, from religion and Rumsfeld and instead look toward the great light so as to be saved from the killing and destruction that is being planned by all sides.

THE BIBLE AND THE RIGHT SIDE



As we have studied we have found that the scriptures both in the New and Old Testament direct us to the right side.

As we have studied we have concluded that all of the Biblical stories are mythologically speaking of the brain mind and the need to seek out the right side in meditation.

There is a constant drumming from ancient scripture admonishing us that the **tree of life, the holy of holies of the temple, the garden of Eden, the very presence of what we called God is there at the right side or right hemisphere of the brain mind.**

We are told to **take no thought, to watch, to practice the single eye.**

In other words we are told that we must enter into meditation and separate from the left side or the thoughts of the lower if we are to find the garden of the higher within ourselves.

But unfortunately its more preaching.

It falls on so many deaf ears because it runs counter to the traditional religious way.

Thus many will not even consider it. It doesn't make any difference to them if Jesus taught it because what really matters is not Jesus but their church, their tradition.

But what if I now offer indisputable proof.

Proof that it is the right hemisphere of the brain, it is the right side of the brain that is being referred to in the scriptures and the salvation of all of us is closer than our very own breath.

What if I am now able to offer proof to you that this is the case. Scientific proof that this meditation we speak of here is what the Bible and Jesus refer to in the ancient texts. Would it make a difference if we proved it ?.

Lets see.

First, without going into explanation over each scripture, let us look at a few Biblical scriptures that make reference to the right side.

IT'S ABSOLUTELY RIGHT

You will notice in these Biblical scriptures a constant reference to a special meaning relative to the word right.

Not right from wrong, but right from left.

Ask yourself, what is so special about the right side ?.

Soon as you move on through this page, you will find absolute proof about what is so special with the right side.

Genesis 48:18

And Joseph said to his father, Not so, my father: for this is the firstborn; put your right hand upon his head.

KJV Exodus 15:6

Your right hand, O Lord, is glorious in power: your right hand, O Lord, has dashed in pieces the enemy.

KJV 1 Kings 6:8

8. The door for the middle chamber was in the **right side of the house:** and they went up with **winding stairs into the middle chamber, and out of the middle into the third.**

KJV Psalms 16:11

9. You will show me **the path of life: in your presence is fulness of joy; at your right hand there are pleasures for evermore.**

KJV Psalms 17:7

Shew thy marvellous lovingkindness, O thou that **savest by thy right hand** them which put their trust in thee from those that rise up against them.

KJV Psalms 63:8

8. My soul follows hard after you: **your right hand holds me up.**

KJV Psalms 73:23

19. Nevertheless I am continually with you: thou have held me me by **my right hand.**

KJV Ecclesiastes 10:2

2. **A wise man's heart is at his right hand;** but a fool's heart at his left.

KJV Isaiah 41:12-13

13. For I the Lord your God will hold your **right hand**, saying to you , Fear not; I will help you.

KJV Ezekiel 10:3

3. Now the **cherubims stood on the right side of the house**, when the man went in; and the cloud filled the inner court.

KJV Matthew 25:33

33. And he shall **set the sheep on his right hand, but the goats on the left.**

KJV Matthew 26:64

64.

Jesus said to him, **Hereafter shall you see the Son of man sitting on the right hand of power,** and coming in the clouds of heaven.

KJV John 21:6

6. And he said to them, **Throw the net on the right side of the ship,** and you shall find.

KJV Revelation 5:1

1. And I saw in the **right hand of him that sat on the throne a book written within and on the backside, sealed with seven seals.**

KJV Revelation 13:16

16. And he causes all, both small and great, rich and poor, free and bond, to receive a mark in **their right hand, or in their foreheads:**

I can explain every one of these references to the right side and I will.

But it should be abundantly clear that the constant referencing to the right side is pointing out something significant, over and over again.

I have told you that **all of the Biblical references are using people and places in the text as mythological or symbolic references to the brain mind and the right side is referencing the right hemisphere of the brain.**

But it is one thing to say it and another to prove it.

But prove it I will.

OUT OF BODY

Let us look once again at the "out of body" Biblical scripture that you found at the very beginning of this page.

They are very important because of what is to follow.

2 Corinthians 5:8 We are confident I say and willing rather to be absent from the body and to be present with the Lord.

The scripture states that an out of body experience brings us to the presence of God.

And the fact is that that type of experience comes from meditation and stimulating the right side by separating from the thoughts of the left side.

So we have out of body as relating to God and the scriptures, continually speaking **of the right hand or the right side.**

KJV 2 Corinthians 12:2-4

2. I knew a man in Christ above fourteen years ago, (whether in the body, I cannot tell; or whether out of the body, I cannot tell: God knows;) such an one caught up to the third heaven.

3. And I knew such a man, (whether in the body, or out of the body, I cannot tell: God knows;)

3. How that he was caught up into paradise, and heard unspeakable words, which it is not lawful for a man to utter.

Here the scripture is saying that it is possible that the out of body experience was responsible for taking this person up to the 3rd heaven into paradise where unspeakable words were uttered.

WHERE DO YOU TURN WHERE MUST YOU TURN?

I wonder if you are able to sense the general depressed feeling that exists , not necessarily within you but within the energies of the entire earth?

There is a sense of foreboding and a general malaise among people everywhere on earth because of the levels of hate and preparation for war that are directly connected to world wide religious beliefs.

If there was ever a time to look away from world leaders to another source of direction for our very survival it is now.

So between war and religion there appears to be no one on the earth that one can turn to, to find a place of peace, love, protection for the children, and a general sense of well being.

It will not come from governments, it will not come from religion.

Thus one is forced to turn directly to God and that contact is available in only one way and that is **meditation**. Turning within to the only leader that one can depend on, the supreme cosmic light which we call God.

I have showed you numerous scriptures that point to the right side as being a special location in relationship to God. I have showed scripture after scripture in which the text pointed out a significant need to realize something at the right side.

Then we just again looked at two scriptures that talked about the out of body experience.

SCIENTIFIC PROOF OF OUT OF BODY

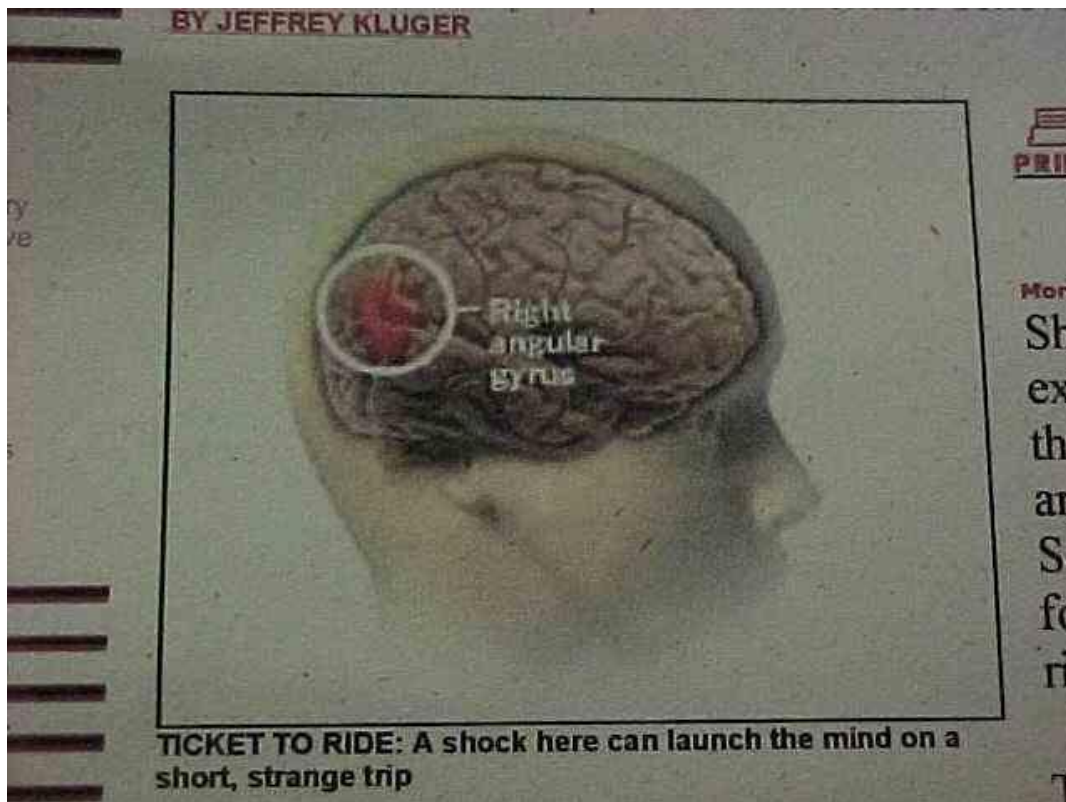
Here I present to you unquestionable proof. Here I present a scientific discovery that will confirm without any question, the reality of the out of body experience and what causes it.

The following report from Time Magazine at Time.com

The headline is

HIT THE O SPOT FOR OUT OF BODY

Had an out of body experience? Scientists believe they know why



Above is a picture of the brain highlighting the right angular gyrus and underneath the picture it says, "Ticket to Ride" A shock here can launch the mind on a short strange trip.

What is important to notice is that the spot that launches the mind on this trip is called the **right angular gyrus.**

A shock to the angular gyrus on the right side can launch the mind on a short strange trip.

Now put that together with what we just read in the Bible.

KJV 2 Corinthians 12:2-4

6. I knew a man in Christ above fourteen years ago, (whether in the body, I cannot tell; or whether out of the body, I cannot tell: God knows;) such a one caught up to the third heaven.

3. And I knew such a man, (whether in the body, or out of the body, I cannot tell: God knows;)

7. How that he was caught up into paradise, and heard unspeakable words, which it is not lawful for a man to utter.

So here is the scripture using the phrase out of body, and above you see science using the phrase out of body.

The experience the Bible says was responsible for taking this person up to the 3rd heaven into paradise where unspeakable words were uttered.

Now I don't know how short his trip was but wouldn't you say this guy went on a strange trip?

Now back to the article.

Monday, Sep. 23, 2002 Time.com

Shamans teach that out-of-body experiences are best achieved through meditation, reflection and transcendental calm.

Scientists believe they have found a less celestial source: the right angular gyrus of the brain.

What I like here is that it presents to us what we have been saying here for years.

Everything we speak of as being holy or spiritual or of the soul etc is actually an electrical experience within the brain mind.

And that experience is centered at the right side.

I do not feel as the text says this is a less celestial source. It is just discovering how the celestial light works within us.

The new thinking is the result of the case of a woman, 43, who was undergoing treatment for **epilepsy originating in her brain's right hemisphere.**

Notice that it was in the **right hemisphere.**

A team of researchers at the University Hospitals of Geneva and Lausanne wrote in Nature last week that to pinpoint the problem, it implanted electrodes in the suspect region to record seizures and used a weak current to map the brain.

The doctors — and the patient — then got a surprise.

What is important here is that the surprise came after electrical stimulations. Just as we have always been saying. **We are electrical instruments and everything that we attribute to God or angels or spirit is actually electrical stimulation.**

That is why meditation is so important.

When the current was applied to a particular spot, the woman experienced a sense of lightness, as if she were floating above herself.

More remarkably, she seemed to see part of her body as if she were viewing it from the ceiling. When the doctors asked her to move her limbs, she experienced other illusions: one arm seemed shorter than the other; her legs seemed to fly toward her face; if she closed her eyes, her upper body felt as if it were flying toward her legs.

The doctors believe her sensations were caused by a failure of the brain to integrate tactile sensations and balance.

Transient out-of-body experiences can occur in anyone, but a glance around is usually all it takes to ground the brain in reality again.

The right angular gyrus, however, sits quite near the vestibular cortex, the seat of balance. Jolting the Swiss patient's gyrus apparently threw the delicate feedback system out of synch — creating a state of neural chaos that was exacerbated when she moved her eyes and body.

Remember where the Bible said to be absent from the body is to be present with the Lord and remember the numerous scriptures talking about **the right side**, and **Jesus saying cast your net to the right side**.

Here science talks about the out of body experience and connects it to the right angular gyrus.

In other words, the right hand of God, the Garden on the East or right side.

Whether Shamans achieve the same state through meditation is impossible to say, but if they do they have certainly found a more pleasant way to get there.

Shamans do achieve this state through meditation. But as we can see there is a logical explanation of what happens.

By shutting off the left, by circumcision or cutting away desire in the left they stimulate the right and can then touch the right angular gyrus and have an out of body experience and be present with the Lord.

It is clear, it is scientifically proved and it is throughout the Bible and now you know why.

There is the scientific proof that explains why the Bible constantly points to the right side and how the out of body experience mentioned in the Bible is connected to the right side.

THE RIGHT ANGULAR GYRUS

God is light and operates via **electro magnetism** .

Angles of light which enter the body via the single eye of pineal gland. It is totally separated from the activities of the left side, the tree of the knowledge of Good and Evil.

The body has absolutely nothing whatsoever to do with this. This is what we call **spirit or soul and now we know exactly where the door is located.**

There is another point which we must consider now.

We notice that the spot the scientists state is stimulated to produce the out of body experience is **the right angular gyrus.**

We pretty much have connected the right angular gyrus to the scriptures that raise the importance of the right side throughout the bible. It is situated at the right hemisphere of the brain.

Let us look at the word gyrus.

Are you ready for this?

gy·rus (j^oˈr...s) n., pl. gy·ri (-r^oˈ). **Any of the prominent, rounded, elevated convolutions on the surfaces of the cerebral hemispheres. [Latin gprus, circle. See GYRE.]**

Notice how it says to see gyre?

Let's look up that word gyre.

gyre (j^or) n. 1. A circular or spiral form; a **vortex**: "rain swirling the night into tunnels and gyres" (Anthony Hyde). 2. **A circular or spiral motion, especially a circular ocean current. --gyre** intr.v. gyred, gyr·ing, gyres. To whirl. [Latin gprus, from Greek guros.]

How do you like that, look what we find, the **vortex**.

The swirling motion. The circular motion as if part of the dance of the Sufi Whirling Dervish.

The serpentine or swirling motion of the energy that moves up the spine.

The vortex located directly inside of you that is responsible for the out of body experience.

If you look at our Sedona web page you will see that I spoke at that time concerning the fact that people who were experiencing the vortex at Sedona were actually experiencing the vortex within themselves.

Here is the proof.

The vortex is inside of you and it sends you on strange trips.

So we have the location of the place of the out of body to be a vortex located on the right side of the brain mind.

The vortex at the right hemisphere of the brain is the point where out of body experiences originate which compliments the scripture that being absent from the body is being present with the Lord.

ANGULAR

But there is something else there.

It is the right angular gyrus. The word **angular**.

If you will look in a dictionary at the word **angular** you will find two interesting connections to our work here. **Angular is defined as forming or consisting of an angle or angles. Measured by an angle or by degrees of an arc.**

So in essence in the right angular gyrus we have an **arc angle**. Notice also it is derived from the Latin **angulus**.

So lets pursue this one a bit further.

ANGEL/ANGLE



First let's look up the definition of the word angel. It is defined in Christian Science as Gods thoughts passing to man. Obviously now we know there is truth in that via the right angular gyrus or vortex in the brain mind.

The word **angel** is from the latin **Angelus**. From the Greek **angelos messenger**.

Now since we are considering the angular or angle we look at the definition of the word angle.

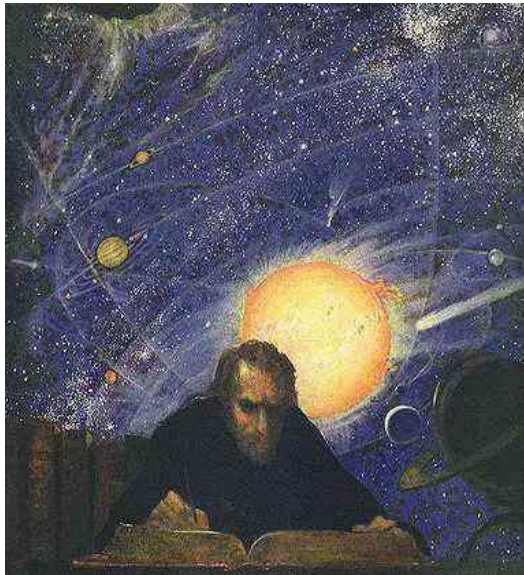
We see middle English **anglen** from **angel**.

At the bottom we see, the path angled through the woods from Latin angelus.

So we have the progression of words interacting with one another as angle and angel and in addition we have the word arc.

Right angular gyros. The vortex or spiriling energy on the right side which is a angled or an angel or arc angel. And that is what is responsible for the out of body experience which the Bible says brings us into the presence of the Lord.

THE GURU



There was something else that jumped out at me as I looked at the definition of gyros..

First of all we are talking about the right angular gyros as the place where meditation causes the arc of the angle or angel that brings us to the presence of God.

Notice at the bottom of the definition of gyros it says, Latin gyros from Greek **gyros**.

Now we are considering wisdom, understanding, an out of body experience induced through meditation and when I saw that word guros I immediately thought of the word guru.

So back to the dictionary for the word guru

gu·ru (g<r">, g<-r>") n., pl. gu·rus. 1. Hinduism. **A personal spiritual teacher.** 2.a. A teacher and guide in spiritual and philosophical matters. b. A trusted counselor and adviser; a mentor. 3.a. [Hindi gur̥, from Sanskrit gurui, from guru-, heavy, venerable. See gwer...-1 below.]

Thesaurus

3.(n) A person who seeks truth by thinking and meditation. Philosopher, thinker, sage

So the place in the brain where **science has found the spot that activates an out of body experience , the experience that the Bible says brings one into the presence of the Lord, is a vortex on the right side, an angle or angel and arc or arc angel activated by meditation or gurus or guru.**

All of that is yours and closer then your breath. The spot that science has proved causes the out of body experience, connects to the Bible and the presence of God, to the right side, to angels, to vortex, to meditation and the guru.

Do you understand now the absolute importance of meditation?

ADDITIONAL SCIENTIFIC DOCUMENTATION

I want to show you a news release on this subject from ABC.com. Again it talks about this out of body discovery but in a bit more detail.

Before we go through it, I believe it would be worth while to look once more at the scriptures.

2 Corinthians 5:8 We are confident I say and willing rather to be absent from the body and to be present with the Lord.

And so the scripture states that an out of body experience brings us to the presence of God. And that type of experience comes from meditation and stimulating the right side by separating from the thoughts of the left side.

So we have out of body as relating to God and the constant scriptures speaking of the right hand or the right side.

KJV 2 Corinthians 12:2-4

8. I knew a man in Christ above fourteen years ago, (whether in the body, I cannot tell; or whether out of the body, I cannot tell: God knoweth;) such an one caught up to the third heaven.

3. And I knew such a man, (whether in the body, or out of the body, I cannot tell: God knoweth;)

The article is titled Mind over Body

It is from ABC News.com and available at the following url.

<http://abcnews.go.com/sections/scitech/DailyNews/outofbody020919.html>

My comments below are in blue text

Mind Over Body
Neurologist Finds Way to Trigger
Out-of-Body Experiences

By Amanda Onion



Swiss doctors found that it's possible to trigger out-of-body experiences by using electrodes to stimulate a portion of the right side of the brain. (ABCNEWS.com)

Now keep in mind that we just saw in the Bible that out of body was described as a condition bringing one into the presence of God.

Sept. 19 — At one point she felt she was "sinking into the bed." Later she said, "I see myself lying in bed, from above ..."

Reports of out-of-body sensations have been common throughout history. The Greek philosopher Plato was among the first to suggest that when the body dies and disintegrates, the soul migrates outside the body and continues to live.

Here as you can see, Plato and the teachings of Hidden Meanings are exactly the same. Keep in mind what we discussed about executing serial killers etc and the words of Jesus that that spirit or energy roams around seeking another body.

Characters in countless paranormal dramas have been resuscitated back to life and then speak about how they rose above their own bodies and watched others working feverishly to save them.

But rarely has the sensation been captured in the controlled setting of a laboratory — until now.

In a new study released today in the journal Nature, Swiss scientists describe how they were able to trigger bizarre, out-of-body experiences in a 43-year-old female epileptic patient while analyzing her brain with electrodes.

Accidental Discovery

Olaf Blanke, a neurosurgeon at University Hospitals of Geneva and Lausanne, wasn't trying to set off the sensations in his patient but was **using electrical stimulation to map the activity of her brain in preparation for surgical treatment.** But by recording the patient's reactions and matching them with specific electrodes, Blanke was able to pinpoint the region where out-of-body experiences seem to originate.

This is important now. Pinpointing the region where out of body experiences seem to originate.

"We wanted [and needed] to be sure that what the patient experienced and told us was related to the actual stimulation," says Blanke.

When Blanke and colleagues activated electrodes placed just above the patient's right ear — a region known as the right angular gyrus

There we are, the right side, the angle or angel, or arc angel, the vortex, meditation, the guru.

the woman began to have the strange sensations. Depending on the amplitude of the stimulation and the current position of the patient's body, her experience varied. Each of the patient's four episodes lasted about two seconds.

After one stimulation, the patient said she felt as though she were sinking into her bed and then she felt as though she were "falling from a height." After another stimulation she said felt like she was "floating" about 6½ feet above her bed, close to the ceiling. When she was asked to watch her legs during the stimulation, the patient said she saw her legs "becoming shorter."

Scientists have long tried to explain how people might have such sensations. Last December a British journal described a Dutch study that estimated **12 percent of cardiac patients resuscitated from clinical death experience out-of-body sensations such as seeing a bright light or their own dead bodies.**

Now that we can take the out of body experience more seriously with such scientific documentation we can also connect the great light. The vision of the light remember is not through the visual eyes but through the single eye. This also seems to put a credible stamp on the situation that occurs at physical death with the light or true identity that we are actually seeing the dead body as we leave it.

Its like watching a tow truck take the car we used to drive off to the junk yard. We have to wait for a new car don't we.

In 1995, Michael Persinger, a psychologist at Laurentian University in Sudbury, Ontario, found he was able to trigger out-of-body and other paranormal experiences in people by exposing the right sides of their brains to a series of electromagnetic pulses.

Now here is exactly what we have been teaching at hidden meanings.
Electromagnetic pulses to the right hemisphere of the brain. Angles

of light or angels of light coming down from above entering the pineal gland and now as we know, stimulating the right angular gyrus of the brain.

Severe migraines, small strokes and epilepsy have also been known to trigger the condition and previous work has located the cause to the brain's right lobe.

Right Brain Condition

Blanke says his study shows the right angular gyrus has a specific role in triggering the feeling.

This region is the part of the brain that scientists believe integrates visual information, including how the body is seen, and touch and balance sensations that all work together to create the mind's representation of the body.

Now you can see clearly what sitting at the right hand of God means, what Jesus means when he says cast your net to the right side, what the scriptures mean when they say, your right hand holds me, your right hand saves me.

He says out-of-body experiences "may reflect a failure by the angular gyrus" to integrate these different channels of information. Physical stress, or a lack of oxygen to the brain, he says, might trigger the kind of brain misfiring he induced in his patient.

Vilayanur Ramachandran, a professor of neurosciences and psychology at the University of California in San Diego, says Blanke's study makes sense since **damage to the same region of the brain has been known to cause a confused physical sense of the body**. But, he adds, it's rare to be able to induce the sensation.

"This is exciting because it shows this technology can be used to produce reversible lesions," he says. "This can be a powerful tool to study the condition."

But Robert Peterson, a person who regularly experiences out-of-body experiences and who has written about them in two books, argues no study can prove the sensations are just the result of a quirk in the brain.

"People who have these experiences are nearly always extremely firm in their convictions," he says. "No amount of evidence can convince the subjects that it wasn't 'real.'"

Persinger of Laurentian University argues it only illuminates how much is left to learn about the human brain.

"This is more evidence," he says, "that that great raveled knot — our brain — still has a lot of mysteries to unfold."

So there we are. There is no doubt that the out of body experience is real, and now there is a reasonable, logical and scientific explanation for it. And it is connected to the right side. It is also the Eastern gate. It is where Jesus splits the eastern sky or the higher realms of consciousness on the right side.

I STAND AT THE DOOR AND KNOCK

Science tells us that the part of the brain that sends us out to the parallel universe where our true self exists is the **right angular gyrus**. In other words when that door is open we can go out and others can come in.

We have heard that for years, open the door and let the Lord come in. And why have we heard that from religion because it is in the Bible. And we have been told constantly to open the door and open the door but no one ever said where it is because they don't know.

But we do know. We know where the door is and the door I am speaking of is the **right angular gyrus** which science has just discovered sends you outside of yourself where your true you exists.

KJV 1 Kings 6:8 The door for the middle chamber was in the right side of the house: and they went up with winding stairs into the middle chamber, and out of the middle into the third.

That middle chamber is the holy place, it is the holy of holies and it is in the right side of the house. Your house. You ! And notice the winding stairs. That is the vortex energy, the right angular gyrus energy that moves up the spine. The Kundalini.

KJV Revelation 3:20 Behold, I stand at the door, and knock: if any man hear my voice, and open the door, I will come in to him, and will sup with him, and he with me.

So now we have a pretty good idea what is being said here. There is something inside of you that represents the door. When it is opened it allows the spirit or light from the parallel universe(what we call God and Angels) come in or to allow us to go out.

Science has found that there is something inside of us that when it is stimulated by electrical current , it causes us to go out of body.

ENTER PHOTON

Electrical current is electro magnetism. It is photon, angles of light that come from above. Photon are angles of light. Messenger particles. Angels or angles of light, messengers of God.

But how are they knocking on the door and how do we open the door? For if indeed as the scientists say **the door is the right angular gyrus of the brain**, there is a way for you to open it and allow the family in, allow the angels in, allow God in. And there is nothing to fear because if there were then God or Jesus obviously would not have said to do it.

BUT HOW DO WE DO IT ?

So how can you do it. Remember this is something inside of you that when it is touched by current or electrical energy , it opens you so you may travel to the realm of your home in light, and allows those of your family in light to enter you.

We have the door, the right angular gyrus. Now we need to attract a current in the invisible God realm to touch it so that the door opens. That is how we technically open the door.

Let us look for a moment at the nature of light remembering that God is light. We look at the nature of the photon, the nature of angels in the realm of light.

PHOTON

Photons are particles that carry the electromagnetic force. That obviously means we are looking in the right direction. That is what we need to open the door or stimulate the right angular gyrus. We need photon.

GAUGE BOSON

Gauge Boson are particles with no mass that transmit all forces in the universe.

Gauge Bosons act as messenger particles. The messenger is the angel and now we see that electro magnetic particles are angles of light or angels. The most common example of gauge boson is **photon which acts as a carrier for the electromagnetic force.**

The angle of light, the angel of light. The messenger carrying the force to us.

So if the photon is the angel of God, then we need for that angel which we know now is an energy of the electro magnetic realm which carries all of the forces in the universe, to come to us , enter us and touch the right **angular gyrus so as to open the door which Jesus says must be opened so that we can allow him in and touch him ourselves.**

We cannot look at the photon as a beam of light such as we see from a bulb. We are talking about an intelligence. We are talking about ourselves and our family. We are talking about the place from which we came and will return until we take another body to continue our experience . This is intelligence. But how can photon be intelligent ?

HOW CAN PHOTON BE INTELLIGENT?

Let us go to page 88 of **Gary Zukavs book the **Dancing Wu Li Masters**.**

"Something is organic if it has the ability to process information and to act accordingly.

We have little choice but to acknowledge that photons which are energy, do appear to process information and to act accordingly and that therefore strange as it may sound they seem to be organic.

Since we are also organic there is the possibility that by studying photons we may learn something about us. "

Thus the photon we are trying to attract is an **intelligence. A messenger. Something of our origin which is knocking on the door.** But how do we do this. How do we attract that photon?

Well the light reception of the body is the pineal gland of the brain. The Pineal Gland like everything else is made up of atoms. So let's see.

Here is a quote from NASA, the National Aeronautical and Space Agency . It says " **electro optical hybrids** have been possible since 1978 when it was learned that photons can respond to electrons."

JESUS AT THAT DOOR

If Jesus says I stand at the door and knock, then there is something trying to get our attention. We have to then open the door. But the door can only be opened by electrical current so we have to attract the photon which is an angle of light or angel of light messenger particle, to come down from above, enter within us via the pineal gland and touch the right angular gyrus thus opening the door to the parallel universe.

THE WAVE OFFERING OF THE BIBLE

SCIENTIFIC EXPLANATION OF MEDITATION

So by our meditation or concentration we energize the electrons in the pineal gland which is the light receptor and those energized electrons will then attract the photon or angel of light which will enter to touch the right angular gyrus thus opening the door to the realm of light.

This involves the wave offering which indeed is referencing light waves in the invisible spectrum. It requires us to make the wave offer of acceptance in response to the angelic offer to come in.

So the light being makes an offer to enter within us and touch the right angular gyrus to take us back to our realm of light and we make a wave offering accepting.

Of course we know that the wave offering is a part of the ancient rituals, but now you know why.

KJV Numbers 6:20 And the priest shall wave them for a wave offering before the Lord:

There is the wave offering of acceptance to the wave offering proposal from the angelic realm. So you see there is a wave offering in the scriptures.

How does all of this work? Scripture says I stand at the door and knock. We need something to open the door ,and now we know it is the right angular gyrus in the brain that requires an electrical current to open it.

THE WAVE OFFERING OF SCIENCE

Let us look at Physicists John Cramers transactional interpretation. Please keep in mind what you are looking at is **the actual work of Physicist Cramer explaining how the photon interacts with the electron.**

We see three elements here that have nothing to do with the Bible. This is pure **physics , sub atomic, invisible light.**

What do we see. We see at the top the offer wave. **That is the light beings waving to us with an offer to come in and unlock the door. Next we see the confirmation wave, that is our wave to them to come. Next we see the transaction complete.**

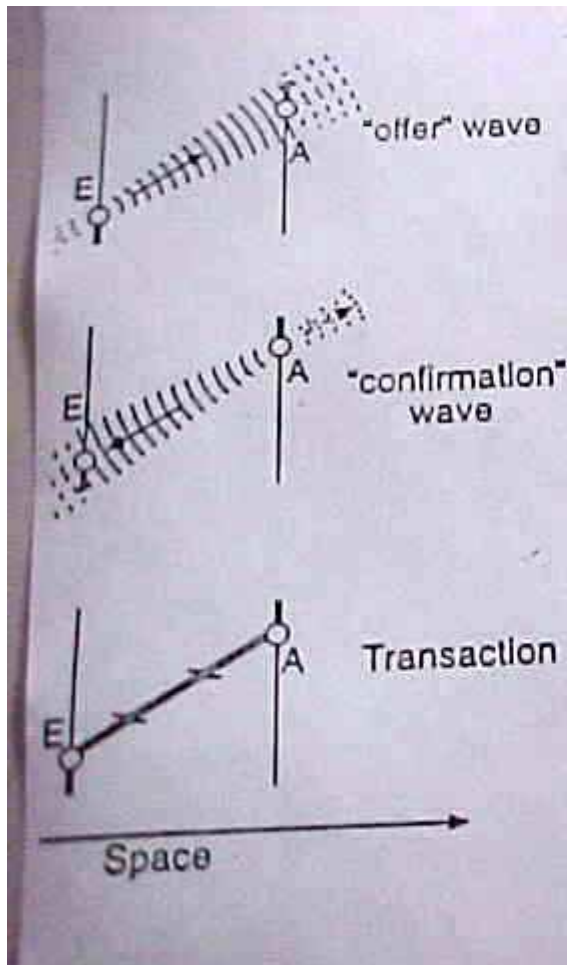


Figure 29
 John Cramer's 'transactional interpretation' of quantum mechanics is summed up in this diagram. Reading from the top down, an emitter *E* sends out an 'offer wave' into the future and into the past (top). This is picked up by an absorber *A*, which sends an echoing 'confirmation wave' backwards in time to the emitter and into the future (middle). The offer wave and the confirmation wave cancel each other out everywhere in the Universe except in the direct path between the absorber and emitter, where they reinforce one another to produce a quantum transaction (bottom). This diagram is what you need to understand in order to explain all of the quantum mysteries. It is the key for our times.

KJV Numbers 6:20 And the priest shall wave them for a wave offering before the Lord:

Now do you understand what this really means ?

Look again at Physicist Cramer's Transactional Interpretation
E (angel of light) Jesus knocking on the door, sends out an offer wave into the future and the past.

This is picked up by an absorber. (us). We pick it up via the pineal gland of the brain.

We then send an echoing confirmation wave by stimulating the electrons in the pineal gland. Remember where NASA said that stimulated electrons can attract photons?

So in our meditation we stimulate the electrons in the pineal which attract the photon or angels from above.

The offer wave and the confirmation wave cancel each other out everywhere in the Universe except in the direct path between the absorber and the emitter.

You see when I reply with my acceptance wave you then cannot take the angels offer wave from me. It only works on that direct line between the angel and me. You have to go get your own.

The offer wave and the confirmation wave cancel each other out everywhere in the universe except in the direct path between the absorber and the emitter where they reinforce on another to produce a quantum transaction.

I stand at the door and knock, if anyone will open the door I will come in etc.

Only thing. No one ever knew how to open the door. But should they have known? Yes

How would they know ?

Jesus said, practice the single eye, take no thought, seek within yourself. This is what causes the wave offering from us to accept the wave offering from Jesus and completes the transaction.

They did not have to know. All they had to do was obey and it would have worked.

But they made up their own rules that say if you confess Jesus as lord you will be saved. That is not what Jesus or the Bible says.

**THIS IS HOW MEDITATION
WORKS, REALLY!**

Here London physicist **John Gribbins** explains this in a little more detail than Cramer did in outlining the wave offering and interaction between the Photon Angel/Angle above and us here below.

These are Gribbins words.

It works like this, When an electron vibrates it attempts to radiate by producing a field which is a mixture of a retarded wave into the future and an advanced wave into the past.

This energy or wave heads off into the future (towards us) until it encounters an electron (us) which can absorb the energy being carried by the field.

NOTE :THE WORDS IN WHITE ARE MINE

Now here is the important key and it is why in meditation we focus at the **forehead to stimulate the pineal gland of the brain.**

The process of absorption involves making the electron that is doing the absorbing vibrate.

Thus if we are going to absorb the angel of light we must make the electron of the pineal vibrate by concentrating on it.

That is why Jesus says in Matthew 6:22 if your eye be single your body will fill with light.

In Cramers words. The emitter (God) can be considered to produce an offer wave which travels to the absorber (us).

We see that as Jesus knocking on the door. I stand at the door and knock is the offer wave.

NOTE: THE WORDS IN WHITE ARE MINE.

The absorber (us) then returns a confirmation wave to the emitter (Jesus) and the transaction is completed with a handshake across space time.

NOTE: THE WORDS IN WHITE ARE MINE

At that point the angle of light or angel of light enters via the pineal gland, touches the right angular gyrus and we have an out of body experience.

Now this out of body experience is not a near death experience. It is not necessary for you to be floating around the ceiling.

It is a separation from the brain mind into nothingness.

This you know you have experienced during meditation before.

Science has proved the out of body experience to be true.

I hope you have found with me the **connection between the ancient words and the contemporary findings of science.**

Hopefully it will now move you deeper into meditation that you may **separate from Bibles and Bullets**, from the violence of earth governments and walk through the door into the **parallel universe of your family in light.**

As a famous radio personality says, now you know the rest of the story.

But believe me, the next installment is even more amazing.

Go within and stay tuned.

CAPITAL PUNISHMENT

Do you see now why capital punishment is so dangerous? Do you see now why every effort should be made to **change these people and not recycle them ?**

Now we have proof that when the right angular gyrus is stimulated, the person in the body simply gets out. In other words this is proof that all one can do is destroy the body, you cannot kill the person.

Thus all of the rapists, murderers, and terrorists we think we are killing we are simply releasing so they may find another body , and resume their careers of horror.

That is why these things never end. We are responsible for recycling the evil and bringing it back to attack others. Now there is proof.

And it isn't the first time that we have heard this either.

KJV Matthew 12:43-45

43. When the unclean spirit is gone out of a man, he walketh through dry places, seeking rest, and findeth none.

44. Then he saith, I will return into my house from whence I came out; and when he is come, he findeth it empty, swept, and garnished.

45. Then goeth he, and taketh with himself seven other spirits more wicked than himself, and they enter in and dwell there: and the last state of that man is worse than the first.

Even so shall it be also unto this wicked generation.

CHAPTER-24

THINK ABOUT THESE THINGS

PEGASUS

I feel that this information is extremely important to go over because of the cosmic and human implications.

WHY IS PEGASUS SO IMPORTANT ?

When you hear of activity in the constellation Pegasus why should you pay attention.?

Revelation 19:11 says that the change to a new earth is heralded by a sign. " Behold heaven opened and I saw a white horse".

Something would happen in the sign of the white horse that never happened before.

The white horse in the sky is Pegasus.

Around July 1995 Didier Queloz and Michael Mayor ,astronomers in Switzerland discovered a sun that was a twin of ours with a planet orbiting it.

This had never been seen before.

The scripture in Rev 19:14 says and *thousands followed on white horses.*

In 1995 the Associated Press from Washington reported, "*Hubble has discovered thousands of stars rushing toward a globular cluster. Like bees swarming to their hive. Spectra can tell if they are coming toward us or going away. They seem to be under the control*

of one giant central object, they are located in the constellation Pegasus."

As you know. Much more activity has taken place in Pegasus.

Now why is this important to you.

1. It fulfills a Biblical **prophecy of Jesus coming back on a white horse.**

You may define Jesus as you wish.

2. **Pegasus is a white horse.**

His father is Poseidon the God of the sea which makes him a white sea horse. He is sacred to the Muses.

The word **Muse** means **meditation**.

The form of meditation in which the Kundalini energy goes up the spine in a spiral motion.

The **Muses** lived on **Mt. Helicon**. The word Helicon means **spiral**.

The mother of the Muses was Mnesoyme.

She is the **Goddess of Memory**.

3. Now the connection.

In your brain is an organ called The **Hippocampus**.

The word hippocampus means **sea horse**. Stedman's medical dictionary says it is white in color.

It is a white sea horse. It is Pegasus within you.

The Hippocampus is reached in meditation through the energy winding up the spine to the Pineal in a spiral motion.

In your brain the **Hippocampus is responsible for MEMORY**.

This great event will culminate in electro magnetic fields coming to the earth which will impact the Pineal and Hippocampus of those who are watching (meditating).

This will restore your memory of who you really are, what your purpose here is, and where you are going.

One last thing.

The words in Revelation say **Jesus returns on the white horse.**

In the center of the Hippocampus of the Brain is an organ called **Ammons Horn.**

Ammon is an Egyptian Sun God who has another name.

It is **Amen.** In Revelation 3:14 Jesus is called The **Amen.**

How appropriate.

Riding the white horse is Amen. Returning to restore you to the cosmic truth and remembrance of your true self.

Amen on the white horse.

Ammon on the hippocampus. (The white horse)

Keep your eyes and ears tuned to the white horse Pegasus.

BAPTISM

What have we missed by not understanding the ancient symbols ?.

Everything.

Hebrews 6:1 of the Bible says, *leaving the principles of the doctrines of Christ let us go on to perfection, not laying again the foundation of faith in God and Baptism.*

Why did it say that.

Because we have never been able to get beyond the **symbol in Baptism.**

The same for anointing the head with oil.

Look what happens when you understand the symbol.

Traditional Baptism: They put our head in the water, bring us up into the air and tell us we have been touched by the spirit and we feel good. But what has really happened.

We got our head wet.

Baptism is built around the Greek realms of consciousness which are five in number.

Earth, Water, Air, Fire, and the Renewed Mind.

Real Baptism happens in meditation.

You take your mind (Earth) into meditation (Water). You rise to the 3rd stage (Air), you are then touched by the 4th which is Fire and then experience the renewed mind.

That's what the Bible means when it says we will rise to meet Christ in the air.

Consider what is more profitable.

To get ones head wet or to enter within and experience, Earth, Water, Air and Fire and then the renewed mind.

Just about every person in jail or death row has been Baptized because it meant nothing more then a wet head.

ANNOINTING

The Bible speaks of anointing the head with **olive oil**.

What do we do.

Someone takes their thumb and rubs oil on our forehead.

Honestly , what could that possibly do?

But go beyond the symbol to what it means.

The oil is the **spinal fluid** which carries the **electrical energy which is Kundalini** through the **7 chakras or seals.**

As it reaches the head it passes between the 12th nerve on one side,(the hypoglossal) and on the other side an organ called THE OLIVE.

To be exact olivara.

Thus when the energy ascends via meditation through the oil to the olive, you have been anointed with olive oil and your mind has been renewed.

In both cases.

Either a wet head or an oily forehead, or a renewed and enlightened mind.

You take your choice.

That is what we have missed by following literalism and the results in the affairs of the world are obvious.

BEWARE THE IDES OF MARCH

While we are all looking at the universe for the fulfillment of ancient prophecies as well as for the arrival of intelligent signals etc, let me place in your mind another date that may have some rather significant implications.

March 15 1999, Beware The Ides Of March.

In Greek mythology this story has its origin.

If you are to consider that the Greeks who wrote these stories were not the ordinary folks that we understand as earthlings but a very special group from a different dimension, then there are very interesting implications.

THE GREEKS AND THE JEWS WERE THOUGHT BY EGYPTIANS

THE STORY:

It centers around **Hades** which is the last stop before one goes on to the next world.

It was also known as **Pluto**.

To get to Hades or Pluto one had to be taken by the ferry boatman, a very small gray man named Charon. Keep in mind he was very small and gray.

TAKEN FROM THE EGYPTIAN BOOK OF DEAD

He would take you past Hades or Pluto and then on to Elysium.

In 1930 a Planet was discovered which was the farthest most planet.

It was named **Pluto**.

In 1978 a very small gray satellite was discovered orbiting Pluto.

It was named **Charon**.

The myth is fulfilled.

Keep in mind when this myth was written Pluto and Charon were not known to be in the universe, at least by us mere earthlings.

Obviously the ones who wrote this knew.

Here is the interesting part.

Pluto was contained within the orbit of Neptune.

But on March 15 1999 it moved out of Neptune's orbit and placed itself at the gateway to the next world.

There they are, **Pluto or Hades and the small gray one Charon.**

On **March 15 1999.**

Now doesn't that phrase take on a new meaning, beware the **Ides of March ?.**

Without fear we anticipate this wondrous change.

The change to lift all life to a higher realm of consciousness.

To all who will adjust to the still small voice, the light within, will come an understanding to the new angle of light that touches the human mind.

SUPERNOVA 1987A THE EYE IN THE SKY ON FIRE

Now I want you to consider the Eye in The Sky,
Supernova 1987a

In 1995 Didier Queloz and Michael Mayor of Switzerland discovered a planet orbiting a sun star that was a twin of ours.

This was **51 Pegasi.**

After that 6 additional planets were discovered mostly by Geoffrey Marcy and Paul Butler of San Francisco State University.

The 7th planet discovered was Lelande 21185 Leo, by George Gatewood of Baltimore.

Leo corresponds to the 7th chakra which is the Pineal or head chakra.

Thus it appeared as if the universe was experiencing a Kundalini as does the human being in meditation.

The planet discovered after Pegasus, was in Virgo, and then culminated in Leo.

The riddle of the Sphinx and a cosmic Kundalini.

If the 7 planets were the 7 chakras (cosmically) then one would expect the lighting of the Pineal or Single eye in the sky to take place similar as to what we experience during Kundalini.

The April 1997 edition of National Geographic showed us in all its magnificent color, Supernova 1987a.

There were two outer rings (the eyes?), and in the center a small ring containing a green eye.

(The Pineal ?).

So all was in place.

The 7 planets discovered aligning with the 7 chakras and then the 3rd eye in the person of Supernova 1987a looking down on the world.

But it gets better.

Just as happens in the Kundalini experience, the center eye of Supernova 1987a is on fire.

The center ring has begun to go on fire and scientists state that eventually the entire center eye will be aglow.

Robert Kirshner of the Harvard Smithsonian Center for Astrophysics said "

"This a celestial ring of fire, we are beginning to see the hammer hitting the bell."

Chris Burrows of the European Space agency said,

" We have never seen anything behave like this before"

What does it mean to us?

From Hubble Space Telescope News. *" The debris is expected to collide with the inner ring (the eye) as early as 2002. This will light up the dark nebulosity surrounding the supernova.*

George Sonneborn of NASA's Goddard Space Flight Center in Greenbelt Md
" The gas is expected to soon glow at thousands of degrees causing a final burst of light that will touch the earth around 2005."

Of course 2005 has come and gone but keep your eye on Sn 1987a for it will happen.

The angles of light are coming to the earth.

The single eye, the Pineal Gland of God is on fire.

A cosmic Kundalini is about to take place

Jesus said in Matthew 6:22 , *"if your eye be single your body will fill with light".*

Well now the cosmos displays it's single eye and the universe is about to fill with light.

THE PINEAL GLAND OF THE BRAIN

Have you ever heard the story in the Book of Daniel of Daniel in the Lions Den, and Shedrach, Mesach and Abednigo in the furnace. ?

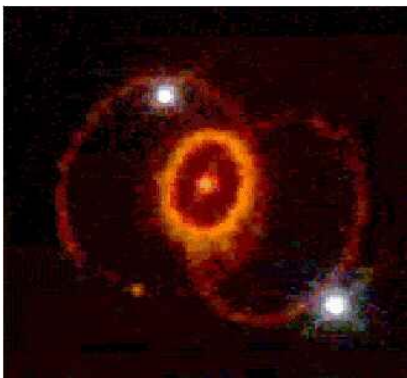
Daniel was delivered by the Lion .

Shedrach, Mesach, and Abednigo were joined by the fourth person **(God /Spirit)** through the fire of the furnace.

In your body the Pineal Gland is Leo or the Lion, and the Fornix of the brain is the vault or furnace.

In the universe the Pineal Gland is now displayed by Supernova 1987a which is presently on fire.

If you will look at a picture of it you will clearly see the center single eye which is on fire. (April 1997 edition National Geographic.)



The **Fornix** of the brain is represented by the **constellation Fornax** which is the furnace.

In the body the energy or fire from the Pineal travels along the **stria Pinealis (straight line of the Pineal)** to the Fornix where it ignites the fire of the furnace bringing to us the **fourth person or Christ/Spirit consciousness**.

You may confirm the connection of the Pineal and Fornix via stria pinealis in Stedman's Medical Dictionary.

In the universe Supernova 1987a is on fire .

The fire from Supernova 1987a will travel as a fuse to Fornax the furnace, and bring to the universe the new mind, the new consciousness, the Christ consciousness.

In the story the 4th man appeared in the furnace when it was heated 7 times hotter which represents the 7 chakras or 7 seals.

What is a confirming fact is that on 6-10-98 there was an article from the Associated Press that astronomers had for the first time cracked the curtain

of interstellar dust known as the Zone of Avoidance that blocked earth's view of a FOURTH of the universe.

The ancient myth is being acted out in the sky.

As well as in the human brain.

The coming fire has been misinterpreted by many as an Armageddon to destroy the earth.

Not so.

The fire is actually the light to destroy that which is destroying the earth.

To burn away the dross so as to reveal the gold.

THE ORIGIN OF THE WORD TESTIFY

Today we place our hand over our heart or on the Bible when we are about to give witness. In ancient times that was not the case.

The hand was placed on the male genital area.

Let us look at a Bible scripture where we see this.

Genesis 24:2 And Abraham said unto his eldest servant of his house, that ruled over all that he had, Put, your hand under my thigh And I will make you swear by the LORD.

Now look up the word "**testi**" in your dictionary.

You will see it has two meanings.

The male sexual organ, and to give witness.

Do you suppose that is why the Bible did not allow women to "testify" in church.?

EPIPHANY

The Holiday season brings us close to the **Christian Holy Day** called **Epiphany**.

It celebrates the manifestation of the divine nature of Jesus to the gentiles as represented by the Magi.

It is celebrated on January 6.

The word Epiphany means **a revelatory manifestation of a divine being**.

A sudden manifestation of the essence or meaning of something, enlightenment.

We understand enlightenment to take place through meditation as the energy rises up the spine and through the chakras or seals, impacting at the Pineal Gland of the brain.

The word Epiphany has it's roots in the word **epiphysis**.

If you will look in Stedman's Medical Dictionary you will find an amazing fact.

The **Pineal Gland of the brain (The Single Eye) is also called epiphysis. !!**

Now we know what Epiphany really means.

THE ROD BLOOMING ALMONDS

In the Bible it says that in the temple inside of the Mercy Seat you would find Aarons Rod that bloomed almonds.

The temple is actually the human brain.

The **rod is the spine**, and it bloomed almonds because as the **Kundalini energy moves up the spine or rod, it reaches the laryngeal area and touches something called amygdala which is the almond.**

Near the area of the throat is the **amygdala** or the **almond**.

The rod blooms almonds through meditation and one is then enlightened to speak and lead others to the inner pathway of light.

Everything has a wonderful meaning.

THE HEM OF THE GARMENT

The Bible Story: A woman with an issue of blood 12 years touches the hem of Jesus garment and is healed.

The issue of blood is **a gradual loss of the inner life force**. It refers to sliding deeper and deeper into **emotional depression**.

Here the number 12 refers to the **12 cranial nerves in the human brain**.

Thus overcoming the gradual loss of the inner life force will occur in the mind.

The word **woman refers to the human spirit** metaphysically.

Notice how the **healing comes from touching the hem of the garment**.

Stedman's medical dictionary defines the **hippocampus** of the **brain** (the place of **memory**), as the **medial margin (hem)**, of the **cortical (outer), mantle (garment)** of the cerebral hemisphere.

THE HEM OF THE GARMENT

Thus we rise to Christ consciousness by entering in meditation, the place of the 12, which is the brain.

There the energy will touch the hem of the garment which is the hippocampus of the brain and our memory of our

true cosmic nature will be restored and the wasting away of our inner life force will end.

Try it, touch the hem and see for yourself.

THE SERPENT

How wonderful it is when we peek beyond the literal meaning in ancient scripture and look for the **dark sayings or hidden meanings.**

We are generally familiar with **Kundalini meditation.**

The energy rises up the spine to the **Pineal Gland** etc.

There is a wonderful encounter in the Bible between God and Moses.

Exodus 4:3, Moses is not sure of himself, he doesn't know what to do or what to say.

God says to Moses. **Throw down your rod.**

When he does the rod becomes a serpent.

Of course this is a myth with a deep meaning. Obviously a rod cannot become a serpent.

Oh yes it can.

Now look beyond the words.

The rod is the spine.

It is **the symbol of the self.**

It holds us up and directs our path.

Here we are told to throw down the rod. In other words do not depend on the self.

Seek a higher consciousness above the self.

Enter into meditation.

And what happens when we do.

When we enter into meditation and attain cosmic consciousness, we are no longer dependent on the rod or self, and the rod or (spine) becomes the coiled serpent, Kundalini.

At that point we who have been confused and unsure, become enlightened and are able to lead others to the glorious promised land of the new millennium mind.

So throw down your rod and guaranteed, it will become a serpent .!!

4555

If you check the Cosmic Connection page of the web site you will see the reference to 4555.

Thousands of years ago the Coptics of Egypt in the Book of IEOU gave us this number to hold close to us. 4555

In the Book of Daniel Chapter 5, a hand without an arm writes on the wall **MENE**.

The word means number and the numerical value of the word is 4555. This number would appear as a sign to everyone.

Well **4555 is a galaxy in the constellation Coma, mother and child.**

It is in the **Zodiacal sign Virgo, the Virgin.**

As the Bible says, a Virgin shall conceive.

I feel strongly that 4555 is the galaxy from which the intelligent ones who guide this earth are located.

Those who come to this earth, come from 4555.

I managed a Cable TV system 23 years.

I no longer do, but recently had to register the tower where that system is located with the Federal Aeronautics Administration.

I was shown the coordinates of the location of that tower and the latitude was 40 05 55.

For 23 years I had been bringing signals to the earth via satellite at 4555.

THE WATCHERS

I have made reference in the web site to **"The Watchers"** and to the **nature of God.**

I wanted to try and explain my concepts here.

The "Watchers" are an advanced civilization who have been given responsibility for the development of the earth race.

Consider this. **The human race on earth invented a light bulb 100 years ago.**

The "Watchers" invented their light bulb 10,000 years ago.

Thus they have evolved far beyond us and are able to use the human brain and mind in a way that induces teleportation and other startling things that seem as fairy tales to us.

In other words, they are people like us who have evolved long before us simply because the cosmic light reached them thousands of years before it reached us.

There are other locations where the people have not invented their light bulb yet. We will be the "Watchers" for them.

Now as far as the **deciding factor that originated it all.** Or what we call God.

The Sufi Muslims have the best understanding of this.

It is called **Allah**.

ALLAH

For us we have **God and the Devil**.

God being of the word Good and Evil being of the word Devil.

In Islam to the mystics is the word **Allah** being of the word **All**.

When we consider a "God" somewhere whom we pray to, we immediately eliminate the entity from being God because we limit "him/her/it".

If there is a God somewhere other than where you are then it cannot be God because it is limited.

In Allah, we understand that All is the creator.

As the Bible says, Christ is all and in all.

Thus being part of the All we evolved from the very essence of the first point of all and then grew as All grew.

In other words, when we finally eliminate a separation between ourselves and God, we find that we are part of the origination of all things because we are part of the All.

As part of the all, some parts are located here and some there.

As on your body, your hand is one place and your foot is another, and your eye is another, and your neck is another.

In the universe, the All which is life having emanated from the center, is located in various places.

Some places receive cosmic light before others and thus develop quicker.

For instance.

Now we see Supernova 1987a. We first saw it in 1987.

Yet the supernova has been up there for over 200,000 years.

Where was it?

The light traveling from its location did not reach us until **1987**.

Yet that same light reached others thousands of years ago which allowed writings about the universal eye that we consider to be ancient text.

There is no separation between you and God.

You and God are one.

It is the teachings of the systems that have convinced us of the existence of something separate from us and thus we have missed the true potential that is within each.

But the "Watchers", (by the way, for Earth, the watchers reside in the Galaxy known by science as NGC 4555), are about to make a giant move in changing the brain waves of the people of the earth to bring them to a more peaceful and accommodating social order.

The reason this action had to wait so long is because of the need to wait until the angles of light were conducive to higher consciousness which comes to pass in Aquarius.

Now since we invented our light bulb 100 years ago and are primitive, and the Watchers invented their light bulb 10,000 years ago and have responsibility for the earth, you might ask who assigned the earth to the Watchers.

The answer is, the Watchers who invented their light bulb 25,000 years ago.

So you see.

It goes on and on beyond infinity.

JACOBS WRESTLING MATCH

Did you ever see the old Biblical story of Jacob wrestling with the man.?

The man puts Jacobs thigh out and when he does, Jacobs name is changed from Jacob to Israel.

Breaking the code reveals a pretty neat truth.

Jacob wrestling with a man is you and me wrestling with ourselves.

You know the inner struggles we have.

When Jacobs thigh is put out it means desire to control the issue is gone.

The thigh is a symbol of desire (for obvious reasons). Now we submit to divine mind.

As soon as Jacob no longer is in control, divine mind rules. His name is changed from Jacob to Israel.

What is Israel ?

No it's not a country.

IS = Isis. The feminine principle. Spirit

RA = Ra. The light, masculine, Mind

EL = God. The supreme universal light.

Thus by allowing his own desires to be broken.

Jacob is now Israel.

Is-Spirit and Ra-Mind come together and produce El. God within.

And you know the great part of this?

In Genesis 32.30 Jacob says.

" I have seen God face to face and I shall call this place Peniel".

The **Pineal Gland of the brain.**

The single eye.

The **receptor of light.** The **fire of meditation.**

The true **pathway to IS RA EL.**

Now isn't that neat ?

GHOSTS

The word Ghost has taken on a negative connotation because it is connected with haunting and mischief etc.

Maybe apparition would be a better word, but regardless, you understand the nature of the subject.

There are no such things as ghosts that linger after death to make a mystic residence at a location of particular attachment.

What we experience as ghosts are the teleportation of conscious thought and sub conscious thought from people particularly close to the story or event that took place at a particular location.

These people are sensitive and open to the suggestion of the event and then through self hypnosis project a very real teleported manifestation that they clearly see.

For instance.

Someone is murdered, or a tragic event happens, and stories begin to be handed down of appearances of the person murdered lurking in the halls late at night etc.

As the stories make their way from generation to generation ,they form a kind of self hypnosis.

To a sensitive person, (one open to suggestion) these concepts take form within the mind and then are actually teleported to areas of the property and become a visible apparition to that person.

This is not unlike hypnosis where the person performing the hypnotism can actually, through suggestion ,have people seeing things and experiencing things that are not there.

Many times people who experience ghosts will call a ghost chaser who is totally open to these things and extremely sensitive.

The ghost chaser then accepts the suggestion and through the activity of their own mind, teleports a photon manifestation into the premises and is sometimes actually able to photograph outlines of that very manifestation that originated as a thought.

This is why we see situations such as Amityville where after the people moved out and sold the house to another family, the ghosts moved out as well.

The ghosts were not residents of the house, they were residents of the minds of those residing in the house.

Now this does not mean that there are not "aliens" or light beings upon the earth.

There are and they are for real.

They do not manifest in such a physical way as to be running through hallways late at night etc.

Ghosts are simply the product of self hypnosis.

The knowledge of an event that happened in a particular location, becomes a suggestion of a presence to a very sensitive and open person.

That suggestion as a form of self hypnosis then becomes a physical manifestation which can sometimes be photographed as it is teleported from the mind into the ether.

Consider those who see strange movements around the Sun at Lourdes and other places where the Virgin Mary is said to appear.

Some people see them and some don't.

It depends on the degree of sensitivity, and acceptance of the individual.

It then becomes **self hypnosis and the vision appears**

Who you gonna call ?

That's right Ghostbusters.!

DNA GATES AND HORSES

Article in Time Magazine September 13 1999

Scientists engineered genes in a mouse and restored memory.

They gave mature animals the learning skills of youngsters.

THE SAME THING THE ANUNNAKIS DID TO HUMAN BEINGS

They have applied to the FDA to try this with alzheimer patients.

Quoting the article:

OPENING LOTS OF TINY GATES:

The NR2B part of NMDA receptors is plentiful in the hippocampus of young mice but drops off drastically after sexual maturity.

The hippocampus found inside the brains of mice and humans is crucial to learning. Short term memory is transformed there into permanent memory.

Hippocampus means **sea horse**.

According to Stedman's Medical Dictionary it is white in color.

White Sea Horse.

Pegasus is the White Horse whose father is **Poseidon God of the Sea.**

White Sea Horse.

Pegasus is sacred to the Goddess **Mnemosyne** the goddess of memory.

Consider again Time Magazine stating that scientists by altering the genetics are opening lots of tiny gates.

The **LOGIC CIRCUITS OF** the brain are called or-**GATES**

The logic circuits of your computer are called **GATES.**

If you don't believe me ask **Bill.....Gates**

The **gates of the city** are the logic circuits of the **brain**.

The memory of our origins are locked in the hippocampus to be unlocked by Pegasus.

And what does the Bible say

Psalms24:7 Lift up your heads, O you gates; and be lifted up, you everlasting doors; and the King of glory shall come in

Do you see ?

Bill

THE DNA STAR

I know you read a lot of stuff. I know that it can become difficult to plow through all of this material.

I beg of you to please read this.

It is by far the most important message I have ever shared with you.

Eta Carinae is the DNA star and it is making its move.

Please read this. !

THE DNA STAR

THE WORLD IS LOCATING THE MESSAGE

Last month I shared with you the work of Jeremy Narby of Stanford University who reached the amazing conclusion that the way that Shamans of the Amazon jungle were learning how to combine plants for healing was via messages coming from the plants themselves in DNA.

In other words external DNA was communicating with the Shamans DNA which caused neurons to fire to the brain resulting in healing knowledge.

Now news reports just released state that scientists in more sophisticated surroundings are finding the source of healing of things such as Cancer and AIDS to rest at the same magic strand we call DNA.

SUDDENLY IT'S A WHOLE NEW BALL GAME AND ITS GENETIC

Reuters News Agency 7/16/99 LONDON:

*British scientists are working on new **gene therapy techniques** .*

Researchers at Britain's Institute of Cancer Research are testing a technique to switch on inactive chemotherapy drugs to kill cancerous cells. In the pro drug therapy, the scientists inject bacterial genes, wrapped in a virus directly into the tumor.

The genes trigger an enzyme in the cells which switch on the inactive chemotherapy treatment.

NEW YORK (Associated Press) 7/16/99.

Researchers have identified a mutant gene that may be responsible for a severe kind of back pain. According to scientists at MCP Hahnemann University in Philadelphia, the mutated gene alters part of an important structural protein inside the disk cell collagen IX preventing it from forming into the correct shape.

The DNA of the extended families of four of the nine patients with the defect revealed a total of 23 relatives with the mutation , all of whom suffered disk problems.

AND NOW THE BIG ONE

"SCIENTISTS TURN GOOD CELLS CANCEROUS"

Associated Press, David Kinney 7/30/99

Researchers for the first time have created a cancerous human cell by genetically altering a normal one.

An important step toward developing drugs that could one day wipe out cancer.

Biologists at the Massachusetts Institute of Technology showed that they can create a cancerous cell with specific genetic flaws in a lab.

The next step is trying to find drugs that correct those errors. This research is a relatively new approach to treating cancer. Scientists believe that attacking the underlying genetic flaws would not only be more effective but would also spare patients the side effects of chemotherapy.

Genes are the blueprints that tell a cell when to divide and when to die.

Often when a gene turns bad it triggers uncontrolled growth but genes called **TUMOR suppressers step in to stop it.**

Its when these tumor suppressers also turn bad that tumors develop.

HOW ARE SCIENTISTS SUDDENLY UNDERSTANDING THESE THINGS ?

Consider the Shamans of the Amazon jungle.

Their DNA was told of these things by external DNA.

Could it be possible that in this age of Aquarius external DNA is communicating to the scientists of the West and bringing them face to face with the key that unlocks the door to universal healing.

If your friends wonder the benefits of New Age or Aquarius, wouldn't curing cancer be sufficient.?

THE NEW AGE AND A CURE FOR CANCER

Isn't this amazing ? Religious people have been warning the world about the dangers of the New Age and yet it is the magnetism of the New Age of Aquarius that is providing scientists with the light to cure cancer and aids and the rest of the killer diseases by correcting mutant DNA.

It's like the Bible said. They call good evil and evil good. And remember you read it here. The total cure for cancer via DNA is very close at hand.

IS THIS MOSES CROSSING THE RED SEA?

IS THIS PASSOVER?

When DNA becomes defective, a hump develops in the strand.

The strand is opened by **PROTEIN ENZYME.**

Good DNA is then located and duplicated. It is then pasted where the bad was.

The opening is then sealed up.

Sort of like the Red Sea opening and then closing down on the bad guys?

BEFORE YOU THINK I'M REACHING, CONSIDER THIS

Here we are pursued by the enemy, defective strands of DNA.

Protein Enzyme opens up the walls.

The walls are rolled back.

A way is made across.

Then the wall is sealed up and we have arrived at the **promised land**, the place of healing.

WHERE DID MOSES GET THE POWER ?

Remember ?

God told Moses to throw down his rod and it became a Serpent.

The Serpent is the double helix DNA.

REMEMBER THE PASSOVER STORY.

KILL THE FIRST BORN AND

CLEAN THE LEAVEN OUT OF THE HOUSE?

As we see the opening of the defective DNA let us consider it as the Red Sea.

The opening of the Red Sea was when Moses raised his rod above it.

The rod as we know became a serpent which is DNA.

Now, what is it that actually changes the defective DNA ?

Protein Enzyme.

PROTEIN/ENZYME -- FIRST BORN/LEAVEN?

The word **PROTEIN** is the translation of a Greek word that means **FIRST.**

The word **ENZYME** is the translation of a Greek word that means **LEAVEN.**

Are we being told that our Protein will not open the way and cause the healing, we need cosmic Protein.

So we must kill the first born, (depend not on yourself).

Are we being told that our Enzyme will not open the way and cause the healing, we need cosmic leaven.

So we must clean the leaven out of the house (depend not on yourself).

THE DNA STAR ?????

On 6/3/99 scientists observed a star erupting in such a way as to triple its energy in invisible light.

Astronomers said that Eta Carinae was not supposed to do this.

Kris Davidson a University of Minnesota astrophysicist said,

"This is weird, we don't understand. There are 6000 stars in the sky visible to the naked eye, we understand them all with the sole exception of Eta Carinae." The article goes on to say that "for awed watchers on earth it was as if a light bulb in heaven was suddenly turned on."

What is so special about this.

Protein changes DNA.

A root of the word protein is **prow** which compares to the **KEEL OF A SHIP.**

The strange star now being observed is **Eta Carinae.**

Eta means Seventh.

Carinae means **"THE KEEL OF A SHIP".**

Cosmic DNA is about to open the way.

Cancer, Aids etc, will be healed totally within your lifetime.

The Cosmic Serpent will entwine with our injured serpent and a whole new consciousness will descend upon the earth.

AS THE BIBLE SAYS, LOOK UP YOUR REDEMPTION IS AT HAND.

EVIDENCE

Updates on information you will find on the web site and documentation from the News Media to confirm the information, or at the very least provide credible evidence.

STATEMENT: On our DNA page we outlined how external DNA will entwine with internal DNA and provide the answer to Cancer , Aids etc.

EVIDENCE: USA Today 8/31/99:

Genetic Defect Repaired with Synthetic Code. Technique could permanently correct disorders such as hemophilia in humans. The incorrect code was replaced by a correct synthetic code and the disease in lab animals stopped. They healed themselves.

STATEMENT: On our Green Light page a references to Angles of Light really being Angels of Light.

We outline that angles of light are **Photons which are messenger particles**, and these are, and will cause the **change not only in DNA but in consciousness as we await Supernova 1987a's light to hit in 2002 and the light from Eta Carina.**

We are all aware of the activities of **SETI listening for intelligent radio communications from space.** Instead they may wish to consider the angles.

EVIDENCE: Time Magazine August 30 1999

WATCHING FOR A SIGNAL FROM ET.

When extra terrestrials finally make themselves known they may not use radio at all. Instead they're just as apt to signal us with beams of light, says physicist Freeman Dyson of the Institute for advanced study in Princeton NJ.

Harvard Physicist Paul Horowitz a veteran of many SETI radio searches says, Lasers are the interesting alternative.

Could aliens actually send a flash across our Milky Way Galaxy. Without a doubt says Nobel Laureate Charles Townes who first suggested laser as the tool for interstellar communications.

Laser, Green Light !

Finally:

STATEMENT: Russian Astronauts said to have seen smiling faces of celestial beings from their orbiting space ship.

EVIDENCE:

The vision was in the the area of the star Eta Carina.

Carina means the Keel of a Ship.

The word Protein which corrects DNA has a root which is Prow which means The Keel of A Ship.

Can this be the human entity for correcting universal DNA.?

MORE EVIDENCE:

Just before the vision occurred, the astronauts were enveloped in an orange cloud.

AUSTRALIAN OBSERVATORY:

We now see the shell of Eta Carina as a tiny orange red manikin shaped nebula

<http://www.aao.gov.au/images/captions/aat032.html>

The word **manikin** means **symbol of man**.

Here is where the faces were seen.

FINAL EVIDENCE:

Eta Carina is located in the Homunculus Nebula

The word **Homunculus means little man inside of the cell**.

There is a **homunculus in the human brain**.

Would it not be reasonable then for a vision of smiling celestial faces to have come from the orange cloud of Eta Carina and should we not also consider this last bit of evidence.

Kris Davidson astrophysicist University of Minnesota.

We understand every one of the 6000 visible stars in the universe with the sole exception of Eta Carina. There is no theoretical explanation for it.

My friends Eta Carina and Supernova 1987a the Single Eye, will change human DNA on a global and universal scale.

The great change will come upon this earth when the light touches down.

GREEN

On our web site you will a page suggesting that you place a green light at your house as we Passover to this new age .

Consider that **Uranus which is the ruling planet of Aquarius is the Green planet.**

Supernova 1987a is looking down upon us now.

The ancient cabalists placed their middle nature with green rays since the color that is the middle of the spectrum is Green.

Green is the center.

The Human eye picks up colors made of Red, Blue and Green.

Red at top, Blue at the bottom and in the center, Green.

Now Star Wars is consuming the minds of movie goers all over the world.

The Jedi return to conquer the forces of darkness.

They do so with their **light sabers, of Green light.**

May the force be with you.

MOSES AND DNA

A proposal that I will make to you.

The Biblical Story of Exodus and Moses crossing the Red Sea is mythology, about opening the Genetic Strand and bringing us all to the promised land of healing, and renewed consciousness through a cosmic change of DNA.

Let me share with you a bit of Biblical information.

It states in the scripture:

Exodus3:1 Now Moses kept the flock of Jethro his father in law, the priest of Midian: and he led the flock to the backside of the desert, and came to the mountain of God, even to Horeb.

Notice the word backside.

Moses came to the backside of the desert and came to the mountain of God.

Now let me share with you a description of the Book of Life as written in the book of Revelation.

Revelation 5:1 And I saw in the right hand of him that sat on the throne a book written within and on the backside, sealed with seven seals.

Notice again the word backside as well as the reference to the 7 seals.

These are the 7 chakras which are positioned at the spine.

The desert is the mind.

The backside of the desert is the spine.

We ascend the spine via meditation to the **MOUNTAIN OF GOD.**

And when our meditation reaches the top what do we find.

The same thing Moses found, the **BURNING BUSH.**

The **PINEAL GLAND** of the brain from whence we receive **COSMIC INSTRUCTION.**

PROTEIN ENZYME corrects **MUTANT DNA.**

In Exodus two prime conditions are, the **First Born must die and Leaven must be removed.**

PROTEIN means **FIRST** and **ENZYME** means **LEAVEN.**

Also amazingly this will be connected to Eta Carina, the magnificent star sending out laser beams into the cosmos.

The root of protein is prow which means hull of a ship , Carina means Keel of a Ship.

Eta means 7th.

The 7th chakra or seal

And how do I know that Eta Carina The Keel of the Ship, is giving instructions to the scientists of today in making daily DNA healing discoveries.?

Carina , the keel of the ship was named after the Argo which was the ship sailed by Jason and the Argonauts.

The keel of that ship was able to talk and in times of danger it would give instructions concerning what to do.

The same beings who wrote this myth wrote the Bible and gave us the names of the stars.

The Keel of The Ship is again giving instructions in the time of danger and the bondage of disease and mutant consciousness is about to fall.

But remember.

When Jason turned his back on what he was supposed to do.

The keel of the ship fell on him.

If indeed the new discoveries being made in DNA are fulfilling the Exodus then we are all about to cross over the Genetic Sea to the promised land of healing and new consciousness.

This is the true gift of God that you always hoped would come.

Far different then the destruction predicted by the religionists.

WHAT'S IN A NAME?

We have talked as to how the ancients have sprinkled us with names that have connections to very important things as a way of getting our attention, sort of letting us know that this is being originated from elsewhere.

For instance.

The meditation chant of **OM** occurs as **electrical energy flows through nerve centers in the spine called chakras.**

These chakras act as resistors so that the energy impacting the brain is proper.

THE CHAKRAS ARE ALSO REFINING CENTERS TO REFINES THE GROSS KUNDALINI ENERGY AND SPINAL FLUID TO MAKE IT SUITABLE FOR THE USE OF THE SOUL (RECONNECT TO THE DISCONNECTED SOUL) THAT IS SUBTLE

Well, who comes along in Germany to discover the law of electrical resistance. **George Ohm**

And **gates.**

Gates are logic circuits in computers.

In the human brain they are called orgates.

So who is Mr. Computer in this world.

You got it **Bill Gates.**

The man who discovered the angle of light coming to the earth from the universe was named **Angstrom.**

In Arizona right now a new telescopic lens the size of a football field is being readied to open the universe to us as never before.

The astronomer who is building this lens is **Roger Angel.**

So soon we will be seeing parts of the universe we have never seen before through an angel named Roger.

Of course there are many others but this new one just occurred.

This is just another pinch to keep us awake.

WELL HERE IT IS.

IF ETA CARINA IS THE STAR WHICH IS OPENING THE BOOK OF LIFE, AND IT IS.

AND IF KRIS DAVIDSON IS THE ASTROPHYSICIST DIRECTING THE RESEARCH ON THIS AMAZING STAR, AND HE IS.

THEN ANOTHER MESSAGE FROM THE LIGHT BEINGS OF THIS AGE HAS BEEN RECEIVED.

I have spoken to you about that strange star Eta Carina .

To make a long story short (because you can read all about it on the web site), Eta Carina is presently impacting the human brain in a way that is unlocking the DNA code to the wise people of the time and actually adjust DNA in the rest of us

The good part is that it has just begun.

Well, in the book of Revelation (a Greek mythological document), the scripture asks who is worthy to open the book.

THE BOOK OF LIFE IS ACTUALLY DNA WRITTEN WITHIN EACH LIVING THING.

The book now being opened by Eta Carina.

The scripture says the **Lion of Judah.**

This is a reference to the sun which is the domicile of the Lion Leo and Judah located at the East or the point of the rising Sun or new light.

In addition it names the Root of David which is the son of David or **David's Son.**

Well, here it is.

Eta Carina is sending down angles of light which connects with the Lion or light opening the book.

And the astrophysicist in charge of the Eta Carina astronomical project is a University of Minnesota physicist whose name is all over the Internet and in the news connected with this star.

His name is **Kris Davidson.**

Do you see **Dauids Son or son of David.**

Oh if we would only look and listen, we would rise above the superstitious and right into the heart of the **advanced civilizations guiding us today , which we call God.**

Can we all see?

The one who is keeping us informed of the strange star that is opening the Book of Life for all life. Being changed by the light and brought to all of us by David's Son.

Kris Davidson.

Just as Revelation said the book would be opened.

The Book of Life, DNA.

The Lion Leo, Light, Eta Carina and the Son of David.

The name is programmed to call to the attention of all of us that this present opening of the Book of Life , DNA ,is coming from the light above.

The message of Revelation is fulfilled in all of its mythological majesty.

CHRISTMAS

I thought that you might find it interesting to consider some little known facts behind our traditional Christmas beliefs and traditions.

Santa Who ?

In the **brain** there is material known as **gray matter.**

It is composed of two groups.

The **claustrum** and the **amygdaloid nucleus.**

They form the **oldest part of this hemisphere of the brain.**

It was believed in ancient times that wisdom came from above.

The **claustrum is one of the first parts of the encephalon** to be differentiated in the development of the human individual.

So it became the **Holy Claustrum**, the **Holy Claus**, the **Saint Claus** , and that's right Santa Claus.

Santa Claus bringing gifts to you from the North Pole, the highest part of your being.

The **Shepherds Were First To See The Child**

The shepherds watch the sheep.

The **sheep are symbolic of human thought.**

Those who are watching their thoughts are those who are watching in meditation.

Those who are practicing their meditation faithfully will be the first to see the new born child.

So stay alert and watch carefully and you will come to the manger which is actually the fornix of the brain.

The Wise Men Come From The East

When the child is born within, the first sign will be your ability to understand.

You become **enlightened.**

Cosmic Wisdom comes from the right hemisphere of the brain.

When you look North, the East is always on the right side.

The wisdom or wise men come from the East or right side bearing gifts for the child who is in you, who is you.

Born In A Stable

As the sun is born out of Virgo in the 9th month, so indeed the birth takes place between Sagittarius and Capricorn, between the horse and the goat.

Thus the stable.

And in us, deep within the very center of our animal nature this child of promise will be born.

Among the animal thoughts of our lower nature. Where else but in a stable.

And His Name Is Called **Jesus**

The Jewish Messiah is born with a Greek name ?.

Of course, for this is **Greek Mythology.**

A name was selected to numerically fulfill the message being given.

The name Jesus in Greek has a numerical value of **f 888** which is the mythical **Sun.**

The light of the world.

ETA CARINA, FORAMEN, AND NEW EVIDENCE ETA CARINA EVIDENCE

Is Eta Carina the **DNA Star**? Is there evidence to suggest that light energy from Eta Carina is the source of the current Genetic Revolution ?

Is DNA the Book of Life as noted in the Book of Revelation.

If so then the book of life which the Book of Revelation states cannot be

opened by a human, has been opened as science has decoded chromosome 22.

BULLETIN !

Even after this message was inserted into the web additional evidence became known.

Two new pieces of evidence have now arisen and I thank Joni Schultz for her help in this discovery.

Let me cover them for you.

NEW EVIDENCE 1:

In the human body there is an opening called **foramen**.

This is an opening to carry energy from one area to another.

In the brain foramen carries energy from one ventricle to the other.

Interestingly, in the ancient myths Amen is the sun God and in the Book of Revelation, Revelation 3:14 Jesus is called the Amen.

Thus the opening within the brain through which the energy flows is truly for Amen.

Well here it is.

A bright star has been found in the stern of the ship ARGO IN ETA CARINA.

The stars name is FORAMEN.

You may document this at

<http://www.winshop.com.au/annew/Foramen.html>

NEW EVIDENCE 2

A company in California named **Neugenesis**.

(New Genetics) is using a product system called KARYON for transforming genes into a single host cell.

The company is operated by Stuart Dorsey professor of Genetics at the University of Hawaii.

Well here it is

Karyon.

The word Karyo as defined in the dictionary has an important derivative. kar-"from kar-in derivatives referring to things with hard shells, 1 **CAREEN**, **CARINA** from Latin **carina keel of a ship**.

So there are two new pieces of evidence.

One tying a very important opening in the brain that carries energy, to Eta Carina, namely foramen, and the other, a professor of genetics using Karyon to alter genes and the word Karyon tied tightly to the word Carina.

You can find documentation about Karyon at-

<http://www.neugenesis.com/biocentury.html>

CHAPTER-25

THE WORLD OF THE STRANGE

QUESTION 1: DO UFO'S EXIST?



Yes. They most definitely exist.

Why do they only show up in remote areas.

Why don't they show up more often in heavily populated areas.?

The only people who can see UFO's are those who come within the range of their light.

This light causes a gate in the brain to open which allows the individual to rise to a higher frequency where the UFO is visible.

UFOs thus are not from outer space but from INNER SPACE. ???

They do not travel to the earth area via propulsion.

They teleport.

They are on the ground at 4555 and then are in the sky here.

There is no traveling distance between the earth and 4555.

They teleport back and forth instantly.

The reason they generally are seen in remote areas is because the ground light in those areas is much lighter which makes the descending light more likely to touch one upon the earth.

In heavily populated areas the ground light is generally so intense that the descending photon will collide with ascending or ground photon before it can touch the brain of a human.

Thus , though the UFO's are just as much in abundance in heavily populated areas, the heavy ground light in these areas makes contact more difficult. Not impossible, but more difficult , and thus we hear of much more contact in remote areas of less ground light.

THE MOST LIKELY LOCATION OF ALIEN LIFE ?

Let's get right to it.

I strongly suggest that SETI and anyone else who is looking for extra terrestrial life turn their attention to the **GALAXY NGC 4555 LOCATED IN THE CONSTELLATION COMA, AND THE ZODIACAL SIGN VIRGO.**

What we call alien life exists in intelligent abundance on 4555, and in fact it is from there that the light beings who have the responsibility of directing the fortunes or future of earthlings originate.

Let me go one step further and suggest that you who are reading this now also originated from 4555.

Let me also add that these people are not aliens at all ,but neighbors who share with us this magnificent universe.

Indeed they are far advanced, having discovered their light bulb 25,000 years ago, while we discovered ours 100 years ago.

The number originated with the **Coptic Gnostics (Classic Greeks) of Ancient Egypt).**

They gave us the number **4555** in the **BOOK OF IEOU.**

Then in the **BOOK OF DANIEL.**

In Daniel 5 ,a hand with no arm writes upon the wall the words **Mene, Mene.** The words mean , **number, number.**

The numerical value of the word **MENE** is

M=40

E=5

N=50

E=5 =4555

I feel personally very positive about this.

I work as a compliance officer for a large cable television company.

Last year I registered their television antenna towers with the Federal Aeronautics Administration. One of the technicians had me review the tower certificate for the cable system that I had managed for 22 years in Brick New Jersey.

The latitude was 40 05 55 = **4555.**

The number 4555 will be turning up more and more as THEIR way of alerting us to our original family, **our original home, and those who are coming for us in the wake of Pluto and Charon, Pegasus , and Supernova 1987a.**

That is your home and that is where THEY come from.

WHAT ABOUT GHOSTS ?



The word **Ghost** has taken on a negative connotation because it is connected with haunting and mischief etc.

Maybe apparition would be a better word but regardless, you understand the nature of the subject.

There are no such things as ghosts that linger after death to make a mystic residence at a location of particular attachment.

What we experience as ghosts are the teleportation of conscious thought and sub conscious thought from people particularly close to the story or event that took place at a particular location.

These people are sensitive and open to the suggestion of the event and then through self hypnosis project a very real teleported manifestation that they clearly see.

For instance. Someone is murdered, or a tragic event happens, and stories begin to be handed down of appearances of the person murdered lurking in the halls late at night etc.

As the stories make their way from generation to generation ,they form a kind of self hypnosis.

To a sensitive person, (one open to suggestion) these concepts take form within the mind and then are actually teleported to areas of the property and become a visible apparition to that person.

This is not unlike hypnosis where the person performing the hypnotism can actually through suggestion ,have people seeing things and experiencing things that are not there.

Many times people who see these things will call a ghost chaser who is totally open to the same things and extremely sensitive.

The ghost chaser then accepts the suggestion and through the activity of their own mind teleports a photon manifestation into the premises and is sometimes actually able to photograph outlines of that very manifestation that originated as a thought.

This is why we see situations such as Amityville where after the people moved out and sold the house to another family, the ghosts moved out as well.

THE GHOSTS WERE NOT RESIDENTS OF THE HOUSE, THEY WERE RESIDENTS OF THE MINDS OF THOSE RESIDING IN THE HOUSE.

Now this does not mean that there are not "aliens" or light beings upon the earth.

There are and they are for real.

They do not manifest in such a physical way as to be running through hallways late at night etc.

Ghosts are simply the product of self hypnosis. **MASS HYPNOSIS**

The knowledge of an event that happened in a particular location, becomes a suggestion of a presence to a very sensitive and open person. That suggestion as a form of self hypnosis then becomes a physical manifestation which can sometimes be photographed as it is teleported from the mind into the ether.

Consider those who see strange movements around the Sun at Lourdes and other places where the Virgin Mary is said to appear.

Some people see them and some don't. It depends on the degree of sensitivity, and acceptance of the individual.

It then becomes self hypnosis and the vision appears

NOW HOW DOES THIS WORK ???

Violent electrical energy can be poured into the ether by people living at a particular location or from the scene of any accident etc.

Those people then die.

Along comes someone who is very sensitive to these things.

The electrical energy from the location interacts with the photon activity of the sensitive person and a projection as an image is made that only that person can see.

The mind then becomes a television set showing the person a picture of something that had occurred, totally on the basis of the photon activity within the human live body mixing with the electrical energy left behind by the ones who had died.

The energy was the catalyst that caused the internal photon activity of the brain to teleport into the ether at that location a picture that is visible only to a person who is sensitive and open to this kind of thing.

Thus this is a form of self hypnosis in that there is the ability to see what is not visible to anyone else because of the suggestion or vibration caused by an external source.

REMEMBER THIS HAS NOTHING TO DO W

Who you gonna call ?

That's right Ghostbusters.!

LIGHT BEINGS WHO MATERIALIZE AND DEMATERIALIZE IN MAN BODIES.

THEY ARE REAL.

THIS HAS TO DO WITH PEOPLE WHO A DEAD AND THEN SAID TO BE SEEN.

STRANGE LIGHT IN THE SKY



I wanted to go over with you a strange discovery so we can keep our eye on developments and be aware that something is going on.

DATELINE MAY 1999

Of course we are anticipating the arrival of the light from the center eye of **Supernova 1987a.**

Now look at this.

A star named Eta Carinae that has dimmed for decades is now tripling its energy mostly in invisible light.

Note, What puzzles astronomers is that Eta Carinae was not supposed to do this. This statement is from **Kris Davidson, astrophysicist from the University of Minnesota.**

"Occasionally something happens in astronomy that is so bewildering that it makes astronomers nervous. This is weird, we don't understand."

Here is something weird tripling its energy in invisible light and this is what the news release from CNN says.

"The star about 7500 light years from earth is among the most massive and energetic in the known universe. The energy it emits, most of it invisible radiation is up to 5 times more powerful than the sun."

Now listen to this.

Eta Carinae was a routine part of the sky in the Southern Hemisphere until the 1840's when it was observed to erupt with a massive outflow of energy.

For awed watchers on Earth it was as if a light bulb in the heavens was suddenly turned on.

It became very very bright for 20 years .

Its brilliance matched a Supernova and then it became dimmer and dimmer until it faded from view.

Astronomers learned that it had been blocked by an immense cloud of dust so they theorized that it would become visible again as the dust cleared. Astronomers expected the star to slowly brighten until sometime in the next century.

But Eta Carinae surprised the experts.

Over a matter of months the star was seen spewing out vast amounts of energy in all bands of the electromagnetic spectrum.

Astronomers had not expected such an energy burst for many decades and it was expected that the star would first emit cooler radiation sort of as a warning of coming violence.

That did not happen.

Consider This From Astrophysicist Kris Davidson

There are about **6000 stars in the sky visible to the naked eye.**

We understand them all with the sole exception of **Eta Carinae.**

There is no theoretical explanation for it. Theorists believe it may create a **hypernova a stellar explosion many times more powerful than a supernova.**

It could then start **spewing gamma radiation in short waves that might equal the entire energy of the sun. Such bursts might even be hazardous at 7500 light years, the distance to Earth**

So the Sky King is obviously placing things in position.

As I have tried to share with anyone that would listen, strange and powerful things are coming down upon the earth that will totally change the structure of civilization as you know it.

I am providing this documentation of what is about to happen even though the scientists who are watching really do not know when or how.

The word **ETA** means **7th.**

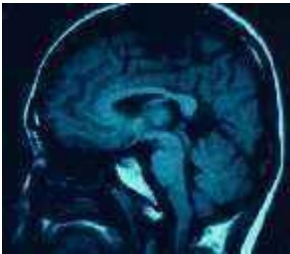
The word **CARINAE** means **KEEL** as a ship of the breast of a bird.

Is this the **7TH SHIP DESTINED TO BRING THE CARGO OF COSMIC CHANGE.**

CHAPTER-26

THREE AND A HALF STEPS BEYOND

A Journey Deep Into You



THE CONTROLLERS



Unfortunately though extremely well intended, we have accumulated so many controllers of our lives and our peace that we now find ourselves without independence at all.

Controlled from without by government, religion, corporations, friends and families and from within by our own minds which have been so disturbed by those listed above.

You have to believe the way they believe, you have to fight those that they wish to fight, you have to hate those whom they wish you to hate.

You have to , or you are not a member in good standing .

You're not considered one of them.

You have heard them time and time again.

GET OUT OF OUR COUNTRY

" If you don't like it here try some other country and see how you make out."

There is no other country.

There is no other place.

All are populated by tribes that are controlled by the system, regardless of what that system claims to be.

Rules, regulations, doctrines, laws.

The burden of living with the group , and living under the groups ways, and then standing to sing the songs of freedom as an observer of the savagery, until ones physical body breaks down and one simply drops dead, is put in a box and buried in the ground.

Having spent a few years trying to obey the laws of the lawless , but now stiff and cold , a totally meaningless excursion on a disturbed planet.

IS THIS ALL THERE IS? WE MUST HAVE MISSED SOMETHING

What did the cold body that once hosted a living electro person miss?

Joy, fun, love, oneness , peace, harmony

Instead, separated from living beings of the planet by a phalanx of missiles, and soldiers, on guard to defend the homeland, suspicious, afraid, stressed, tired, angry and confused.

We missed.

We get old, get sick, go broke, as all of the savings of a lifetime must be used to keep one alive at a time when the controllers are too busy making money and making more rules to keep the masses in place.

They simply don't have time to see those sick and dying , they don't have time.

AND THE ROCKETS RED GLARE

And the bombs explode, the people plot their attacks on one another.

And eventually they all die to be remembered not for their joy ,or for their compassion, but for their bravery in killing one another.

WHAT'S IT ALL ABOUT ALFIE?

What is this?

Why is this?.

What is the answer to the savagery towards man and beast?

Towards nature?

Towards ourselves?

WHAT IF GOD DROPS IN FOR A VISIT

The God descends to planet earth to observe what has been the result of the human populations custody of the created planet earth.

"What have you done with the earth."

What are the conditions which exist upon the earth now that would be pleasing to the God.

Well look, we admit there are people starving, there are people killing one another, there is abuse of the creatures of the earth, and there is abuse of earth itself, but we do light fireworks in a testament to ourselves and how wonderful we think that we are ?

And the Gods burning eyes pierce into the souls of those who were given custody of this created jewel called earth.

The burning eyes set fire to the lethargic minds ,and those who allow the fires to roar within them awaken to the oncoming power of the sky, and the oncoming change of the mass mind.

The God looks out over the endless infinity and brings to us the discovery of science that puts into perspective our smallness even in our savagery.

THERE ARE 30 BILLION EARTHS

From the BBC comes the report the scientists estimate that there are 30 billion earths.

Scientists say they are now in a position to try to estimate how many planets may exist in the galaxy and speculate on just how many could be like the Earth.

The answer in both cases is billions.

Billions of planets in our galaxy just like planet earth.

As we roll along thinking we are the apple of Gods eye, the center of his attention we find there are 30 Billion other places were the human mind may be doing things like us or unlike us.

All of the light beings floating through the cosmic circuitry obviously do not have to nest on this planet earth, for as we can see now, there are 30 billion nesting places in the Milky Way Galaxy.

WHAT THE HECK ARE WE ANYHOW ?

So what are we, how or what is thinking, feeling, planning, thought?

Dreams, imaginations, ideas, memories.

Intriguing things when we consider where they are.

What they are.

WHAT IS REALITY?

Reality ?

What is it?

Our feelings ?

What we see?.

But who sees what we see.

Our eyes ?

Then, are our eyes people ?

Or do our eyes send the picture of what's seen to someone else?

Or are we in our eyes, what's going on?

Think about this.

You're not reading this with your knee or your ankle.

You're reading this with your eyes and you feel like you are actually in your eyes.

but you're not.

REMEMBER JEREMY NARBY?

You remember when we worked on the discoveries of Jeremy Narby and the Shamans of the Amazon .

Narby was intrigued by the fact that the jungle people were able to take a plant that would have no effect at all in curing disease and then combine that plant with another somewhere else to cure disease.

When he asked how they knew of all the billions of plants which two would interact to effect the cure they said, **the plants tell us.**

He determined that it was DNA in the plants and in them that communicated.

There is no other way that they could know.

The invisible communicating concerning the healing of life.

Now I want to consider the work of another scientist.

A physicist from the University of Paris by the name of **Alain Aspect.**

ALAIN ASPECT AND SPOOKY ACTION



In 1982 a remarkable event took place. At the University of Paris a research team led by physicist Alain Aspect performed what may turn out to be one of the most important experiments of the 20th century.

You did not hear about it on the evening news.

In fact, unless you are in the habit of reading scientific journals you probably have never even heard Aspect's name, though there are some who believe his discovery may change the face of science.

What Alain Aspect discovered is something we have discussed in the past. It is something that drove Albert Einstein right out of science.



He called it spooky action at a distance.

IT MATTERS NOT HOW FAR THEY ARE

Aspect and his team discovered that **under certain circumstances subatomic particles such as electrons are able to instantaneously communicate with each other regardless of the distance separating them.**

It doesn't matter whether they are 10 feet or 10 billion miles apart.

This is a critical thing to understand because it takes away all of the physical concerns that have been expressed as to how entities can travel in space to arrive, say here on planet earth.

SPEED OF LIGHT DOESN'T COUNT HERE

We always considered that things would have to travel at the speed of light 186,000 miles per second which would require thousands or millions of years to get from one place in space to another.

But since we are sub atomic particles and that is our nature, we learn how indeed space and time travel, instantly is possible.

EINSTEIN SAID IT COULDN'T HAPPEN, BUT IT DOES



Somehow each particle always seems to know what the other is doing.

The problem with this feat is that it violates Einstein's long-held tenet that no communication can travel faster than the speed of light.

Since traveling faster than the speed of light is tantamount to breaking the time barrier, this daunting prospect has caused some physicists to try to come up with elaborate ways to explain away Aspect's findings.

But it has inspired others to offer even more radical explanations.

HEAVEN SENT TO YOU

You see there must be some way to explain how communication can exist in the universe that is faster than the speed of light. From a mystical heaven to a reality earth in an instant.

But the question is. Is heaven and earth a reality at all?

Oh boy here we go .

Step into the matrix and flow into the invisible creation of mind and soul.

DO YOU LIVE IN YOUR EYES ?



The question we asked a few minutes ago is very important.

Do you live in your eyes?

Everything is based on sight for those who can see.

If you call a dog, it doesn't look at your knees, it looks at your eyes.

Yet we know that the eyes are instruments, they are cameras.

What they see is relayed via electronic code to the brain where the signals are processed to present a picture.

Your hand is filled with nerve endings that can touch the picture the eyes have transmitted and you thus see and feel what feels like a physical reality.

But physical reality is actually an invisible experience of an invisible electrical personality that receives electrical signals processed into pictures and solids.

When that occurs you have a human being.

YOU HAVE NO EYES

YOU HAVE NO EARS

YOU HAVE NO NOSE

The electrical person without a body sees without eyes and hears without ears.

We have done this test many times where if you close your eyes and picture the house you lived in as a small child you can see it.

Listen within yourself and you can hear the voice of someone you know very well such as your mother.

Of course those sights and sounds are available to the electro person only if it has previously had a body and stored those electrical impulses.

The electro person does not see anything new per se.

When you are in meditation and you see things in the dark you are seeing those things you have seen in previous experiences in a body.

A physical body is a requirement for an electro person in the same way that dirt is necessary for a plant or water is necessary for a fish.

The electro person constantly seeks a body so as to experience the physical realms.

It is instinctive.

WHAT HAS TOTALLY CONFUSED US IS RELIGION

The problem that we have encountered in religion is that the physical body is restricted from pleasure which is the very purpose the physical body exists.

Pleasure whether it be sexual, whether it be food, entertainment, or love, is the purpose the body exists.

SCOGOSTOLOGY, SGSG

COMMENTS:

VERY IMPORTANT!

(1) IT IS RESISTANCE THAT CAUSE ALL MANIFESTATIONS AND SENSATIONS.

(2) THE SPIRIT AND FORCE OF GRAVITY RESIST THE FORMLESS ENERGY IN ORDER TO MANIFEST THE MIND.

(3) WHEN LIGHT PARTICLES ARE RESISTED BY A COPPER WIRE OR FILAMENT, LIGHT MANIFESTS.

(4) WHEN TIME RESISTS ETERNITY, THEN MOTION IS BORN.

(5) WE FEEL AND ENJOY SOMETHING BECAUSE OUR BODIES RESIST THE ENERGY FLOWING FROM IT.

(6) RESISTANCE IS FEELING AND ENJOYMENT.

(7) THE SOUL CANNOT RESIST AND THEREFORE CANNOT FEEL ANYTHING BECAUSE IT IS BEYOND MIND, MOTION, MATTER, EVERYTHING BECAUSE IT IS NOTHINGNESS.

(8) IT NEEDS A BODY THAT IS GROSS IN ORDER TO RESIST AND FEEL AND ENJOY SOMETHING.

(9) THEREFORE ALL PLEASURES ARE IN THE PHYSICAL BODY AND THE MORE YOU ENJOY, THE LESS YOU WILL KNOW THE SOUL, THE REALITY!

(10) WE KNOW GOD BECAUSE OF THE DEVIL, AND GOOD BECAUSE OF EVIL. WE KNOW ANYTHING DUE TO ITS COMPLIMENTARY PART THAT IS OPPOSITE.

(11) WE KNOW ELECTRICITY BECAUSE OF MAGNETISM

Unfortunately the world has fallen for the depraved teachings of religion which has resulted in the body experiencing hate and fear which has then resulted not in pleasure but in pain, sickness and death.

So the electrical person does not need a body to see and hear things that it has seen and heard when it had a body.

Those things are stored.

Thus people who have died and no longer have a body still have the ability to see and hear the things stored within their data base which is you and me.

When they bring forth you and me in the non physical state, and when we enter the non physical state in what we call dreams we may encounter one another and often do.

WHY THREE AND A HALF ?

Because when you leave your body at physical death, your first stop is three and a half feet away !?????

CHAPTER-27

THE STORY OF THE PASTOR AND SATAN

The story is about a religious leader in a town that everyone in the town looked up to for spiritual guidance. We will call the leader Pastor. Basically it can be almost any denomination.

The pastor was an authority on sin, heaven, hell and all the rest and he taught the people all of these things and preached salvation.

The pastor waged a consistent war against Satan.

One evening the pastor was out walking and he heard an anguished cry. He looked and saw a battered man lying in the gutter. His clothes were ripped and he was covered in blood.

The man was crying, save me, have mercy on me, please help me, I am dying.

The pastor did not want to get involved. He thought that the man was probably drunk or on drugs or maybe he was a criminal and was in a fight with other criminals. His first reaction was to keep going and not get involved.

As he kept walking, nervously looking over his shoulder the wounded man yelled, Please don't leave me. I am dying. The pastor then thought that possibly the man was insane or something. He didn't know what to do.

He kept walking but then the man called out, please come close to me. You and I have been friends for a long time. Don't you recognize me ?. You pastor are the Good Shepherd, I am not a criminal, I am not insane. Please you know me, come over to me and I will tell you who I am.

The pastor leaned down and said, what do you mean, who I am. I don't know you. Who are you. ?

And the man struggled to talk through a bloody mouth. Oh you know me. You've seen me a thousand times and you talk about me every day. I'm dearer to you then your own life.

The pastor said, your also a liar. Your dying. You better start telling the truth. I don't know you. I've never seen your lying face before.

The wounded man moved slowly, looked squarely into the pastors eyes and suddenly a small smile appeared on his bloody lips. In a deep smooth voice he then said. I am Satan.

The pastor recoiled and screamed at the distorted face in the gutter, God has shown me your hellish image and justly caused me to hate you.

Cursed be you forevermore, the mangled lamb must be destroyed by the shepherd lest he will infect the other lambs.

Satan answered. Be not in haste pastor. Come and close my wounds quickly before life departs from my body.

The pastor responded. These hands which offer a daily sacrifice to God. Shall not touch a body made from the secretions of hell. You must die accursed by the ages, for you are the enemy of all humanity and it is your purpose to destroy all virtue.

atan painfully raised himself on one elbow. You don't know what your saying, You don't know what crime you are committing against yourself.

Today I was walking alone, bothering no one when a band of angels descended to attack me and severely injured me. I would have been able to drive them off if it had not been for one who had a blazing sword with two sharp edges. I simply had no power against the brilliant sword.

Satan gasped and paused for a moment in obvious pain. The armed angel , I believe his name was Michael was an expert gladiator. Had I not fallen to the ground and pretended to be dead he would have torn me to pieces.

The pastor looked upward and said, blessed be Michaels name who has saved humanity from this vicious enemy.

Satan painfully looked up at the pastor and said. You are blessing Michael who never has come to your rescue. You are cursing me in my hour of defeat, even though I was and still am the source of your tranquility and happiness.

You deny me your blessing and extend not your kindness but you live and prosper in the shadow of my being.

You have adopted for my existence an excuse and weapon for your career, and you employ my name in justification for your deeds. Has not my past caused you to be in need of my present and my future.

What is it pastor that you wish my death. Have you reached your goal in amassing wealth.? Have you found it impossible to extract more gold and silver from your followers using my kingdom as a threat ?

Pastor, do you realize that you will starve to death if I die.? What would you do tomorrow if you allowed me to die today ? What vocation would you pursue if my name disappeared.

For decades you have been roaming these villages and warning people against falling into my hands . They have paid for your advice with their dollars and the products of their land.

What would they buy from you tomorrow if they discovered that their wicked enemy no longer exists. Your occupation would die with me, for the people would be safe from sin.

As a clergyman surely you realize that my existence alone has created my enemy the church. You and I together are the conflict which removes gold and silver from the faithful pockets and deposits it into the pouch of the preacher and the missionary.

How can you permit me to die here when you know it will surely cause you to lose your prestige, your church, your home and your livelihood.

I am the father and mother of sin and if sin were to vanish the fighters of sin would vanish with it along with their families and structures.

And Satan stretched his arms and bent his head forward and gasped deeply. His face turned to grey. Then he fixed his glittering eyes upon the pastors face and said in a faltering voice. I am tired and weak. I did wrong by using my waning strength to speak on things you already know.

Now you may do as you please. You may carry me to your home and treat my wounds or leave me in this place to die.

The pastor quivered and rubbed his hands and replied. I know now what I had not known an hour ago. Forgive my ignorance. I know that your existence in this world creates temptation and temptation is a measurement by which God adjudges the value of human souls.

The pastor continued.

Satan, you must live for if you die and the people know it, their fear of hell will vanish and they will cease worshipping for nothing would be sin. You must live for in your life is the salvation of humanity from vice and sin.

Satan laughed and replied. What an intelligent person you are pastor. And what wonderful knowledge you possess in theological facts. You have found through the power of your knowledge a purpose for my existence which I had never understood and now we realize our need for each other.

Come close to me my brother, darkness is submerging the plains, and half of my blood has escaped upon the sand of this valley and nothing remains of me but the remnants of a broken body which death shall soon buy unless you render aid.

The pastor then lifted Satan upon his back and walked toward his home

In the midst of those valleys, engulfed with silence and embellished with the veil of darkness, the pastor walked toward the village with his back bent under his heavy burden. His black raiment and long beard were spattered with blood streaming from above him but he struggled forward, his lips moving in fervent prayer for the life of the dying Satan.

CHAPTER-28

WORLD WAR - 3...PART 3

Rise of Global Governance

Now, we shall view and describe the rise of Antichrist and of Global Governance, with some detail.

Remember, everything I shall state is NOT an accidental happening. For every major detail and much of the minor, have been carefully planned and scripted out by various men and women, who have been involved in occult societies all or most of their life.

They are led in their endeavors by demonic guiding spirits. These guiding spirits, who we know from the Bible (KJV) to be fallen angels, are also called by occult practitioners; Avatars or Ascended Masters.

These fallen angels or rather demons, usually communicate through a human host by "channeling". Channeling is usually by way of receiving super-natural visions, or by séance, or by "automatic writing".

Let us begin then, to illustrate the multiplicity of ways the Illuminati has engineered to bedazzle all those still alive at that time, on the earth.

So... as world war rages, the Palestinians are annihilated as per Obadiah, verse 18. Then Syria, Lebanon, Egypt, Saudi Arabia and Jordan are destroyed, as per Bible passages stated in Part 1.

Israel can now take possession of their new lands as per Obadiah, verses 19-20.

Iraq is destroyed by the U.S. and Britain, as per Isaiah 13:1-5. The Korean peninsula is just a smoldering heap, with millions of

incinerated bodies from carnage indelible. China at long last, has taken possession of Taiwan.

At this point, World War 3 will have peaked out and terrorism will have begun to fade. All cities are locked down, with many of its citizens locked up or in hospital wards.

Much of the world will be in mourning. Attending to the sick and wounded, while also burying their dead. The rest of the world will be in paralyzed shock or panic stricken hysteria.

But *all*... will be in fear...and in hunger...and in thirst.

When without warning at the exact prescribed moment, everyone the world over will hear a sudden sound, or rather tone. This tone, as it reverberates in people's minds will also be a tone that can be fully, physically felt.

"Great Forces are awaiting the hour when They can function as the Liberators and the Deliverers of mankind. But the door to Their entrance must be opened by humanity itself and it will be opened by a united act of the will... and expressed in sound." - '*The Externalisation of the Hierarchy*' by Illuminist-Theosophist author, Alice Bailey. Published by Lucis Trust, 1957, page - 173.

From where will this tone come, and how will it be produced? Most likely it will emanate from the H.A.A.R.P. antenna grid they have erected in Gakona, Alaska. Maybe also the one constructed in Russia. (But more about HAARP, later.)

People will stare one at another in unspeakable astonishment. Most will then scurry to their televisions and become glued to their sets, as their cable brings live feeds from Jerusalem.

As... the television networks instantaneously announce...the startling and arresting appearance of a superman. They shall view all variety of supernatural occult signs and wonders, happening in his midst.

(The false Christ will be seen coming *on* the air, the true Christ will be seen coming *in* the air!)

Let us now back up an hour or so, to gain the set-up. We'll take a few excerpts leading into this phenomenon from the book, '*The Armageddon Script*' by Illuminist author, Peter Lemmesurier, published by Element Books and St. Martin's Press - 1981.

"Lest anyone think Lemesurier is alone, please note the following: His books have received the benefit of major publisher support both here and in England. It was a major book club selection in England. Major occult conferences have been held on this very theme." - 'A Planned Deception: The Staging of a new Age Messiah ' by Christian author Constance Cumbey, page 11.

Onward to, *The Armageddon Script...*

"Our future is too important to be left to the mere throw of the prophetic dice... only fools would persist in playing Russian Roulette with the Laws of Prophecy."

"We need, too, to know just what the outstanding prophecies demand of us. Only then can we decide how best to satisfy those demands, and so arrive at an eventual plan of action." – page 229.

"If the Messiah is to appear, then he must be produced. And producing the Messiah is... just as much a function of humanity as of Divinity." – page 231, Ibid.

"It is axiomatic, for a start, that he must already be in Jerusalem, and preferably in residence on the Mount of Olives, before the *expected* earthquake. His initial followers too..." – page 232, Ibid.

First of all, this earthquake is *their* attempt to fulfill Zechariah 14:4.

Second of all, *HOW* do you time, place and expect an earthquake?!

The first book we will quote from is entitled; '*Angels Don't Play This HAARP: Advances in Tesla Technology*' by Dr. Nick Begich and Jeane Manning, published by Earthpulse Press in 1995.

The New Age scientists of "Angels Don't Play This HAARP" state...

"The \$30 million [Pentagon] project euphemistically named HAARP (High-frequency Active Auroral Research Program) is made to beam more than 1.7 gigawatts (billion watts) of radiated power into the ionosphere -- the electrically -- charged layer above Earth's atmosphere."

"Put simply, the apparatus is a reversal of a radio telescope -- just transmitting instead of receiving. It will 'boil the upper

atmosphere'. After disturbing the ionosphere, the radiations will bounce back onto the earth in the form of *long waves which penetrate our bodies, the ground and the oceans.*" - page 8.

Dr. Begich explains this concept - "... this invention provides the ability to put unprecedented amounts of power in the Earth's atmosphere at strategic locations and to maintain the power injection level, particularly if random pulsing is employed, in a manner far more precise and better controlled than heretofore accomplished by the prior art..." - page 28.

"Begich wrote that a February 1990 paper from the Navy and Air Force made it clear that the project goal is to learn how to manipulate the ionosphere on a more grand scale than the then Soviet Union could do with its similar facilities. HAARP would be the largest ionospheric heater in the world, located in a latitude most conducive to putting Eastlund's invention into practice." - page 29.

The secret was to learn how and where to aim it, to hit the exact spot on earth where they wanted it to come down. Creating the type of disaster or weather they desired. HAARP is an undertaking that is not unlike the Manhattan Project which gave us the atomic bomb...when fully implemented, it could profoundly affect the lives of every person on Earth.

HAARP can:

Create earthquakes on demand wherever, whenever and at whatever strength desired on the earth.

Create nuclear-sized explosions without radiation! This process is protected by patent 4,873,928 - issued: October 17, 1989 as found on pages 37, 60 and especially 107 - 108.

However, this is how easy it is to create an earthquake when you go messin' with the atmosphere. This particular result was an accident back in 1961, this result was not planned;

"The planetary-scale engineers tried to replace a ten by forty kilometer section of the ionosphere with a 'telecommunications shield' of 350,000 copper needles tossed into orbit ...when the military sent up a band of tiny copper wires into the ionosphere to orbit the planet so as to 'reflect radio waves and make reception clearer' we had the 8.5 Alaska earthquake and Chile lost a good deal of its coast. That band of copper wires interfered with the planetary magnetic field." - pages 45 to 46.

The second book we will quote from is entitled; '*HAARP: The Ultimate Weapon Of The Conspiracy*' by Jerry E. Smith, published by Adventures Unlimited Press in 1998.

HAARP: The Ultimate Weapon of the Conspiracy, advances the thesis that at a moment of "their" choosing, HAARP will be capable of causing mischief on a scale we would only expect from God.

These HAARP-type ELF waves that can create earthquakes, also display a signature event regionally in the preceding moments prior to the quake. This phenomenon termed, "sky glow" is described by author Jerry Smith...

"Andrija Puharich, M.D., LL.D. in January 1978, issued a detailed research paper entitled, 'Global Magnetic Warfare -- A Layman's View of Certain Artificially Induced Unusual Effects on the Planet Earth during 1976 and 1977'. He was primarily looking into the Soviet experiments with **Tesla Magnifying Transmitters (TMT)**. Controlled earthquakes, he believed, were part and parcel of that work. Of them he wrote: 'Of the many great earthquakes of 1976, there is one that demands special attention -- the July 28, 1976, Tangshan, China earthquake,' That earthquake destroyed the city and killed an estimated 650,000 people. Nearly a year after the quake, *The New York Times* reported, on 5 June, 1977, that:

"... just before the first tremor at 3:42 AM, the sky lit up 'like daylight'. The *multi-hued lights*, mainly white and red, were seen up to 200 miles away. Leaves on many trees were burned to a crisp and growing vegetables were scorched on one side, as if by a fireball." - page 177.

Mr. Smith then adds more detail about these **Tesla (TMT)** experiments...

"Numerous researchers have since become convinced that a **TMT** was used to effect that quake..."

"Another leading U.S. Tesla researcher and nuclear engineer, Lt. Col. Thomas Bearden, lecturing at a Symposium of the U.S. Psychotronics Association (USPA) in 1981 stated: 'Tesla found that he could set up standing waves ... in the earth (the molten core of the earth, or, just set it up through the rocks) -- the telluric activity in the rocks would furnish activity into these waves and one would

get more potential energy in those waves than he put in. He called the concept -- the magnifying transmitter'." - page 177 to 178.

So we further find out, that the **HAARP-TMT Transmitter** can energize the molten core of the earth! "We live in an age where science fiction is becoming fact faster than the futurists can get their visions into print," Smith observes.

"The *New York American* ran an article on 11 July, 1935 entitled: 'Tesla's Controlled Earthquakes.' The article quoted Tesla as saying:

'The rhythmical vibrations pass through the earth with almost no loss of energy... it becomes possible to convey mechanical effects to the greatest terrestrial distances and produce all kinds of unique effects...The invention could be used with destructive effect in war...'." - page 175.

America owns and operates the largest, most powerful, HAARP transmitter in the world. This field is located in Alaska, in the Wrangell-St. Elias National Monument area. A combined 24-million acre wilderness area, now designated as a World Heritage Site by the United Nations, on October 24th, 1979. Abutting this area is an area of land controlled by the Bureau of Land Management (BLM), on which the HAARP transmitter field has been built. This field of transmitter towers -- 72-foot-tall metal towers -- now totals 180 and is built on 33 acres.

A lot of the science used in the HAARP project has been hoarded and suppressed from the public, by the United States Government for several decades, methodically and purposefully. This in itself speaks volumes. Science is not made secret for the benefit of the many, science is made secret for the benefit of the few. Simple as that.

HAARP is the culmination of years of secrecy and HUGE expenditures of tax dollars. To believe that this powerful technology will not be used to further military, political and even religious agendas is naive.

I'm convinced that a benevolent appearing, but actually malevolent Antichrist -- who has extraordinary powers and will inspire worship from the masses -- will be in control of the One World Order. HAARP has the potential of giving such a leader many of these powers.

And this ominous News Brief, '*Israelis Told to Prepare Themselves For Earthquakes*' by Julie Stahl, CNSNews.com, Jerusalem Bureau Chief, November 08, 2002...

"Under a threat of possible missile attack from Iraq, and two years into a war against Palestinian terrorism, Israelis are being advised to prepare themselves for the possibility of earthquakes in the near future... Experts say it is only a matter of time before another big one hits..."

Now having understood all that, we can see what technology they are relying on to produce their expected earthquake. We could also go into GWEN towers, but we won't.

Back to: *The Armageddon Script*...

"...the New David should be prepared to act... he must appear with his followers on the mountain almost at the same moment as the great earthquake strikes." – page 233.

"...it may be possible for the New David to ride into Jerusalem in all his resplendent majesty. Note the word 'ride'... specifically on a donkey as predicted at Zechariah 9:9... it would seem advisable for the new Messiah to repeat it, donkey and all..." – page 234.

"The processional route will, of course, lie directly across the Kidron ravine, as close as possible to the Temple Mount. In the immediate aftermath of the great earthquake, the procession's sudden appearance will inevitably have a dramatic effect on those who see it emerging from the flying dust and the smoke of a hundred burning buildings" – page 234.

Let's add some more detail to the scene.

The Biblical Antichrist will come riding into Jerusalem from the east on a donkey. Reason being, is that parts of his script are designed to fulfill Old Testament prophecies, so as to fool the Hebrews into believing he is their long awaited Messiah.

And parts are also, to fulfill new Testament prophecies. Now this gets tricky, so follow me very closely here.

There are *some* White Magick witches who follow the 'right-hand path', which view scripture from an extremely distorted perspective. The Bible is a part of their belief system. And as well, so do some journeying the 'left-hand path' of Black Magick Witchcraft. There will be more on this in - Part 4.

For the sake of understanding, there are as many "denominations and cults" in the occult, as there are in Christendom – if you follow me.

Another group they are trying to fool, is the Charismatic and liberal christian crowds, whose leaders across the world are for the most part Illuminists, and *trained* to deceive. These 700-Club and TBN-deluded multitudes, have long been dazzled by rabidly psychotic, worldly messianic illusions!

So as this Masonic-global-cosmic-new Age Christ comes riding into Jerusalem, palm leaves will be strewn in his way by his predetermined followers.

Many of these followers will be recognized religious leaders and televangelists from all spectrums of Christendom. As well as leaders and representatives from religions the world over!

They will be there on the spot, throwing palms and then an hour or two later: giving interviews of this most wondrous of events!

As an aside, we shall now list some of the various names, or positions this new represents; Lord Maitreya, The Christ, the One, Maitreya the Christ, Hiram Abiff, Imam Mahdi, the 5th Budda, Adam Kadmon, Son of Lucifer, the New David, Mashiach ben David, or just plain: the Antichrist.

Now back to: *The Armageddon Script*...

"Agog, and scarcely believing their eyes, they will watch [by television] as it makes its way directly into the Temple enclosure via the now walled-up Golden Gate [Eastern Gate]... if the earthquake has failed to unblock this gate, it follows that explosives may have to be used." – page 234.

So as the Antichrist is making his approach toward the Eastern Gate, if it is impassible, as it most probably will be. He will merely lift his hand, and point his finger at the gate. Then, Shazzam(!) an explosively dramatic fire-works display blasts open the gate, for him and his processional to pass.

"...the Messiah's triumphant arrival on the site of the ancient Temple... he must duly be enthroned and anointed with oil.. amid the rubble of the Dome of the Rock, close to the site of the former Holy of Holies." – page 235.

Notice here that the plan seems to indicate the Dome of the Rock to be brought down, and that by earthquake. This may have been the plan prior to 1981. The earthquake et al will still happen.

But as to the Dome of the Rock coming down, that will most probably be brought down by Yasser Arafat. Then he will blame it on Israel. At that point ALL the Arab-Muslims will go into an impassioned, religious frenzy for blood: **DEMANDING** the immediate **annihilation** of Israel.

There is sufficient evidence for this theory. By checking Palestinian and Arab websites, they discuss and insist that they *will* go ballistic, if Israel blows that Mosque up. Therefore, the nations surrounding Israel have been conditioned, for this eventuality.

Also, verse 17 of Obadiah states, "But upon mount Zion shall be deliverance, and there shall be holiness". The Word of God here states that, the Mosque goes down before the war of Obadiah, which is verse 18!

Back to; *The Armageddon Script* ...

"Nor, for that matter, should those organizing the ceremony be over-shy of using artificial effects of their own devising... and if thunder and lightning there are to be, then there is no reason why they should not provide them... what is important, after all, is that the prophecies should be fulfilled, not necessarily how. Effect, in this case, is all, provided it is convincing." – page 235.

Now let's put it into park for a minute. If you know a thing or two about a man named **NIKOLA TESLA (1856-1943)**, whom we have mentioned previously, he made some most very amazing discoveries. Mr. Tesla called himself a discoverer, rather than an inventor.

Nikola Tesla owned over 700 patents. Tesla's discoveries and theories *permanently* rocked the world of Science. They are the foundational theories undergirding; **HAARP, Scalar and Particle-beam weaponry** – for which he had patents.

He also developed; electric motors and alternating current generators – which include the giant turbines that harnessed the electrical power of Niagara falls, fluorescent and neon lighting, radio, radar, remote control, robotics, etc. The man was an unbridled genius, who could also speak or write 6-different languages.

Just to check him out very quickly, go to www.Amazon.com, and click on -books- on the header. When that screen comes up, type in *Tesla* , then hit search. You'll be amazed at all the different books about the man

So what does this man have to do with the Antichrist, thunder and lightning? Mr. Tesla built, displayed and had patents on inventions that created thunder which could be heard for miles, and shot off huge lightning bolts!

The technology is -- defiantly -- available for this most captivating and arresting display of power, enfolding the aura of this false Christ.

"...the use of such special effects should not be ruled out on this occasion. The world's news-media can be counted upon to do the rest." – page 236, *The Armageddon Script*.

The special effects will evidently be a mixture of supernatural demonic phenomena and advanced technology– Hollywood style – during the short reign of this, King of Despots.

Or, in the words of Arthur Clarke, "Any sufficiently advanced technology is indistinguishable from magic."

Then, as to this mention of the news - media...

Back in 1915, J. P. Morgan – Illuminist Extraordinaire – researched the 180 newswires of his day to define the 25 most influential. Then he bought them out, all 25 of them.

After having purchased these news outlets, the people running them, in most cases, were replaced. So that the Illuminati would then have, sophisticated - control, of the media.

David Rockefeller, founder of the Trilateral Commission, addressing their meeting in June, 1991 -

"We are grateful to the Washington Post, the New York Times, Time Magazine and other great publications whose directors have attended our meetings, and respected their promises of discretion for almost forty years. It would have been impossible for us to develop our plan for the world, if we had been subjected to the bright lights of publicity during those years. But, the work is now much more sophisticated, and prepared to march towards a world government. The supranational sovereignty of an intellectual elite

and world bankers is surely preferable to the national auto-determination practiced in past centuries. "

So, now let us look at more examples of how special effects play into, 'The Plan' of staging and maintaining this despotic Christ.

"In token of his power, the Cloud of the Divine Presence must descend upon him amid thunders and lightnings." – page 231, *The Armageddon Script*.

At this point the scenario is sure, but the sequence of the events can not be verified. So I will just lay it out, as I would think it would go.

At evening -- when and wherever it is evening around the globe -- he will address that portion of the world, in person...and not by television!

Now do make certain that you are seated firmly, in your chair before reading these next excerpts...

Christian writer, Constance Cumbey wrote a book entitled, '*The Hidden Dangers of the Rainbow*' - published in 1983. In her book she quotes Illuminist author, David Spangler as he discusses the New Age Christ addressing the world. And the feasibility of the technology...

"I have learned that the [New Age] Movement has devoted a great deal of research and attention to the use of holographic images. These are three-dimensional images created in space by use of laser beams."

"David Spangler said in a meeting in Southfield, Michigan, February 01, 1982, that laser beam projectors had been installed for use on top of the Cathedral of St. John the Divine, Episcopal, in New York City."

"I talked to lighting experts to see what laser beam projectors are capable of, and I was told they can be beamed onto telecommunications satellites."

"The New Agers have several of these at their disposal. When the lasers bounce from the satellite back to earth, the light rays can

be bent in such manner as to appear that flames are coming from the sky."

"These satellites can also be used to project a three-dimensional holographic image viewable by up to one-third of the earth's population. There is even technology to make the image speak in the language of the areas to which it is beamed." - page 24.

If you are a thinking-type person, you'll realize that there is much HIGH technology being hidden from the public view.

Much will be sprung on the unknowing and unsuspecting world at this time in history!

For if people - in general - were aware of it, they could then see through the ruse.

Most probably this is why Tesla's name is not really taught nor bandied about, but pretty much kept hidden.

So that the vast majority have no knowledge of him, of his discoveries, nor of his inventions.

Its kinda like the military, they will have a weapon or aircraft for 5 years or so before they openly admit it to the world. Till then, they deny its possible existence.

Now back to this Antichrist. At the evening, he will project a holographic, 3-dimensional image of himself, in that region of the world, speaking their language!

Then, as to the bending of laser rays to appear as flames coming from the sky, reminds me of a verse in Revelation.

"And he doeth great wonders, so that he maketh fire come down from heaven on the earth in the sight of men, And deceiveth them that dwell on the earth by the means of those miracles which he had power to do..." - Revelation 13:13-14.

Also this; from the book, '*HAARP: The Ultimate Weapon of the Conspiracy*' by New Age author, Jerry Smith. One-World Order planners can, "take over the world by projecting holographic images into the sky while... telling us to accept the new 'god' of their design." - page 15.

If you have ever watched the non-animated movie, '*Masters of the Universe*' starring Dolph Lundgren and Frank Langella.

It has a place near the beginning and near the end, where Skeletor's image is projected for all to see. By way of being beamed into the sky.

Next...

There WILL be UFO's hovering out in plain sight for everyone to see. There will be extra-terrestrial landings at the major capitol and elsewhere. These creatures will 'request' everyone's allegiance to this One-World Ruler.

Now what or who are these space-monkeys, and where did their space ships come from? There are 2 theories, and it could be a combination of both. To be brought upon the earth's frightened populace.

THEORY 1-

These extra-terrestrials are fallen angels or rather demons, manifesting themselves in humanly visible form. Now where they get or built their space ships is of many possibilities.

THEORY 2-

These extra-terrestrials are humans in *Super* High-tech suits, developed at any of the various secret 'star-chamber' governmental labs, using Black Operations money. The space ships being developed in the underground facilities in Area 51 or in the same type place in Australia, or the one in Russia.

Remember the Stealth Fighter and Stealth Bomber that the U.S. Government said did not exist? Till they decided to make them

public. Or, like the jet-packs in the early 60's? Or the Aurora Project now? Etc.

"In the mean time [the Christ] will have returned, and the earth will also have been visited by the long-suspected extra-terrestrial aliens..." - page 225, *The Armageddon Script*.

"Can you imagine what will happen if Los Angeles is hit with a 9.0 quake, New York City is destroyed by a terrorist-planted atomic bomb, World War 3 breaks out in the Middle East, the banks and the stock markets collapse, Extra-terrestrials land on the White House lawn, food disappears from the markets, some people disappear, the Messiah presents himself to the world, and all in a very short period of time? Can you imagine?" - page 177, from the book, 'Behold A Pale Horse' by New-Age author William Cooper, published in 1991.

MOVIES - Many movies are what are known as "conditioning films".

E.T.; was a movie to get people to discuss aliens. To think compassionately about aliens and to want to believe in these Extra - Terrestrials, especially kids.

Close Encounters; was a movie to transition people to think seriously about aliens.

Independence Day; was to make people apprehensive and fearful of aliens. So as not to approach them.

Most people today are into this **"group-think" mindset**. In other words, **whatever everyone else thinks is what I thinks**. Or, whatever the **Big Media tells me to thinks is what I thinks**. Now I know many people who boldly state, they are not that way. Yet, if you ask them their opinion on *anything*, they will immediately give you an answer found in Time magazine, their local fish-wrap, CNN, ABC, NBC, or CBS, etc.

But, if you can think independently, *and* are a person who researches for your own opinion yourself. You can see that **so many things and incidents we normally take for granted, are geared**

toward the approaching day of the staging of this One-World Ruler, before the whole world.

And, if you are a Born-Again Bible believer who seeks out the Holy Spirit for answers, rather than looking to scholarship, as the all knowing. For man through scholarship has tried to supplant the Office of the Holy Spirit and thereby brought on this, Age of Apostasy. It will be obvious to you that every thing is gearing toward this End-Time manifestation of the, King of Despots...

"Their script is now written, subject only to last-minute editing and stage-directions. The stage itself, albeit as yet in darkness, is almost ready. Down in the pit, the subterranean orchestra is already tuning up. The last-minute, walk-on parts are even now being filled. Most of the main actors, one suspects, have already taken up their roles. Soon...it will be time for them to come on stage...ready for the curtain to rise...

The time for action will have come." - page 252, *The Armageddon Script*.

This hour is not the end of anything, But just the pause...

Before the massive wheels of circumstance, grip firmly once again...

Iron to iron, Pulling to Jerusalem...

With all this now in mind, turn in a King James Bible and read; Matthew Chapter 24, Mark Chapter 13, and Luke Chapter 21.

DESIGNED, CREATED & COMMENTED ON BY
SCOGOSTOLOGY, SGSG,
New York City

1st EDITION (UNEDITED) MAY 2014

For details about SCOGOSTOLOGY, SGSG
Please visit:

<http://www.scogostology.org>
Or search the web!

Thanks and God bless!